

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 151 Dreadful Yuanba Zhu

At this moment, Yuanba Zhu was truly terrifying, he's like a beast that has been imprisoned for a long time, starved with rage, and suddenly broke free from its cage, while Jenny and her parents were the prey in his eyes.

Lying on the ground, Qingzhi Xia clearly felt Yuanba Zhu's severe bloodthirsty desire. When he saw Yuanba Zhu approach, Qingzhi Xia had no time for hesitation. At once, he said to Guilan Huang sternly, "Guilan, I'll hold him back, you take Jenny and go first."

Saying that, Qingzhi Xia felt pain in his wounds again, the pain intensified violently, and his breath became short and quick. Yuanba Zhu's punch had already hurt him, he couldn't possibly defeat Yuanba Zhu right now, but even so, he couldn't just stand by and watch his wife and daughter being harmed.

This time, Qingzhi had to expose himself and came to the wedding scene on purpose to save his daughter Jenny, he couldn't let Jenny marry Yuanba, not to mention letting Jenny and Guilan Huang die in Yuanba's hands, he would protect them no matter what happens.

"No, I'm not leaving." Jenny choked with sobs and her heart was trembling, her dad had disappeared for so many years, and now he had thrown himself into the breach for her, even ended up in a desperate situation of life and death, how could Jenny leave her father and flee for her life. Things started because of her, even if someone needed to die, it should also be her.

"Qingzhi..." Gulan was excited before, but now she's in despair. She was weeping so hard that even her husband who she worshipped the most couldn't defeat that fool, and being hurt so bad by that fool. Guilan Huang literally felt the sky was falling apart again, that death was approaching her family. Guilan Huang's terrified but unyielding, she didn't want to see her husband come back alive but beaten to death, she couldn't just walk away from him.

When Qingzhi saw that both of them refused to leave stubbornly, he frowned, then he endured the pain and shouted out with all his efforts, "Go, now!"

After saying that, Qingzhi used his uninjured arm to support his body and tried to stand up.

But at the moment he tried to use some efforts, and his body was just off the ground, a fierce pain spread violently from his chest to all over his body. The pain that pierced through his limbs was so great that he couldn't hold on any longer and fell back to the ground again.

"Dad!" Jenny finally burst into a rage of tears, her father was severely injured but still wanted to protect them, this really made the Jenny heartbroken.

However, they had no time to express their feelings and grieve in the emergent situation, because Yuanba was already approaching. His fierce intention to kill just like a storm, shrouded them tightly.

People in the stadium all held their breath, as if their hearts were in their mouths, tension seized everyone present.

The Xia family was also extremely nervous at this moment, if Qingzhi died, their family would definitely come to a sticky end! Yuanba's a terrifying demon!

The old lady was so shocked that she couldn't even breath, her son just came back, and now he's hurt so badly. Seeing that Yuanba was about to kill her son, the old lady was freaked out, she didn't dare to witness the scene so she closed her eyes.

The old lady thought she was going to hear screams of three of them, but after waiting for a long time, what she suddenly heard was the sound of clanking and clash of ironware, and Yuanba roared like a lion.

On hearing this, the old lady opened her eyes immediately, she saw that Yuanba, who was like a crazy monster, was tightly bounded by iron chains.

The iron chains were very thick, one chain was held at one end by two people respectively, tied Yuanba's body and hands. The other was held by two people, each held the two ends of the chain, tied Yuanba's legs.

Yuanba was still struggling and roaring madly, while these four people who suddenly appeared were pulling the chains around the Yuanba and kept spinning, making the chains wrapped tighter around Yuanba's body.

When the old lady saw this, she suddenly relieved, "Amitabha! Amitabha!" She kept chanting.

Other people here also suddenly relaxed their nerves, yet they were shocked at the same time, and heat discussion gradually resounded in the stadium that smelled blood.

"Who are these four men? They were even able to restrain the frenzied Yuanba Zhu?"

"Yeah, this isn't just powerful, it feels like they're still very handy at subduing Yuanba Zhu."

"I see, the four men seem like Four Great Warriors who are specifically responsible for guarding the Zhu family."

"What? Are these the Four Great Warriors? It looks like Mr. Zhu has intervened, even the Four Great Warriors have been sent out."

"Yeah, great, we are saved, Yuanba Zhu is really too scary when he's irritated, I'm afraid only the Four Great Warriors are able to restrain him."

The excitement of the crowd overflowed, the fear that had been lingering in everyone's heart was now finally dissipated, and all sorts of evil-doers had to retreat when faced the Four Great Warriors. No matter how powerful and crazy Yuanba was, he was easily subdued by the Four Great Warriors. They were the savior that put everyone's mind at ease.

The Zhu family has been the most powerful family in Jiangdong, and its position has been firm. The family has been powerful for many years and always remained safe and secure, the Four Great Warriors could take the credit for it.

The Four Great Warriors were guardians of the Zhu Family for many years, no matter who tried to challenge the Zhu Family's authority would be annihilated by the Four Great Warriors. They were able to guard the Zhu family on their own, not allowing the Zhu family to be in any turmoil, and the Zhu family, in turn, was able to hold the whole Haizhou City. Without rampant underground forces, Haizhou City has been peace and

tranquility, it was all because the Zhu family was powerful and well-governed.

After a long time, Yuanba stopped shouting, only his eyes were still red, the intense desire to kill still existed in his mind. He stared at the Four Great Warriors, acting as if he wanted to tear them apart. Apparently, Yuanba had got used to kill, even if they were from the Zhu family, he would kill them as well.

The Four Great Warriors also stopped spinning, only steadily fixing the chain so that Yuanba could not move.

These four people did not fear Yuanba naturally, they were all stalwart and strong, and when they cooperated with each other, they were even more invincible.

Under the attention of everyone, the Zhu family's security chief, Xiong Chen, showed up and slowly walked to Yuanba's side, he said solemnly, "Young Master, Mr. Zhu asked me to bring you back."

It was only when Jenny finally felt relieved. They had a narrow escape, and since the Zhu family had intervened personally, they definitely wouldn't let Yuanba kill innocent people indiscriminately again, her family was finally off the hook.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 152 What a living hell

Yuanba Zhu, however, as if he didn't know Xiong Chen, so he didn't care about Xiong's words. He just shouted, "Let me go, or I'll kill you!"

Xiong frowned and said sternly, "In that case, Young Master, forgive us."

Saying that, he then shouted to the Four Vajra, "Fasten the chains and take him away!"

Hearing the order, the Four Vajra immediately wrapped their chains around their hands a few times, and were about to pull Yuanba away.

But Yuanba stood still. He was already in a mad state and now he was even more enraged. He lowered his head down, taking a deep breath to gather his strength. Then he raised his head, and wailed in anger, "You all want to die!"

A whistle roared out, and an incomparably powerful force suddenly erupted from within Yuanba's body, and the chains that locked his entire body Emitting a sound of rubbing against each other.

Bang!

With a roar, the power inside Yuanba's body burst and the iron chains that were tightly wrapped around him rubbed.

Bang!

With a thud, the chains were broken into pieces, flying all over.

The whole place was in silence.

All the people were greatly shocked.

Jenny Xia, who had just relaxed, stared with wide eyes. She now was filled with fear, making her unable to breathe. Yuanba's terror exceeded her expectations. It was as if she had fallen back into an endless abyss. She couldn't help but tremble.

"You all have to die today!" Yuanba shouted and he rushed towards Xiong.

Xiong's face changed, for he hadn't expected that this time, Young Master's madness would be so horrible. Immediately, he backed away and shouted at the Four Vajra, "Hurry up! Use all your strength to control him."

The Four Vajra threw away the chains and made a leap at Yuanba.

The whirl of the air.

The four threw punches at the same time, violently and fiercely. Compressing the air, the punches sent out a whistling sound. Ordinary people couldn't resist the power passing through the air, but Yuanba, when he was in such state, he could resist. It was really terrifying. At the same time, he actually didn't forget to fight back, punching furiously and his movements were swift and fierce like a tiger and his power like a landslide or a tsunami.

The Four Vajra did not slacken off, dealing with the furious Yuanba with the fastest speed and the fiercest moves.

As Zhu family's strongest guardian, each of them alone was an expert that could compete with anyone. When they united, they understood each other, thus the power could destroy the whole world.

However, Yuanba at this moment was crazy to the extreme, so his energy could not be described by common sense. He was a total monster. He could face the four at the same time without any difficulty. The four had no way to defeat Yuanba.

“Ah!” After being entangled by the four for a long time, Yuanba became even more frantic and violent, so he couldn’t help but shout wildly. With this terrifying anger, he ignored the other three’s attacks and only aimed at one of them, striking out with great force. He now even wanted to destroy himself to cause as much damage as possible to the four.

Bang!

In the end, one of them under Yuanba’s violent attack, was hit in the head and died.

If one person died, the Four Vajra were equal to destruction.

The Four Vajra was powerful mainly because the combination was invincible. However, this didn’t work on Yuanba. Yuanba didn’t fight in normal ways and he only focused on one person , so when he killed this one, the other three would lose their unification, and the whole part became weaker instantly.

Yuanba didn’t care about the death at all and he kept punch, which seemed to be able to break the sky.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Three punches in a row, the strongest!

The three Vajra, in a moment, were each hit by Yuanba’s punches, which directly knocked them down. They never woke up again, dead.

Just a few punches, the four Vajra were all killed.

Seeing this, people in the stadium were all scared. The change came so fast that they simply could not accept it. Just now, everyone thought that

with the Four Vajra, no matter how horrifying he was, he could be so wild. But now, the Four Vajra were killed by Yuanba, and everyone's hope was completely gone. The devilish Yuanba was truly invincible.

Now, fear was spreading to everyone and everyone was pale.

Yuanba completely lost his mind. After killing the Four Vajra, he had no intention of stopping at all. It was so sudden that he rushed into the crowd to attack people randomly. He didn't care who you were and whoever he caught, he punched them to death.

There was only one ending for those caught by him—death.

In a moment, there had been several corpses on the ground, each of whom had died in a miserable state that it was shocking and horrifying.

"Ah! Run, run! Yuanba is crazy!"

The place was so chaotic that everyone was running and screaming in fear, as if they had gone mad.

There were so many people running so fast and they were so terrified that they were out of control, losing the ability to think. People pushed and each other in the crowd and someone fell down, becoming foot pads for others to stamp on. Things were getting more and more serious, with several people trampled to death alive.

Screams, cries and cries for help resounded wildly in the huge stadium.

The entire stadium was in a total mess. A living hell.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 153 Who was Playing the Piano ?

The stadium was stained with blood, full of panic.

Jenny and Guilan Huang were terrified with tears, trembling all the time. The only left reason in their mind was supporting their desire to survive. While Yuanba Zhu was wantonly killing people, Qingzhi Xia was secretly supported by them to hide in the corner below the edge of the stage. Even so, their bodies and hearts still trembled unconsciously. Yuanba, who got mad, was so terrifying that caused such a horrific scene, making them frightened and panicky. Panic was spreading all over their hearts.

Yuanba had completely got used to killing anyone he caught.

Fleeing crowds became more and more frightened. It seemed that the world had come to an end to destroy them at any time.

However, a melodious tweedle suddenly sounded in the chaotic stadium.

The sound was beautiful and intoxicating with charming magic. It sounded not only melodious and visionary, far from the sky, but also clear and wonderful, close to the ears. The sound was beautiful and powerful, hitting your souls into an ethereal wonderland and smoothing your emotions into a comfortable world as if a trickle had just flew by.

Even an irritable person could be soothed by the tweedle into calmness and peace.

After the tweedle sounded, the terrifying demon Yuanba suddenly stopped killing. He stopped running with his body freezing, whose grim face gradually calmed down and the red in his eyes slowly faded. He

seemed to have forgotten anything but immersed in the magical tweedle.

The fleeing people, crying and shouting, also began to keep silent, addicted to the tweedle irresistibly which had pacified their emotions and infected them with its beautiful sound.

Even the severely wounded people crying on the ground all stopped screaming gradually. The melodious tweedle smoothed their pain and deep panic to a state of peace and ecstasy like a panacea.

A sound settled all beings.

The chaotic stadium suddenly calmed down as the tweedle echoed around the stadium.

After a while, the crowd began to reflect on and discuss in a whisper,

"Where was the beautiful sound from?"

"It sounds to be the piano music but different from ordinary ones. It is so special!"

"Yeah, it sounds comfortable and enjoyable. Soaking in it, I will never feel upset."

"That's it! See, even crazy Yuanba has calmed down. It's amazing!"

"Yeah, I feel more relaxed now."

"It's likely that this is a special piano piece."

While discussing, everyone looked around for the source of the tweedle. However, no one found out who was playing the piano in the stadium.

Workers in the master control room also heard the melodious tweedle. A leader reacted first and immediately ordered an employee beside him harshly, "Check the monitoring to find out where the sound from."

The employee followed and checked the monitoring at once. After a quick glance for several seconds, he got excited and shouted, "Look, in the studio."

The leader said unthinkingly, "Well, project the monitoring image onto the large screen. Turn the volume up."

At the next moment, the image in the studio appeared on the large screen in the stadium.

In an instant, all the people focused their eyes on it. A man wearing a black cap and a mask was sitting at the piano in the studio, dressed in a black trench coat. His slender and flexible fingers were tapping black and white keys expertly, sometimes powerful and surging like a horse running by, sometimes soft and melodious like a stream flowing by, making people comfortable and relaxed. The tweedle was so magical that everyone thought he who was playing the piano was as mysterious as a fairy, leaving everyone in the dust. He was extraordinary, playing the ethereal music to save the world.

He seemed to be shining and dazzling.

Jenny, hiding in the corner of the stage, felt her rapid heartbeat with her shimmering eyes as soon as she saw the man on the large screen. She was surprised and blurted out, "Andrew? Why is he here?"

Hearing what she said, Guilan was shocked. She immediately asked, "He is Master Andrew? Third young master who has always been helping us?"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 154 Master Andrew Amazed Everyone

To Guilan Huang, Third Young Master was a big shot that was beyond her reach. She also felt that such an important person wouldn't be interested in her daughter. But Zunhe Ke showed up and helped them this morning, making her feel that her daughter Jenny Xia was special for Third Young Master. Now that Third Young Master attended in the matter personally, Guilan couldn't help being excited. More importantly, Zunhe Ke, who was also the top master of martial arts, failed while fighting against Yuanba Zhu. Now Third Young Master was just playing the piano, his music calmed the crazy Yuanba down successfully. Hence, Guilan felt that Third Young Master must be a supernatural being.

"Well, that's him." Jenny Xia said touchingly.

Guilan nodded hardly and said with tears in her eyes, "Third Young Master must have come to save us." Just now, Guilan was scared to death; she was afraid that all of her family would be killed by Yuanba Zhu, and was in the depth of despair. Now, Third Young Master came, Guilan was finally relieved a little and put her hope on Third Young Master.

Jenny was also excited, but with worry and concern. This piano piece may calmed Yuanba for a while, but could it work permanently? And why would Third Young Master come here? Did he come to rescue her? And could he defeat Yuanba?

The others, watching the big screen, couldn't help talking, "That's the guy who is playing the piano. Who is he? Why is he wearing a mask?"

"God! I've seen him before, he's the talented artist who painted A Beauty in Blue, Master Andrew!"

"Ah! He is Master Andrew? Isn't he a painter? Why is he good at playing the piano also?"

"Yes, he is such a genius. His paintings are astonishing, and his music is even more magical."

Soon, everyone in the stadium realized that the person who played the magical music was the genius painter, Master Andrew.

Yuhan Chen, who was frightened before, recognized Master Andrew this time, and she looked at the big screen excitedly, holding Zhiyuan Yu's hand tightly. She said, "My idol, that's my idol, Master Andrew. I didn't expect that the person who played this would be him. My god, what a perfect genius he is!"

Zhiyuan didn't care about his fiancée's worship of Master Andrew, because he was also shocked by his ability, this music played by Andrew was really amazing. Zhiyuan didn't know much about the piano, but he knew that it was this music that had calmed Yuanba down and ensured their safety temporarily. Hence, he was also respectful to this Master Andrew.

The sound of the piano was still lingering in the stadium, the restlessness and fear in people's hearts gradually faded, leaving nothing but shock. Everyone was enjoying the heavenly enchanted melody silently.

There was no more uneasiness and restlessness, only tranquility and peace.

The music stopped, and as the last note disappeared, people were still lost in the music.

And Master Andrew on the big screen, stood up and seemed to be leaving the performance room.

"Hurry up, all the cameras focus on him, broadcasting his every move in the stadium." The leader in the control room immediately issued an order as soon as he saw Master Andrew moving.

The staffs followed his order, quickly mobilizing all the available cameras. The equipment was focusing on Andrew and broadcasting his activities on the big screen.

Everyone in the stadium, staring at the screen, was watching Master Andrew walking into a passage alone.

Through this passage, Master Andrew finally appeared in the stadium.

The crowd in the stadium was overjoyed to see him showing up.

Everyone's eyes were filled with hope as they stared at Andrew. One of them, a middle-aged man wearing a tuxedo, even quickly scampered up to Andrew and said excitedly, "Master Andrew, may I ask you a question? Were you playing Requiem for Soul and Mind?"

This middle-aged man, named Runguo Hu, is the most famous pianist in Jiangdong. He was born into a family of pianists, and is influenced by his family. He is very interested in piano and is gifted with a particular sensitivity to piano music. With his acquired training, he has been

honored with numerous awards and was crowned as a piano genius. It could be said that such a genius, has his own pride and never admired anyone before, but at this moment, he seemed to be completely overwhelmed by Master Andrew. He was no longer proud of himself.

Andrew stopped, looked at Runguo calmly and replied, "Yes."

Runguo's eyes reddened after hearing this, and he stared at Master Andrew excitedly, "I didn't expect that I would be able to hear this in my lifetime. Master, is this Requiem your original?"

Master Andrew nodded, "Yes."

Hearing this, some of the audience also immediately said, "So this is the legend Requiem that can make insomniacs fall asleep in a minute, and can calm the lunatic instantly? Requiem for Soul and Mind?"

"I have only heard about the existence of this requiem before, but have never imagined I could hear this one day. At that time I didn't believe that a piano piece could have such an unbelievable effect, now I'm a completely convinced."

"Yeah! This melody is really fantastic."

"It's said that the Requiem for Soul and Mind is ranked among the top five sacred songs in the world!"

"Yes, but the composer of the requiem remains unknown, no one knows who composed the piano piece, and the greatest pianist in the world is unable to play it. Hence, the song wasn't widely circulated, and I never thought that the original composer of it would be Master Andrew."

"Gosh, Master Andrew is too awesome, not only an artist in painting but also a top-level composer."

The people in the stadium were rejuvenated, discussing about the godlike genius, Master Andrew.

Julia Xia, who used to worship Master Andrew the most, was now hiding in the crowd and keeping a close watch on Andrew. Now she worshiped Andrew even more than before, but thinking of the humiliation Andrew had inflicted on her that day, her heart ached again.

As for Jenny Xia, she had her heart in her mouth listening to these discussion. Compare with other people, she clearly knew more information about Master Andrew. She knew that he was the genius painter; she also knew that he had an extraordinary background as Third Young Master. But she didn't expect that he was so talented in music. Third Young Master is a man full of surprises.

"Master, I want to be your apprentice and learn from you, will you please take me as your disciple?" With a thud, the piano genius Runguo Hu, in front of the entire audience, knelt down to Master Andrew.

The person Runguo Hu admires most in his life is the composer of Requiem for Soul and Mind. Runguo himself couldn't present the essence of this requiem while playing it, which is also his lifelong pity. Now that the original composer of the tune was in front of him and he had experienced the magical power of Requiem for Soul and Mind, he couldn't wait to be accepted by Master Andrew as his disciple.

Master Andrew looked down at Runguo and said seriously, "Get up, I won't accept any disciple."

After saying that, he walked past Runguo, going straightly towards the fiend, Yuanba Zhu...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 155 Challenging Yuanba Zhu

All those present saw Andrew moving towards Yuanba Zhu, a serial killer.

Although Yuanba has stopped killing, his craze was still vividly in everyone's mind. No one dared to approach such a killer. Why Andrew took the initiative to approach him?

People were confused and the murmur of discussion rose quietly.

"What's Andrew going to do? Why he moves towards Yuanba?"

"Yuanba was quelled by a song named rest of the soul played by Andrew. But as the song stops, there is possibility that Yuanba will be crazy at any time. Isn't Andrew seeking his doom by approaching Yuanba?"

"Exactly. He is such a gentle man good at painting and playing the piano. If he is caught by Yuanba, he will be torn to pieces easily."

"Is this the end of a master?"

The more people discussed, the more worried they became. Then, someone shouted at Andrew anxiously.

"Master Andrew, he is a big devil. Stay away from him!"

"Yeah, he is dangerous. Don't seek your doom."

“Stop! Get away from him!”

All kinds of sounds filled the stadium, but Andrew paid no attention to them. With steady steps, he moved towards Yuanba step by step. He walked calmly, as if he was not afraid of the killer at all.

After seeing this, Jenny Xia run up to Andrew courageously and said seriously, “Third Young Master, don’t go there. Yuanba is a serial killer.”

People of Xia family were surprised when they heard Jenny called Andrew Third Young Master. Discussions were everywhere.

“Third Young Master? It turns out that Andrew is the Third Young Master of Changsheng Li.”

“No wonder the so-called genius painter doesn’t care about money. He has a distinguished family background.”

“How Jenny gets acquainted with such an awesome person? What’s more, Andrew drew a painting named beauty in blue for her.”

“It might because of the painting that Andrew has a special relationship with Jenny. He even helped Jenny to fight against us.”

“Alas! We were at the exhibition hall at that time. How good it is if we didn’t offend Andrew.”

People of Xia family didn’t expect that the famous Andrew is actually Third Young Master.

Julia Xia was the one most surprised. Her facial expressions were ugly. Andrew, her favorite person, not only has a gift for painting, but also for music. What’s more, he has an extraordinary family background. Such a

perfect man only cares about Jenny. But she was rejected by him. Julia offended Andrew in the exhibition hall. No wonder Andrew helps Jenny fight against Xia family. But Julia couldn't bear the result.

Other people stared at Jenny and Andrew. Many people were suddenly enlightened when they saw Jenny stopped Andrew and called him Third Young Master. There seemed to be a deep relationship between the prototype of the painting and Andrew.

Therefore, all sorts of discussions rose again.

Andrew stopped immediately when he saw Jenny ran to persuade him. He said to Jenny seriously, "Don't worry. He can't kill me."

Jenny was surprised when she heard what Andrew said. She was wondering why Andrew was so confident.

Jenny was stunned for a moment. Then she looked and around and asked Andrew, "Have you brought martial arts masters?"

"No. I come alone." Andrew said calmly.

Jenny was completely shacked at that moment. She thought the reason why Andrew was so calm was that he had many masters to protect him. But he said he was alone. What was exactly going on? Was Andrew not afraid of death?

Yuanba is a serial killer, but Andrew is Third Young Master, who brings Changsheng to his knees. How could such a noble man didn't cherish his life?

Jenny didn't want Andrew to risk his life, so she continued to say, "Yuanba is very strong. The master you sent to my house was killed by him."

"I know." Andrew said earnestly.

After saying that, Andrew bypassed Jenny and continued to move towards Yuanba.

Andrew stopped when he came up to Yuanba. Then he looked at Yuanba and said coldly, "Isn't your father a great philanthropist? How can he have a son like you?"

Those words were very offensive and full of irony and provocation.

All present were shocked and nervous, because Andrew was deliberately making Yuanba be crazy again.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 156 A pure self-destruction

However, Yuanba Zhu didn't get angry about it. Just now, Requiem for the Soul played by Master Andrew soothed Yuanba's violent intentions, and he was now back to normal. Through people's conversations and discussions, Yuanba already knew that the person in front of him not only played the piano well, but also drew the painting—Beauty in Blue.

Therefore, Yuanba began to have a very special view towards Master Andrew and he didn't care about the sarcasm in his words. He just asked very seriously, "Did you draw Beauty in Blue?"

He answered, "That's right."

Yuanba arrogantly said, "I like that painting very much. If you give me that, I can forgive your disrespect to me."

Master Andrew said in a deep voice, "Who do you think you are? Do you deserve it?"

This made all people there gasped. It was clear that Yuanba would get more and more furious. Didn't Master Andrew afraid that Yuanba would go crazy again?

Everyone was both confused and nervous. No one dared to make any sound, only holding their breath and staring at Yuanba.

Although Yuanba was now back to normal, even if he didn't go crazy, he was still a lawless and chaotic demon. How could he let someone provoke him like this? Suddenly, his eyes were full of anger, with his teeth gritting, "Do you wanna die?"

Four words, surging with infinite murder intent, frightened everyone, feeling that the devil was about to explode at any moment. Everyone became nervous and tension filled the place.

"Third Young Master, why don't you just give him that painting? Once Yuanba gets angry, things will get hard." Jenny Xia had seen with her own eyes the consequences of Yuanba going mad before. If he got angry, he would go crazy and kill innocents indiscriminately. Jenny was really afraid that Master Andrew would drive Yuanba crazy again, so she could only come to persuade him.

Master Andrew looked at Jenny and said gently, "No one deserves it, except me."

Hearing this, Yuanba's expression became even more fierce as he shouted murderously at him, "Give me Beauty in Blue. Otherwise, I'll kill you."

At once, everyone was shocked again, for they knew that Yuanba killed people without any mercy, treating human lives as if they were nothing. Even if he wasn't going crazy right now, he wouldn't care about anyone's life. If he said he was going to kill Master Andrew, he would definitely dare to do so.

Master Andrew was a rare talent today. a literary master who had such prowess in the fields of painting and piano. It would be a pity if he died in this way.

"Master Andrew, just give him the painting!" Yuhan Chen, who worshiped him most, never wanted to see him die like this, so she was the first to shout.

Others followed.

"Yeah. I heard that you only took eight minutes to do this painting. You could paint another one."

"No matter how precious Beauty in Blue is, it's not as important as your own life. Living is the most important thing."

"Master Andrew, don't be too emotional!"

No one wanted to see him get into trouble, nor would they want him to lose his life because of a painting. It's just not worth it. In addition, people also didn't want Master Andrew to piss off Yuanba. After all, if he went crazy, everyone would be in trouble.

Master Andrew just ignored everyone. He only stared at Yuanba and said contemptuously, "Do you think you're able to kill me?"

"It seems you don't know who I am." Yuanba was completely enraged, with his fists fiercely clenched and his eyes turning red. It was obvious that he was going crazy again.

Xiong Chen, who was on the side, saw this and hurriedly ran over, saying anxiously to Yuanba, "Young Master, don't mess up again, Master was already furious and he asked you to hurry back."

Zhu family had an influential status in Jiangdong, whose power was too strong to imagine. Even if Yuanba made a big mess, Zhu family would be able to settle it. But today, Yuanba was massacring in public, causing panic, which definitely had a great negative impact on Zhu family. Moreover, Yongshou Zhu was known as a great philanthropist, so he couldn't allow Yuanba to kill people in this way and leave it alone.

Yuanba looked towards Xiong and spoke very unhappily, "It's just a marriage, and it's none of his business?"

Xiong said in anguish, "It's a marriage? You are killing innocents! The Four Vajra in our family have been killed by you."

Yuanba stopped when he heard this, for he completely lost his mind before and he had no idea what he had done. Now, after hearing Xiong's words,

he just glanced at the place, he found that there were several extra corpses on the ground, including the Four Vajra.

"I killed them?" Yuanba muttered to himself.

Xiong nodded his head and continued to say to Yuanba, "Yes, my Young Master, Elder Master is calling you back. Shall we hurry back?"

Yuanba shook his head and said, "No, I haven't finished getting married yet."

Just at this moment, Xiong's phone rang. After getting through it, Xiong immediately handed the phone to Yuanba and said, "It's Master."

Yuanba took the phone and put it to his ear.

After it, Yuanba seemed to become obedient, and he said sullenly, "I know. I'm going back." After saying that, he hung up the phone.

Without hesitation, Xiong immediately took his phone back and left with Yuanba.

Seeing that Yuanba, the murderous devil, was about to leave, people present couldn't help but be in great relief. Everyone could finally relax for a while, and a feeling of relief lingered in everyone's heart.

Jenny felt extremely lucky, for Yuanba wouldn't kill his family, and the marriage was cancelled, making Jenny incomparably fortunate and surprised. It was as if she had escaped from the hell and gained true relief.

However, when the crowd was relieved, Master Andrew suddenly reached out his hand to stop Yuanba. He spoke to Yuanba in a fierce voice, "You forced a girl to marry you and killed innocents, and also broke two of my men's legs. You want to just walk away?"

What Master Andrew said really shocked everyone, for they finally waited the devil to leave, but he still pissed off Yuanba, even stopped him.

Jenny was also shocked. She began to feel nervous and worried. She didn't understand why Master Andrew was looking for death.

"What do you want?" Yuanba was all set to leave him alone, but this guy wasn't enough, which made Yuanba very annoyed. He glared at Master Andrew and made a ruthless sound.

Master Andrew stared at Yuanba and said, "I want you to die."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 157 The Arrogant Master Andrew

I want you dead, four words, powerful and vigorous, shocked all the people in the stadium.

Everyone was confused and had no idea of Master Andrew's intention.

"What the hell is going on?"

"Yeah, how dared he talk to Yuanba Zhu like that, hasn't he seen that Yuanba has slaughtered so many people?"

"I've heard that most of the artists are arrogant and believe that they can do anything. Maybe Master Andrew is one of them..."

"It's possible, look at the way he dressed, he totally considers himself as a warrior. He might really believes that he could be the Savior."

After a moment of silence, everyone couldn't help discussing about Master Andrew. What he had done today was really puzzling. Besides that he was overconfident in himself, people couldn't find a reasonable explanation for his challenge to Yuanba.

"You want to kill me?" Yuanba asked Master Andrew incredulously.

Andrew nodded and said indifferently, "Yes."

Yuanba Zhu turned to Xiong Chen, "Did you hear that? He wants to kill me." Yuanba had killed quite a few people, but he never imagined that someone would challenge him. He was the Young Master of the Zhu family, so no one ever dared to offend him in Jiangdong. Now he got really astonished by this Master Andrew, who wanted to take his life.

Xiong Chen was also agitated, he knew very well that Master Andrew was popular and even famous throughout the whole country. If Yuanba Zhu really kills Master Andrew, a lot of trouble will be caused at that time. Xiong is afraid that it wouldn't be easy for the Zhu family to eliminate the negative effects then.

Thinking of this, Xiong immediately looked at Yuanba and explained for Andrew, "Young Master, you misunderstood what he said. He was just joking with you, he likes to make joke. Just forget it! "

At this time, Jenny Xia also hurriedly explained, "Yes, Master Andrew is joking."

However, Andrew said seriously, "I'm not joking, Yuanba Zhu is sinful and lawless, he deserves to die!"

Hearing this, Xiong Chen, who had always been calm and steady, was about to lose control, he immediately looked at Andrew and said in a cold voice, "You should know what's good for you, I know you're well known, but you have to stop provoking Young Master. Do you know how distinguished my Young Master is? You are in no position to talk to him in that way."

Master Andrew still said indifferently, "I don't care who he is or how strong his background is, I just know that he must die today."

Yuanba was already furious. Now seeing Andrew's stubbornness, he was burning with rage, and his eyes had turned red.

Xiong felt Yuanba's spewing rage, and couldn't help being frightened. He immediately admonished Andrew, "Do you know the consequences of provoking my Young Master? Hurry up! Apologize to him right now."

Xiong had just witnessed how frightening it was when Yuanba went crazy, even the Four Guardians of the Zhu Family had been killed tragically by crazy Yuanba. Such a horrible scene, Xiong Chen didn't want to see it happen again, so he couldn't let Yuanba become uncontrollable again.

"I don't need him to apologize, I want to kill him." Yuanba said in a dark and gloomy voice with his eyes red.

At this moment, Yuanba's heart had been fully filled with the desire of slaughter.

Xiong's face turned pale and immediately persuaded Yuanba, "Young Master, please calm down, just ignore him."

Yuanba looked at Xiong Chen and shouted, "Fuck off!"

Yuanba, who had become angry was very terrifying with hostility. Xiong was afraid of him, because he knew very well that Yuanba was prone to go mad, which made Yuanba lose his head and want to kill everyone who tried to stop him just like before. Xiong didn't want to deal with an uncontrollable Yuanba, he continued to persuade him, "Young Master,

have you forgotten your father's warning? You can't mess around anymore!"

Yuanba didn't speak any more and directly reached out his hand.

Bang!

Xiong was hit, flying backwards in the air and falling to the ground with a thud.

Yuanba seemed to break out again, he didn't even hesitate to hit his own people. Now, people in the stadium started trembling and flustering again.

In particular, Jenny Xia, who was standing next to Yuanba, her face had turned pale.

"Jenny, come over here quickly." Seeing this, Qingzhi Xia shouted to his daughter.

"Jenny, it's too dangerous, come here." Guilan Huang also repeated.

Jenny was scared to death, of course she was afraid of Yuanba, but she still summoned the courage to stand with Master Andrew. Because she felt that this accident was caused by her, and she didn't want Master Andrew to handle it alone.

"Go over there. Be with your family." Andrew spoke to Jenny.

Jenny bit her lip and said, "But..."

Andrew spoke again, "Go over there."

Although Jenny couldn't see Master Andrew's face, his voice seemed to be confident. Jenny felt a firm power from his tone. Previously, Jenny didn't understand why Andrew tried to provoke Yuanba, which seemed to be an action of seeking his own death. But now, thinking about this carefully, she believed that Master Andrew wasn't the kind of person who was blindly confident, after all, he was the honourable Third Young Master. He is the man who is capable of making Zhengcheng Wang, the CEO of Wang's Group, kneel on the ground with no dignity and beg for his mercy. And his music successfully calmed Yuanba down before.

Such a big shot, there's no reason for him to look for death repeatedly.

Jenny was still unavoidably worried, but she could only choose to trust Master Andrew and said to him, "Third Young Master, be careful!"

After saying that, she stepped back silently.

"For all these years, you are the first person to challenge me and try to kill me." Yuanba looked at Andrew ferociously, as if he was ready to tear Andrew apart at any moment.

However, no matter how horrible Yuanba was, Master Andrew wasn't startled by him. He didn't care about Yuanba even though Yuanba was in a state of wrath. He looked confident and calm, and stared at Yuanba, "Are you going to commit suicide yourself? Or let me finish your life?"

He said this calmly as if it was just a simple choice, but the people in the stadium instantly broke out in cold sweat.

This Master Andrew, seemed weak and gentle, but was really an arrogant person!

Yuanba Zhu, who was already on the verge of madness, got more furious and murderous hearing Andrew's words. He clenched his fist, said viciously, "Today, I will bruise you to the ground and let you die without a burial place!"

Saying that, Yuanba brought up his fist and tried to punch on Andrew.

The atmosphere of the scene almost got frozen immediately. Everyone shut his mouth up and held his breath and kept watching this with his eyes widely opened.

"Stop it!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 158 Master Andrew was beaten up

Suddenly, a loud shout broke out. The few words, which were simple, concise, but full of power, shook the stadium.

On hearing the words, the raging Yuanba Zhu stopped moving, as if he was intimidated abruptly. The fist that had already swung out, stopped in mid-air suddenly.

The people in the stadium were all shocked. All eyes were on the source of the sound.

At the entrance of the stadium, a slight, silver-haired man in a plain dress entered.

The silver-haired man is nearly 70 years old. His face is wrinkled. But his gait is steady and powerful. There is an air of prestige about him.

The atmosphere of the stadium changed abruptly when the old man came. The crowd, who was nervous, began to discuss excitedly. "Who is he? He looks so prestigious."

"I've seen him. He is Yongzun Zhu, the elder brother of Yongshou Zhu.

"Ah! As far as I know, he is a super master."

"Yeah, it is said that he is very strong. But no outsiders have seen his true skills. Therefore, no one knows exactly how powerful he is."

"Anyway, we are safe now as Yongzun is here."

People were relieved. They were not afraid of Yuanba as Yongzun is here.

There are three brothers of the generation of the master of Zhu family. Yongzun is the eldest, and Yongshou, the master of Zhu family, is the middle child. For so many years, Yongshou has been managing and developing the family business. Meanwhile, Yongshou has tirelessly engaged in all kinds of charity and interpersonal relationships, so the Zhu family is becoming more and more big and famous.

Yongzun, on the other hand, is in charge of nothing. He never fights for power or money. He stays in the family all year long and keeps a low profile.

But today, this mysterious old man came to the stadium in public.

Xiong Chen, who was lying on the ground, lit up his eyes as soon as he saw Yongzun. He endured a sharp pain in his body and said to Yongzun, "Your majesty, I ..."

Upon seeing this, Yongzun interrupted Xiong directly and said, "Stop talking. I will take care of it."

After saying that, Yongzun ignored Xiong and walked quickly toward Yuanba. "Little bastard, hurry back." He said rudely and sharply.

The simple sentence made Yuanba, who was angry just now, listless immediately. He frowned and said with a complicated face, "Uncle, why are you here too?"

"Humph! If I don't come, how long are you going to fool around?" Yongzun shouted at Yuanba augustly. He performed the image of an elder incisively and vividly.

In the face of Yongzun's harsh scolding, Yuanba seemed like a different person. He did not lose his temper as he had done before. Instead, he looked at Yongzun with timid eyes, like a child being criticized.

After seeing this, those present were stunned.

You know, Yuanba is an invincible killer. Who would have thought that Yuanba, who is not afraid of anything, would be so frightened by a sentence of Yongzun.

It was amazing.

Yuanba cowered for a few seconds. Then he suddenly stretched out his hand and pointed to Andrew. "I was about to go back. It was he who stopped me and said he was going to kill me." Yuanba said to Yongzun loudly.

"Uncle, when I kill him, I'll come home with you." Yuanba added.

After hearing this, Yongzun scolded firmly without hesitation, "No, you can't kill Andrew."

The sentence was unarguable and irresistible.

After saying that, Yongzun faced Andrew immediately, without waiting for Yuanba's answer. "I'm sorry, Mr. Andrew. My nephew has offended you with his indiscretion. I beg your pardon." Yongzun said reverently.

Everyone was severely shocked at that moment.

Yongzun, the elder brother of Yongshou, is of paramount power. And even Yuanba, a devil who creates chaos, is afraid of him. However, such a noble man apologized tolerantly to Andrew in public.

At that time, people were suddenly enlightened. Andrew not only has outstanding abilities, but also has extraordinary background. He must be an influential man. Even the Zhu family made compromises in front of him. It's not surprising that Andrew didn't care about Yuanba.

After seeing this, Jenny couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief. She knew there was a reason why Andrew was so confident. It seemed that she still underestimated the identity of Third Young Master. She felt the more shining light on Andrew's body, which can protect him from being harmed. She didn't have to worry about that Yuanba would attack Andrew. She was relieved.

However, Andrew didn't care about Yongzun's apology. "He must die today." Andrew said.

Andrew was still arrogant and rampant.

Yongzun narrowed his eyes when he saw Andrew's attitude. He looked at Andrew and said with discontent, "Be lenient wherever it is possible. Why you are so aggressive?"

"If he doesn't die, he will be a scourge and there will be more people killed by him." Andrew said.

This sentence struck the heart of those present. Although they thought if Yuanba stopped killing and left, they could escape. They also knew Yuanba was just temporarily stopped and he would continue to bully others in the future. When he is not mad, he is rampant, beating and killing people at will. Once he is mad, he will kill people without hesitation. Such a dangerous person is like a ticking time bomb, which is going to explode at any time. No one knows how many people will be killed by him by then.

Yongzun knew his nephew's nature clearly. However, though Yuanba is a devil, he is a member of Zhu family, so Yongzun didn't allow something bad happen to him. "My nephew, though he doesn't know how to behave properly, is endowed with divine powers. Do you think you can kill him?" Yongzun said to Andrew coldly.

"I can." Andrew said without hesitation.

At that moment, Yuanba, who has been enduring his anger, exploded. Without saying anything, he hit Andrew with his fist.

Bang!

The heavy blow was planted on Andrew's chest.

The blow was so fast that it was invisible to the eyes.

Andrew's body suddenly flew out...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 159 A Duel

Yuanba Zhu's attack sent Andrew flying through the air with violent power. Instead of falling to the ground, Andrew stood firmly and stayed calm again.

He seemed to be fine, standing upright, with an imposing appearance.

People present were all shocked by this scene.

After a minute, the silent crowds suddenly burst into roar, discussing excitedly.

"Oh my god! How handsome he was when he landed!"

"Not only that, the point is that he did not fall down when he was hit by Yuanba Zhu!"

"Yeah, his punch just now was really terrifying. I thought Andrew would be killed. However, there is nothing wrong with him."

"Even the four greatest gods were killed by his punches while Andrew could hold on to it. Unbelievable!"

"Exactly, no wonder he insisted on killing Yuanba. It turned out that he had martial arts!"

Until this moment, they realized that Andrew was not only a literatus. He was endowed with both civil and martial virtues who also did well in the field of martial arts.

It's well known that his painting skills and musical talents were awesome. As for his martial arts, no one knew exactly. Then, skepticism came.

"Well, don't be too hopeful. Although he has held on to Yuanba's punch, it doesn't mean he is powerful enough to defeat Yuanba."

"Yeah, once Yuanba goes mad, it's likely that Andrew is no match for him."

"Anyway, wait a moment. Since he insists on fighting against Yuanba, we have nothing to do but expect him to outdo himself."

"Good luck to him then!"

In fact, they had given up hope for Andrew. While the battle between Andrew and Yuanba was inevitable, everybody had to hope that a miracle would happen to Andrew to succeed.

Jenny, standing not far away, was frightened to see Andrew hit by Yuanba. Fortunately, Andrew looked fine. It's obvious that the almighty young master had martial arts to protect himself. But she could still not relax because his opponent was Yuanba. She had little confidence in his martial arts. She couldn't help worrying about Andrew.

After a while, watched by the crowd, he slowly walked towards Yuanba. His pace was steady and calm, filled with extreme confidence.

His eyes that focused on Andrew's approaching, instantly changed. He gritted his teeth and said, "I didn't expect you to survive my punch."

Yuanba was really shocked by him this time. His punch was so abrupt with great power that even a martial master could not hold up well easily. But Andrew did it. What's more, he walked freely, seeming not to get hurt at all. How could it not shock Yuanba.

Andrew stood before Yuanba and said lightly, "I admit that you are really strong. But to hurt me, your strength is far from enough."

How arrogant he was!

Yuanba was provoked by his words again. He shouted at Andrew with extreme anger, "Fuck you!"

He clenched his fist in exasperation again to hit Andrew violently.

At the same time, Yongzun Zhu suddenly moved and stopped Yuanba. Then, Yongzun turned to Andrew seriously, "Andrew, don't provoke my nephew anymore. Otherwise, I'm afraid you will die miserably if he gets mad."

At this time, Yongzun's tone of voice was not as respectful as before. His seemingly suggestion actually contained an implicit threat.

Ignoring Yongzun, he said coldly, "He will never kill me if he is not powerful enough."

Yongzun could not stand it anymore since Andrew insisted on courting death in spite of his persuasion. He nodded and said impolitely, "So, I won't stickybeak."

He stepped back to give way to Yuanba.

Yuanba looked at Yongzun and asked, "Uncle, can I fight him now?"

Yongzun replied, "If you like."

Hearing this, Yuanba immediately exploded and rushed to Andrew, waving his fist to attack Andrew.

The punch was very forceful with strong power.

Yuanba could finally fight wantonly after enduring for a long time. He behaved like an erupting torrent, a sudden hurricane, a volcano with endless power, rushing toward Andrew.

The crowd instantly kept silent, staring at the scene while holding their breath.

Everyone present feared for Andrew at this moment.

As Yuanba was going to hit him soon, Andrew suddenly jumped back nimbly to avoid his deadly attack.

Though failing, he did not stop but immediately punched again.

This time, Andrew still did not fight back. Instead, he dodged again, letting Yuanba's second punch failed.

The speed of his dodging was so fast that others could hardly catch it with the naked eye.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 160 Master Andrew VS Yuanba Zhu

In the limelight, there was a fierce battle between Yuanba Zhu and Andrew. With anger and the momentum of explosion, Yuanba waved his

arms to hit Andrew crazily again and again. Andrew, on the other hand, hid again and again. Andrew did not attack from beginning to end, but he did not suffer any injury.

Those in the stadium were dazzled by the punches and dodges of them. A sense of shock came to the hearts of all. Murmur of discussions rose.

"I didn't expect that the battle could last so long."

"Yeah, I thought Andrew would be killed immediately."

"But what Andrew is thinking? Why he is always hiding?"

"Who knows. I think he is trying to buy time, because he can't win."

"Andrew, come on!"

Everyone in the stadium became nervous unconsciously. They had expectations of Andrew, because he could defense so long. On the other hand, they were nervous, because he didn't fight back.

Jenny Xia was more anxious than others. She thought Andrew was walking a tightrope. The slightest mistake would smash him to pieces. Yuanba's every punch was so terrible and Andrew has escaped so many times. But if Yuanba kept punching, it was possible that Andrew would be hit. Jenny worried about his safety.

Yongzun Zhu, who has been poised, narrowed his eyes slightly at that moment. He closely looked at Andrew. With a secretive look, no one knew his thoughts. But obviously, he has been observing Andrew, as if he wanted to see through Andrew.

Time was stretched and the battle seemed to go on for a long time.

The failure of hitting Andrew made Yuanba angrier. He became more and more violent and powerful. He was as tireless as a brute who had taken stimulants.

On the contrary, Andrew was always calm and poised. If Yuanba was a mad cow, then Andrew was a matador. Andrew seemed to be passive, but in fact Andrew took the initiative to fool Yuanba. As Andrew dodged, he said, "You want to kill me for that?"

The provocation, like a barrel of hot oil, fiercely poured on the anger of Yuanba.

Bang!

Yuanba exploded.

Yuanba's eyes were red and he was very angry. He shouted to Andrew, "I will kill you."

After saying that, Yuanba's momentum exploded and his attack grew more fierce.

Whir! Whir! Whir!

Yuanba punched ceaselessly. The wind brought by his punches tore the air. There was a roar, which made people feel uncomfortable. There was great power in Yuanba's body. When he attacked, the boundless power rolled out, as if it could destroy the world. With this power, he kept attacking Andrew.

Andrew began to retreat constantly as Yuanba attacked powerfully.

After seeing this, those present were nervous again. In fact, people had some expectations just now. They hoped Andrew could get rid of the devil for people. But the present situation was not optimistic. Obviously, Andrew was at a disadvantage. He was stifled by Yuanba, and there was no room for him to fight back. It was only a matter of time before Andrew failed.

Everyone was nervous.

"Jenny, what should we do? Third Yong Master is going to be killed by Yuanba." Guilan Huang said. She scared to death when she saw the great power of Yuanba. She regarded Third Yong Master as her savior. But he repeatedly prevented Yuanba from leaving and wanted to fight against him. From what was going on, it seemed that Andrew couldn't win. Guilan was very worried.

Jenny was also worried. But at that point, she could change nothing. All she could do was pray in silence that things would not get worse and Andrew would be fine.

The battle was still on, but it was more intense and thrilling. Yuanba was angry, and he was more horrible than a crazy beast. He hit a lot of punches in a moment and there was no retreat for Andrew. Then, Yuanba threw out the last and most fierce blow.

This blow, with the power of landslide and tsunami, accumulated all the power of Yuanba. It was directed to the face of Andrew.

With no retreat, Andrew didn't dodge. He stretched out his hand to defend against Yuanba's powerful blow.

Bang!

Yuanba's fist and Andrew's palm collided.

Yuanba didn't move, like a statue of stone.

But Andrew flied out again. His body flew through the air in a parabolic curve and he landed on the stage in the center of the stadium directly.

This time, Andrew landed steadily again.

But those present were disappointed. The head-on battle just now had shown that Yuanba is absolutely invincible. No matter how strong Andrew is, he is not Yuanba's opponent.

All the people were hopeless.

"Do you dare to look down upon me now?" Yuanba shouted at Andrew angrily.

"It's no use fighting by brute force alone. Today, I will show you what real kung fu is." Andrew said calmly.

After saying that, Andrew exploited his power suddenly. His clothes started to dance immediately. His body seemed to be surrounded by a white mist.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

The balloons on the stage exploded after Andrew's power came out.

The loud and clear explosion rang through the stadium, like setting off firecrackers.

Qingzhi Xia, who has been silent previously, suddenly opened his eyes wide after seeing this. He murmured unbelievably, "This is the release of internal forces. He is a real master in Kung Fu."

My husband: A Legendary Man - 161 The Martial Art Master

The Master !

While there are lots of people devoting themselves in martial arts, but few can reach the level of the Master.

And having a Master in a family certainly promises the prosperity of it.

In the field of martial art, Masters are undisputedly invincible.

But trudging to become a Master is not something that can be accomplished readily. Not only does it require diligent hard work but also gifted talents. Moreover, the talent outweighs the hard work in significance, resulting in many people's failing to achieve it after their entire life's worth of effort.

Tremendous astonishment hit Qingzhi, who was a martial art learner himself, when he realized that Andrew was a Master.

Jenny knows nothing about martial art, but she knew what Master means as well as she knew about the saying: Master shall be held in absolute respect.

The thought of Andrew being a Master of which the supremacy in martial art is highly admired and esteemed had never crossed Jenny's

mind. The list of his magnificent accomplishment seemed to be going on forever: Prestige, talents in literature and arts, and now martial art.

Though Jenny's mind was in a muss, she got to realize why Andrew was so calm and confident, showing no fear of Yuanba: He was not going kamikaze, he simply didn't give a damn about Yuanba.

There were other martial art learners, all of whom exclaimed in astonishment: "That's impossible! Making inner energy tangible, only a Master is capable of such a thing!"

"Wait...Is Andrew a Master?"

"No way! Look at his skin! He's still so young!"

"Is it even possible to become a Master at such an age?"

"A Master in both literature art and martial art, does such people exist?"

"What an omnipotent monster Andrew is..."

There came the saying: Master shall be held in absolute respect.

But Yuanba did not care about anything. As there were still noise from the crowd, Yuanba's rage fixed on Andrew and dashed toward him recklessly.

Yongzun immediately stepped up and stopped Yuanba, saying: "Cut it out! He's a Master!"

Not even Yuanzun's word was enough to negate Yuanba's tremendous wrath. He shouted relentlessly: "So what? He's still going to bite the dust!"

Ignoring Yuanzun, he leaped and landed the stage, standing right in front of Andrew.

As Yuanba got on the stage, fleeing and running away were the crowd and Xia's family.

Without wasting any seconds, Yuanba waved his arm and punched towards Andrew expeditiously.

Andrew's has released his inner power. This time he sprinted toward Yuanba as fast as lighting instead of dodging.

Not until then did the fight between Yuanba and Andrew began,

Still insane and savage was Yuanba. His fist came with destructive power and he moved like wild wind, the impact from his attack caused explosion in the air and sent shiver down everyone's spine.

But Andrew had stopped dodging. He blocked Yuanba's punches with extraordinary swiftness. Even though his moves seemed soft and powerless, all Yuanba's attack were fenced off perfectly.

Yuanba's fury kept escalating as he felt that all his attacks were in vain no matter how hard he tried, as if hitting a pile of cotton. Growing fiercer were his attacks, not even once had them landed on Andrew. It looks like he was on the losing side even all the attacks were from him.

"You bastard!" Being humiliated so long has rendered Yuanba completely raged. Regardless of his own wounds, he exerted all his might in a punch and went for Andrew. So powerful was this attack that it came with winds howling and twisting around it furiously.

In complete calmness, Andrew raised his arm, clutched his fist and punched directly toward Yuanba's rage.

Crack!

The sound of breaking bones echoed in the stadium.

Yuanba's steel-like arm shattered and went unconscious.

"What the..." Yuanba's overwhelming confidence in his might collapsed the moment he realized he lost the fight.

As for Andrew, his arm did not even budge. His fist kept going forward and landed on Yuanba's chest.

Boom!

The power drove blood out of Yuanba's mouth. He was sent in to the air and crashed below the stage.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 162 The Power of The Master

The invincible and unstoppable Yuanba Zhu fell down, beaten by Andrew.

This scene was indeed shocking and unbelievable.

Everyone present was both shocked and thrilled.

"Is this the power of the master?"

"Yes, how strong it is! He looked so soft and gentle, but how come he has such a great power?"

Being a Martial Master, he has grasped the essence of the martial arts, and could connect the inner power with the outside world perfectly; their explosive force is far beyond our imagination."

"No wonder the whole world looks up to Masters, this Master is really a saint!"

"Andrew is so perfect and it's amazing that he has beaten Yuanba; he could easily defeat this terrible devil like this."

The sounds of discussion were like waves surging up and down, so were people's emotions. The whole place exploded, someone even got excited and screamed; the strong waves of passion flew over the whole place.

It's such a shame that their happiness lasted for only a few seconds when suddenly they shut their mouths; the boiling scene was paused and became silent all of a sudden, because Yuanba was standing up from the floor.

Though being badly injured, Yuanba did not get discouraged, instead, his aura was becoming stronger and stronger.

"Ah-Ah-Ah!" He raised his head and started to roar.

Yuanba's strength doubled along with the roar and the whole gym was full of his fury; everyone present was repressed by the depressive atmosphere.

"It's over! Yuanba is going mad again!"

"This time Yuanba seems to be a lot stronger!"

"Yes, how terrible!"

"I am so scared!"

The people who were once excited at the moment could not laugh out anymore; everyone could see that Yuanba was really getting mad this time, and when he got mad he was so terrible that everyone felt breathless, even their hearts couldn't help trembling; Some of them even got so scared that they were beginning to rush to the exit of the gym already.

"Yuanba, stop what you are doing!" Yongzun Zhu saw that the situation was going out of control, so he immediately scolded Yuanba.

However, Yuanba at the moment, was totally out of his mind, he even wouldn't listen to Yongzun.

Yuanba was physically different from normal people and he had a unique body condition; he could blast out tremendous power without using his inner strength; it was purely from his physical strength. He seemed alright when he was normal, but when he went mad, all his inner power would be ignited and his capability would double, too; when he became like this, he was nearly unstoppable.

The angrier he became, the crazier he would get; Yuanba had been provoked by Andrew again and again and even got beaten badly by him this time; his fury reached to the top and so did his craziness. But this time, he was not crazy enough to kill innocent people; it was Andrew that made him angry, so the only thing he was hunting after, was Andrew's life.

"I want you dead!" The crazy Yuanba opened his bloody mouth and roared in an extremely deep and scary voice.

As soon as he finished, he rushed to the stage.

Da! Da! Da!

Yuaba's footsteps were echoing around the gym as he was running.

He leaped when he came by the stage; standing by the stage with one foot, he leaped again; his big and strong body stretched like an eagle and threw himself upon Andrew.

As he was approaching Andrew in the air, he focused all his power on his left hand and then threw it heavily toward Andrew.

Hiss hiss!

The air was torn apart and sonic boom could be heard clearly.

There were numerous audiences in the gym and all of them could feel the power of the fist. It was so powerful that even the universe was about to change. And people were repeating the same thing in their hearts, "Andrew is screwed!"

Everyone was breathless and nervous.

Jenny Xia was even more nervous and she couldn't help screaming, "Third Young Master, watch out!"

Standing in the middle of the stage, Andrew suddenly had an overwhelming feeling as if a piece of dark cloud was above his head

when Yuanba's fist was flying toward him. It could already be felt before it actually reached.

Facing the deadly fist, Master Andrew didn't dodge, instead, he chose to fight against it.

Andrew reached out his right hand and seemed to have drawn something in the air. This move looked casual but it seemed that it could mix the clouds and the wind and control everything.

Right after that, he lifted his hand and threw his palm upon Yuanba's iron fist.

Boom!

The palm and the fist met and a tremendous wave of strength exploded immediately...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 163 Who Won?

Yuanba Zhu's fist met Master Andrew's palm; the two collided each other and thus created a strong explosive force.

The grand stage collapsed in an instant, the dirt and dust surrounded them like mist.

Thought it was a temporary stage, it was very firm; however, the two fought so fiercely and had it destroyed, how unbelievable!

The crowds were stunned. Several moments later, discussions started to swell in the gym, cautiously.

“What’s going on? Who won?”

“Who knows! The two got themselves buried in the ruins of the stage, I can’t see, either.”

“My instinct tells me that Master Andrew is not well, how come?”

“Can’t agree more! Yuanba’s fist was so devastating that even the Master would have difficulty resisting it, I assume.”

People were discussing in whisper with concerns in their hearts. Strong as Master Andrew was, however, compared to the crazy Yuanba at the moment, his power was only a tip of an iceberg. It was almost certain that Andrew be dead.

With the time flowing slowly, and in people’s deep concern, the dust floating in the air finally died down, and the scene could finally be seen clearly.

As everyone could see, among the ruins where the stage collapsed, Master Andrew was standing firm and unmoved, glowing so brightly and looking so charming.

Yuanba, on the contrary, was lying there, looking like a dead man.

His veins and muscles were so badly hurt; he’s so crippled that it was impossible for him to stand up again in his life.

Boom!

Voices of fierce discussion began to explode like a bomb.

“Yuanba has lost! Yuanba has lost!”

“Yes yes! How wonderful! This crazy man finally got defeated!”

“Oh dear, I can’t believe it! Mater Andrew won! He’s so powerful!”

“Oh I admire him so much!”

“Andrew is so amazing! He actually beat Yuanba! He’s the most perfect man in the world!” Yuhan Chen had been so obsessed with Andrew that she nearly forgot her fiance who was sitting right next to her.

However, Zhiyuan Yu didn’t seem to be bothered by Yuhan’s admiration for Andrew at all; he himself couldn’t help praising along, “Yes, the Martial Master is indeed powerful!”

“Mom! The Third Young Master won!” Seeing it with her own eyes that the wicked devil finally got beaten, Jenny Xia was so thrilled that her tears began to fall.

Guilan Huang was as excited and screamed, “Yes! This Third Young Master is our savior! Jenny, you are so fortunate to have known such a great and capable man!”

Among all the people who were admiring Andrew, the Xia Family was unexpectedly included, though their family business was ruined exactly by Andrew. At the moment, they were thrilled and impressed by Andrew as well.

We could say, Yuanba’s being defeated was a huge event worth celebrating; the people in the gym were screaming and cheering, the sounds of excitement were about to tear down the whole place!

In the applause of excitement, this amazing fight finally came to an end.

Yuanba, lying on the floor, seemed unresigned; his lips were moving but he couldn't make a sound.

Andrew looked down at him and said lightly, "Be an ordinary man next lifetime!"

While he was finishing the words, he lifted his foot and stepped toward Yuanba's chest.

Pong!

Just as Andrew's foot was about to step on Yuanba's chest, a black shadow suddenly flashed over and attacked Andrew.

Naturally, Andrew reached out his arm and stopped the black shadow, only to let the black shadow hit his arm, but the great force bounced Andrew and he flew backwards.

Tens of meters away, Andrew stopped.

It was no one else; the man who attacked Andrew was Yuanba's big uncle, Yongzun Zhu.

Yongzun was quite far away from Andrew but he could stand in front of Andrew in a blink of an eye and strike Andrew to fly; how unbelievable he was!

The people on the scene were shocked and they started to discuss again.

"Yongzun finally interfered!"

"It's said that Yongzun was a super master; he deserves his name!"

"Yes! He was so fast just now; I didn't even see his figure clearly!"

"Hmmm, since Yongzun interfered, it would be difficult for Andrew to kill Yuanba."

"That's for sure, Yuanba is the First Young Master of the Zhu Family; Yongzun wouldn't watch him die."

Seeing that Yongzun finally got involved, people slowly calmed down, though they would be glad to see Yuanba killed by Andrew. Yongzun's interference not only made it impossible for Yuanba to die, but also made the people nervous.

Andrew was unhappy, too. He stared at Yongzun coldly and said, "What do you mean?"

Yongzun made a fist-and-palm salute and said, "Master Andrew, please spare him his life!" He sounded polite and gentle, yet his tones were full of firmness.

Andrew said in a deep voice, "I've said it; Yuanba Zhu must die!"

Yongzun's face changed a little, he said seriously, "I won't let you kill him."

Andrew said lightly, "I'll kill whoever I want and no one can stop me." Andrew had already sentenced Yuanba to death and in no way would he let Yuanba escape from it.

Yongzun was nearly speechless; he stared at Andrew and asked, "Why do you have to do this?"

Andrew ignored him directly and walked to Yuanba.

Yongzun immediately stood in front of him and stopped him.

"Get out of my way." Andrew said with coldness and seriousness.

Yongzun squinted, "Taking the Zhu Family as an enemy won't do you any good."

Andrew said indifferently, "I could care less about that!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 164 Yongzun Zhu Attacked!

The invincible Zhu Family that everyone looked up to in Jiangdong Province, however, in Master Andrew's eyes, was nothing but a speck of dust; he didn't care about the Zhu Family at all.

Yongzun Zhu had always been tolerant and endurable, and cautious with his emotions, but today, with this Andrew challenging his bottom line again and again, causing him to lose face, Yongzun finally couldn't take it any more; he said in a deep voice with a cold face, "Andrew, do you think you can do whatever you want and even decide on other people's life and death, just because you are a Master?"

Andrew said lightly, "No, I just think he deserves death."

Yongzun scolded coldly, "You don't get to decide whether he should live or die; as long as I'm here, don't you dream about killing my nephew!"

"You can't stop me." Andrew said lightly.

Yongzun hummed and shouted, "Don't think you are the only Master in this world, Andrew!"

As he was talking, a strong wave of steam blasted out of his body.

His inner power went out.

The strong force made the dust float once again in the air and circle around Yongzun's feet.

Yongzun, at the moment, looked like a god descending the world with fairy air surrounding him.

"Master! Another Master!"

"Oh dear, Yongzun turns out to be a Martial Master as well!"

"No wonder the Zhu Family claimed to be the First Family in Jiangdong Province; there exists a Master in the Zhu Family!"

"I am fortunate enough to see two Masters in one day; how magical!"

"I am so thrilled!"

The crowds on the scene soon got excited again.

Everyone was extremely excited except Andrew. He was calm as he had always been, and with his eyes glowing gentle and calm lights, he stared straight at Yongzun and then said, "You Zhu family indeed hide things deep."

After releasing his strength, Yongzun became even more arrogant. He looked at Andrew in despise and said coldly, "We Zhu Family is something more than you can imagine, so a nice suggestion for you, stop what you are doing and flee!"

Without thinking about it, Andrew said firmly, "Yuanba Zhu's life is mine today; it won't work even if Yongshou Zhu is here."

Yongzun's eyes got sharp and he said angrily, "Be a smart guy; do you think you can kill him right in front of my face?"

Just as he finished his words, he released an even stronger wave of steam and the overwhelming power was about to swallow Andrew.

"I think I can." Andrew replied coldly and then he reached out his hand all of a sudden and waved his fist toward Yongzun. The force of the fist caused a strong wind and it felt like a tiger coming down the mountain.

Seeing the scene, Yongzun reached out his fist as well without hesitation and the force felt like as strong as a storm.

The two Masters began to fight fiercely. Both of them were swift and aggressive and their fists and kicks were hitting non-stopping; the great sounds moved the whole place.

The stage was already in ruins, but at the moment a huge cloud of dust rose and was blown about in the air; it was where the two were fighting fiercely.

Yongzun Zhu seemed to be a different person when he fought; he no longer was the little old man around his seventies, instead, he seemed like a rampage fighting god who could defeat it all wherever he went. His every skill was full of deadly power and he was so swift and flexible and kept attacking, not even giving Andrew a minute to breathe.

Facing Yongzun's strong attack, Andrew wasn't daunted, instead, he defended accordingly and his skills were just like before, gentle and slow

but with enormous strength. Yongzun attacked, and he defended; when he fought back, Yongzun defended. He was flexible and confident.

In only a short time, they had already shown numerous skills.

The fight was becoming fiercer and fiercer.

The atmosphere in the gym became so tense that the people dared not make a sound, instead, they just couldn't move their eyes away from the stage, where Andrew and Yongzun were fighting in the dust. It was such a rare fight to watch and no one would want to miss it. The crowd fixed their eyes on the two with their hearts hanging.

Even after what seemed to be a hundred years, Andrew and Yongzun were still fighting, and it was still a draw.

The audiences were getting impatient and started to talk in whisper,

"Both of the Masters are so strong, but who will win?"

"Yes I am so nervous; who will be the winner?"

"I don't think Andrew can beat Yongzun; Yongzun was so well known after all, and he must exceed Andrew both in skills and experiences."

"Yes, I feel the same way, too. Strong as Andrew was, he's no match for Yongzun; the older, the more experienced!"

Everyone was concerned about the result and the more they focused on it, the more nervous they got.

Jenny Xia was even more tense. To her, Andrew was no longer simply the famous painter, instead, he meant something more to her at the

moment; he was so charming and enchanting with that unique beauty around him. He was not only connected to Jenny's destiny, but also her heart. She had the hope from the bottom of her heart that Andrew could win and everything could turn out well today.

The two Masters were in fight, thus they didn't pay extra attention to other people; they were so immersed in the fight, especially Yongzun who was so devoted. He was like a waken dragon with endless energy and he became more and more passionate and excited as he fought. The whole gym was filled with his powerful aura and the whole world was spinning around him.

Andrew remained calm and kept dealing with Yongzun's attacks; he didn't seem to worry at all, and he just defended carelessly.

However, Yongzun Zhu got a little impatient, so he suddenly got a chance and waved his fist heavily toward Andy, like a tiger grabbing the heart of its prey, murderously and suddenly.

Andrew was swift, too. He defended himself against the deadly strike with one hand, he was still staggering backwards, though.

Looking at Andrew who seemed in disgrace, Yongzun said sarcastically, "Look at you! You are just a new fish in the Master's Field; stop struggling; you can't defeat me!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 165 The Awkward Yongzun Zhu

Yongzun Zhu's words were always full of confidence of conquering the world and the despise to Andrew. Through the fight, Yongzun could

almost be sure that Andrew was nothing more than a new fish in the Master's Field and that Andrew was far behind him.

Though the fight was not yet finished yet, Yongzun had already believed that he would in no doubt win.

Andrew staggered backward for a few steps and then stood firmly right there. He didn't seem to get hurt at all, nor did he care much about Yongzun's confident words. He just replied lightly, "If I say I came to the Master's Field when I was twelve years old, would you believe it?"

The words were so easily said but were like a stone tossed into a peaceful lake; it caused huge waves. The people in the gym were all shocked and they began to discuss.

"What? Did I hear it wrong? Did he say that he had become a Master since twelve years old?"

"Aye, How is it possible? Twelve years old? I was in primary school and was watching cartoons!"

"Oh he's exaggerating! I think he is calling a bluff!"

"I agree. He must think there's no chance of beating Yongzun so he wants to mentally beat him."

"Yeah, sounds reasonable; it could also be seen from the fight just now, that Yongzun was apparently stronger and it's not that easy for Andrew to win."

No one would want to believe Andrew's words that he had come to the Master's Field since twelve years old; it sounded so ridiculous. People

suddenly felt that Andrew was so unreliable at the moment and it highly likely that the victory would belong to Yongzun.

Even Guilan Huang changed her view about this Third Young Master. She said worriedly to Jenny, "Why do I have this feeling that the Third Young Master might be unreliable?"

Jenny had always kept her eyes on Andrew and she didn't give any comments on Guilan's words; she didn't even response to her. Her expression was complicated at the moment and her emotions were hard to guess.

While Yongzun, burst into laughter when he heard the words. He said to Andrew sarcastically, "Ha-ha! Are you kidding me? If only you could have gained inner power at twelves years old! That would make you a genius. You say you have been a Master at the age of twelve, how ridiculously impossible!"

Yongzun considered himself talented in martial arts and he had this unique understanding in martial fights; but even so, he had practiced day and night and paid countless efforts before he became a real Master in his fifties. Now that Andrew was bluffing that he became a Master at the age of twelve, Yongzun felt greatly humiliated; he wouldn't believe it.

Facing other people's question, Andrew chose to ignore. He only fixed his eyes on Yongzun and said directly without wasting time, "You frog in the well. Open your eyes and watch closely."

As soon as he finished his words, Andrew suddenly moved; he was so fast that all people could see was a black shadow sweeping through the ruins and in a distant, he was already standing in front of Yongzun.

The next moment, a fist was thrown toward Yongzun's chest already.

Yongzun was still smiling and smug about himself when suddenly he got hit by Andrew's fist.

Right away, Yongzun's old body was like a loosen kite and started flying backwards and at last fell on the floor heavily.

Everything happened in just a blink of an eye. When Yongzun was beaten down, the people who were talking didn't even realize what had happened. They didn't see how Andrew did it; he was just so fast and so close to the extreme; people were all astonished.

Everyone present immediately got silent with their eyes wide open; they were stunned.

Yongzun was lying on the floor and his eyes were full of disbelief.

Andrew was standing firm like a mountain. He looked so great and tall and full of the temperament of a king; he was very confident.

The gym was full of dead silence, but soon the voices of discussion started to explode.

"What? What happened? How come Yongzun got knocked down in the blink of an eye?"

"Yes, how come? The reverse is so dramatic!"

"I just saw a black shadow flashing by and then Yongzun was down."

"The black shadow was in no doubt Master Andrew, but he was way too fast! He didn't even finish his words when he did it; so amazing!"

“He’s awesome! Maybe he’s telling the truth, that he had become a Master at the age of twelve.”

“It’s highly likely!”

The sounds of discussion were like waves surging up and down inside the gym. People had an overall new view about Andrew. He said he had become a Master at twelve and no one believe him and thought he was bluffing; but now, he showed his ability and people had to readjust their thoughts; Andrew could really be as strong as he said.

Even Guilan who was questioning Andrew a while ago, was stunned at the moment. She was both surprised and excited, and she said, “Oh dear, he’s not a human, he’s a god! Jenny, if you could marry the Third Young Master, I would laugh in my dreams!”

Jenny didn’t respond to Guilan’s change of attitude; however, the way she looked at Andrew was full of joy and apparently her admiration to Andrew grew as well.

Yongzun was the most surprised person, lying on the floor, embarrassed and panicked.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 166 The Incredible Master Andrew

How could Yongzun Zhu had imagined this: a moment ago, he was sneering at Master Andrew, and the next moment, he was being punched away by Andrew. This was unacceptable to Yongzun.

Yongzun took a breath, then braced himself and slowly stood up. He gazed at Master Andrew sharply and said coldly, "I wasn't ready just now, and you were taking advantage of me."

"But now, I'm ready. You are out of luck."

After saying this, Yongzun's expression changed abruptly, as if there were sharp knives shooting out from his eyes, which seemed to be incomparably piercing. A powerful inner energy also violently burst from his body in an instant. He didn't keep his power anymore, releasing his inner energy completely.

The powerful inner energy was like an overwhelming wave that swept across the entire stadium.

Immediately, Yongzun Zhu shot out in a woosh, rushed towards Master Andrew with his strongest power.

The crowd in the stadium, immediately hold their breath and kept silent, watching at the ruins of the stage in fear. They could not see Yongzun's move clearly, only to see an afterimage flashed past really fast, and in a second, Yongzun appeared in front of Master Andrew.

However, he didn't immediately hit on Master Andrew, but was running around Master Andrew rapidly. Seeing this, the audience were dazed and confused.

The audience were completely unable to figure out what Yongzun was planning. But soon, Yongzun Zhu kept circling and at the same time was punching at Master Andrew swiftly

Hoo! Hoo! Hoo!

In a moment, it was like countless fists were striking at Master Andrew together. And these fists were like a rotating machine running at high speed. Once touched, one would be severely traumatized and badly mutilated.

Yongzun's fists were so fast and fierce that almost everyone who was watching felt a chill down his spine. Even if they were standing far away, they all seemed to have felt the high winds brought by Yongzun's move stinging their skin and making them tremble.

This move was Yongzun Zhu's unique skill, the Shadowless Fist (a kind of kungfu).

The Shadowless Fist is a kind of kungfu that one could throw numerous punches and leave countless shadows with only two hands, and each punch is extremely lethal. Others can't tell which punch is real and which is not. The real punch could cause fatal harm once being hit.

Facing Yongzun's Shadowless Fist, ordinary people would be absolutely flustered by the rapidly moving silhouette and the countless fists. But Master Andrew stood in the midst of the silhouette and shadow, yet still remained unhurried and calm. Everyone could see that Master Andrew's windbreaker was blowing and dancing in the air, but his body remained firm and steady.

In a short time, Yongzun Zhu had turned in many circles and thrown countless punches, but he hadn't attacked Master Andrew for real, not even touched him.

Seeing this, all the people were unsure and puzzled about what he was doing.

And then, all of a sudden, Yongzun Zhu, launched his attack.

As he was revolving, the shadows of his fists hadn't disappeared when he suddenly struck out a real punch, heading straight for Master Andrew's face.

This punch seemed to have the power of destroying the earth.

The punch was like a dragon with overflowing murderous aura .

The one who was hit by it would definitely die.

What's more, this punch was hidden among the countless shadows, making it impossible to distinguish between the real and the virtual, which was the perfect magic of Shadowless Fist.

Bang!

Before Yongzun's piercing punch touched Master Andrew, Master Andrew struck out and grasped him by the wrist.

Everyone in the stadium was shocked and didn't believe what they saw.

Yongzun Zhu was like a thief caught in act, looking at Master Andrew in horror. He murmured incredulously, "How is that possible? Why could you see my moves?"

The Shadowless Fist was Yongzun Zhu's trump card, his most powerful special skill, and he was very confident in it. Therefore, even Yongzun knew that Master Andrew was a Grand Master, he didn't care about him, because he was convinced that no matter how powerful Andrew was, he would feel dazzled, confused and dizzy facing his Shadowless Fist. In this case, no one can discern his real punch accurately, let alone see his movements clearly.

However, Master Andrew apparently succeed, which really amazed and frightened Yongzun.

"You're too weak. It is just an insignificant skill." Master Andrew said scornfully. And at the same time, he was holding Yongzun's wrist and raised him upwards.

Immediately, Yongzun Zhu's body soared into the air.

Then, Master Andrew dragged him downwards again. Yongzun Zhu's body immediately dropped down sharply and smashed into the ground.

Boom!

The stadium shook with a loud bang as if an earthquake occurred.

Yongzun Zhu's old bones were instantly broken, half of his life was lost. His internal organs were damaged, and he was vomiting blood.

Yongzun was defeated, very thoroughly.

The people in the stadium were suddenly stunned, and then, they came back to their senses so suddenly that everyone could not help but cry out in shock.

"Jesus crazy, Master Andrew is too strong. Is he still human? I can't believe this."

"Yeah, isn't Yongzun Zhu a Grand Master? Why is he so vulnerable while fighting with Master Andrew?"

"Yongzun Zhu is not weak, it's that Master Andrew is too powerful. Didn't you see when he brought up Yongzun Zhu and slammed him down

casually? The whole stadium seemed to be shaken, this power is super astounding!"

"Master Andrew said that he had become a Grand Master at the age of twelve. Well, that's not a lie!"

"He drew The Tiger Unleashed at the age of ten and became Grand Master at twelve. What an amazing genius he is! "

"He is a real eye-opener!"

Shocked, incomparably shocked, everyone was overwhelmed by Master Andrew's power. This god-like perfect man had amazed people again and again. His power was breathtaking.

Master Andrew was worshiped like a god by the entire audience.

After throwing Yongzun Zhu to the ground, Master Andrew didn't do anything, he just looked down at Yongzun Zhu and said indifferently, "I told you that you can't stop me."

After saying this, Master Andrew ignored Yongzun Zhu and walked towards Yuanba Zhu.

As soon as he got near to Yuanba, he didn't hide his murderous look, directly raised his leg and was about to step on Yuanba and squish him like a worm.

But at this time, a cold, stern voice suddenly sounded, "Stop! Or I'll kill Jenny Xia."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 168 Master Andrew Was Irritated

These words astonished Jenny Xia. She had no confidence in that Andrew had come for her, how could Yongzun Zhu be so sure?

Yongzun Zhu's confidence made Master Andrew's eyes change slightly. Andrew said coldly with an emphatic, "I care her because she is my heroine in A Beauty in Blue."

Andrew's reply was quite reasonable.

But Yongzun Zhu didn't care anything. He seemed to have everything under control. He looked at Master Andrew, saying loudly, "I don't care. As long as you kill my nephew, she won't be alive."

Hearing these words, Andrew's eyes suddenly were filled with sharpness. He fixed his eyes at Yongzun Zhu with a stony glare and said, "I hate being threatened."

Andrew's coldness seemed to penetrate one's bone. But Yongzun Zhu didn't care. With Jenny Xia in his hand, he had the final say. He said in an aggressive way, "What can you do even if I threaten you?"

Fishing his words, he suddenly pinched harder on Jenny's neck, with a more indifferent and vicious look.

Jenny's neck was nearly broken. She felt extremely uncomfortable, with facing turning redder and more difficult to breathe. The white of her eyes even showed up, and her eyes began to lose concentration. She was nearly dying. She felt so painful and desperate.

Seeing this, Guilan Huang was more panicked. She was so agitated, but she didn't know what to do.

"Yongzun Zhu, I am from Hades School. If you hurt my daughter, I will let your Zhu family pay the price, I swear." Even though Jenny was dying, Andrew still didn't tend to compromise. Qingzhi Xia had to reveal his identity.

People there were all astonished.

Many people present were from the lawless world. Astonished to know Qingzhi Xia's identity, they began to discuss:

"Hades School? The most mysterious institutions across the country!"

"Yes, it is mighty. I hope I could be one of them."

"How could we expect that Jenny Xia's father was from the Hades School. That was why he didn't care about the Zhu Family."

"What happened today seemed more complicated."

The Hades School was extremely mysterious. It had many majors, such as assassination, intelligence, espionage, weapons, poison and so on.

This school was so magical and powerful that many people yearn for it because they know that as long as they gained a chance, they would become a first-class master after professional training.

Of course, ordinary people had no chance to study at such a school. Generally, ordinary people usually didn't know where this college was. The school chose its candidate, and the selected people were usually natural talents.

For many people, entering into the Hades School was the climax of their life.

Qingzhi Xia was from the Hades School, which proved his extraordinary identity. In general, no family wanted to offend the people from Hades School, because there were so many gifted persons.

Once, there was a big family vanishing from the world overnight after challenging the authority of the Hades School. Since then, the Hades' School was known throughout the country.

Yongzun Zhu's face changed after listening to Qingzhi Xia's words, but he did not retreat. Hesitated for two seconds, he gritted his teeth and replied coldly, "I don't feel afraid of anyone even if the Emperor."

Qingzhi Xia was to threaten Yongzun Zhu through the authority of the Hades School. But he didn't seem afraid at all, which made Qingzhi Xia panicky. He quickly turned to Master Andrew, "I know Zhu Yuanba deserves to be killed, but my daughter is innocent. Could you spare him at first for my daughter's sake?"

Guilan Huang also knew only Andrew could save Jenny. She just kneeled in front of Andrew regardless of anything and begged, "Third Young Master, please save my daughter! Do not kill Yuanba Zhu as told."

Andrew gave a glance at Guilan Huang and Qingzhi Xia. He then stared at Yongzun Zhu and shouted coldly, "Let her go, and I will spare your life. Otherwise, you have to die."

Andrew was not making a compromise because of Jenny's identity of the hostage. On the contrary, he only gave Yongzun Zhu one choice, that was, let Jenny go. Or Yongzun and Yuanba will end up dead.

Hearing Andrew's words, Guilan Huang and Qingzhi Xia were shocked and lost hope. Although they begged him, Andrew, was not going to give up killing Yuanba for Jenny's sake. It meant that their daughter might leave them.

Guilan Huang and Qingzhi Xia were shocked, disappointed, worried and frightened.

Jenny, who was endangered, was disappointed at Andrew's indifference. She did not want to admit the fact that Andrew didn't care about her life at all, but she had to face reality.

Yongzun Zhu, who was confident at the beginning, began to be angry because Andrew did not give in, and even threatened to kill him. He held tighter Jenny's neck and threatened furiously, "You still want to kill me? Don't you believe I will kill Jenny now? "

Yongzun Zhu was irritated. He just believed Andrew cared about Jenny. He was gambling.

However, when he just finished, Andrew suddenly roared, "Go to hell then!"

Finishing these words, Andrew was like a violent ancient monster that had been awoken, getting rid of his usual calmness.

His strong aura-field covered the whole hall in a minute.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 169 Yongzun Zhu died

Master Andrew is an awesome master. But he didn't show too much emotion and let out too much momentum from the beginning.

But this time, Master Andrew seemed to be very angry. The power released by him was very strong, and the coverage of it was extremely wide. The whole stadium seemed to be covered in smoke and filled with repressed air.

All those present seemed to be under pressure. Their heart rate slowed and they breathed difficultly.

Yongzun Zhu, stood not far from Master Andrew, felt the sense of suffocation deeply. He knew Master Andrew is strong, but he didn't expect that Master Andrew is strong to this point.

How dreadful it is!

Yongzun's confidence began to fade and his heartbeat was out of rhythm. He felt deeply that death was approaching him. His hands trembled.

It seemed that the one being strangled by the neck was himself, but not Jenny Xia.

He couldn't help being panic, but his last faith was still there. He looked at Master Andrew and threatened him in a prevaricating way, "Don't move. If you move, I will immediately kill..."

Before Yongzun finished his words, Master Andrew waved his right hand suddenly. Then, with a sound of whew, a white light suddenly shot to Yongzun.

Immediately, Yongzun stopped talking. His eyes opened wide and his expression was frozen in a state of amazement.

There was a hole shot through in the middle of his forehead.

Then blood shot out and sprayed into the air. It was startling.

Those present were shocked suddenly. This scene was too strange and sudden that no one knew what was going on. They were astonished and stilled by what they saw.

In the shocked gaze of the people, Yongzun's stiff body, carrying Jenny together, suddenly fell back down.

Yongzun died.

People were dumbstruck.

The stadium was quiet.

Ding-dong.

When all was quiet, a bloody coin fell to the floor of the auditorium with a ringing sound.

The sound was not loud, but it was very clear and abrupt. It woke up the crowd in a daze.

Suddenly, all kinds of exclamations filled the stadium.

"Is Yongzun really dead?"

"Absolutely. There is a hole in his head."

"Oh my god, that's terrible."

"Is Master Andrew a person?" How did he kill Master Yongzun from a distance immediately?"

"Didn't you see it? It is the coin. The white light is the coin shot by Master Andrew."

"A coin killed Master Yongzun? Master Andrew is a master of weapon without peer."

Everyone was unable to restrain their shock. Who would have thought that Master Andrew killed Yongzun with a coin in the blink of an eye.

It was amazing and exciting. Everyone's heart was beating wildly. And shocks were everywhere.

Jenny's heart almost beat out of her chest. Without knowing what was going on, she was dragged down by Yongzun. She thought she was going to die, but she was still alive.

After falling to the ground, she found Yongzun's hands around her neck were stiff. After a long pause, she broke off Yongzun's hands and got free.

When she stood up and looked back, she found Yongzun's head was shot through. He died with a grievance and his eyes seemed to stare at her. She screamed in terror abruptly.

After hearing Jenny's scream, Guilan Huang, who was still kneeling in the ground, responded quickly and stood up. She ran to Jenny and embraced her. "It's all right, Jenny." She said to comfort Jenny.

Qingzhi Xia couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief when he saw Jenny was safe and sound. He looked at Master Andrew with a meaningful look in his eyes.

The death of Yongzun shocked everyone.

There was a lot of noise in the stadium.

However, Andrew regained his composure. He looked at Jenny then walked towards Yuanba Zhu, who was lying in the ruins.

Seeing this, the noisy crowd became quiet. They were nervous and looked at Andrew.

When Andrew came to Yuanba, he raised his foot and stepped on Yuanba's chest without saying a word.

Andrew seemed to step lightly, but it is of great power actually.

Puff!

After being stepped on, Yuanba spouted a mouthful of thick blood, together with broken viscera. His chest was deeply hollow. His flesh and bones were squashed into one, which was badly mutilated.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 170 Yongshou Zhu was about to take revenge

Yuanba Zhu died so abruptly. His eyes was still opened, but there's no sign of his breathing.

Yuanba, the Devil of the End, died because of a kick of Master Andrew.

The entire stadium was seemingly frozen.

Everyone, not knowing how to react, were just dumbfounded and stood still.

After killing Yuanba, Master Andrew walked directly towards Xiong Chen, who was standing nearby. Everyone was watching his movement in astonishment.

Xiong's face had already turned pale, witnessing the tragic death of Yongzun Zhu and Yuanba Zhu, he was shocked, but more afraid of Master Andrew. He used to be calm and steady, but now he became nervous and panicked. Seeing Master Andrew walking towards him, his heart trembled.

However, Master Andrew did not touch Xiong Chen, he said coldly, "Go back and tell Yongshou Zhu, don't provoke me again. Otherwise, I'll make the Zhu family disappear from the earth."

What he said was simple, but extremely domineering.

After hearing it, Xiong didn't dare to hesitate and nodded immediately.

Master Andrew didn't stay any longer, he turned around and walked towards the exit of the stadium.

The audience finally regained their composure when Master Andrew was about to leave. Rumbings were heard in the silent stadium: "I am so curious about what does he look like!"

"Yeah! How could there be such a perfect man in the world? Maybe he is ugly? That's why he never shows his true face?"

"Maybe, but even if he's ugly, I am willing to be attracted by him!"

"Yes, his talents in music and painting are both top-class, his background is also extraordinary. With his superior force, he is a superstar wherever he goes."

"What's more, he has a righteous heart. He had to kill Yuanba Zhu because Yuanba was a monstrous devil. Master Andrew is doing this for the good of the people!"

"Well, that's true. Master Andrew is the savior, I adore him so much!"

The crowd kept discussing about Master Andrew passionately. The discussion was more and more heated, Master Andrew had been deeply remembered by everyone on the scene.

Jenny Xia also recovered from the shock brought by Master Andrew's power. She was gazing at Master Andrew's receding figure. She was deeply touched by this man. Today's Master Andrew, had left a deeper impression on her. Her moods were strongly affected by this mysterious man who would always show up when she was in trouble.

Jenny knew very well that regardless of the process, it was Master Andrew who had saved her, her family, and so many innocent people. Many people's life would go back to peace and safe because Master Andrew had killed Yuanba Zhu, the Devil of the End.

Master Andrew was like a god. The more Jenny knew about him, the more she realized that he was untouchable for her. She was attracted to Master Andrew, but couldn't touch him, this feeling was really bad.

With Master Andrew's departure, the others in the stadium gradually left the stadium.

This thrilling tragedy had finally come to the end.

Four o'clock in the afternoon, the Zhu Family.

In the ancient pavilion which was in the center of the pond, Yongshou Zhu was dressed in Chinese tunic suit, with a greasy slicked-back hair, sitting on a stone stool in the pavilion, moving slowly to make tea. He was very calm, showing no fluctuation in his expression.

A moment later, Xiong Chen came, he walked towards the wooden bridge connected to the pavilion. There were 4 people walking behind him, carrying 2 stretchers covered with white cloth. The white cloth was already red with fresh blood, glowing in the sunshine.

They slowly passed through the wooden bridge and arrived at the pavilion.

As soon as they arrived, Xiong spoke carefully to Yongshou, "Master, the bodies of Yuanba and Yongzun have been brought over here."

Xiong's voice was quivering, and his heart was filled with fear.

Yongshou's expression remained calm as he listened to Xiong's words. He was still staring at his teapot as if everything in the world had nothing to do with him.

No one knew what Yongshou was thinking. Though Xiong had been following and working for Yongshou for many years, he was unable to figure out his mysterious master's mind. Seeing that Yongshou had no response, Xiong did not feel relieved, but got more and more panicked.

After a while, Yongshou finally moved, his tea was ready; he poured a cup of tea for himself, then slowly took a sip. After tasting it, he shook his head and said , "Ah, I should be more calm while making tea. It could be better."

After saying that, Yongshou wiped his hands and talked to Xiong, "Lift the cloth up!"

"Yes." Xiong responded, then immediately bent down and lift one of the white cloths.

Immediately, Yongzun's corpse was presented, his eyes were still widely opened, and the hole in his forehead looked even more terrible than before as his face had been paler.

Xiong took a quick peep at Yongshou and lifted another piece of cloth.

Yuanba's mangled body came into Yongshou's view.

Yongshou's face finally slightly changed at this moment, he frowned slightly. There was a complex emotion in his expression.

The pavilion was in complete silence. Yongshou Zhu was like being turned into a stone, staring at the corpses of his two family members rigidly.

It had been quiet for a while, Xiong's heart was beating faster and faster. He had felt that the killing intent which had been hidden in Yongshou's mind for many years was now gradually demonstrated. The pavilion was filled with Yongshou's aura, Xiong was in the middle of it and almost got out of breath.

Time passed slowly, Yongshou, who was sitting on the stone bench, got up. At the same time, the powerful inner energy on his body suddenly burst out overwhelmingly.

The atmosphere changed drastically, even the fish in the pond seemed to have been suffocated, leaping out of the water restlessly.

Yongshou's was looking into the distance, he opened his mouth and said in a deep voice, "I have been doing good works for so many years, the merits I have accumulated should be enough for me to take revenge this time."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 171 Dinner of the Xia family

Yongshou Zhu's voice was soft and sounded normal. His emotion didn't seem to be affected.

But to Xiong Chen, Yongshou's words were like a thunderbolt. He couldn't help shuddering as he had an unshakable premonition that the current situation of Jiangdong was about to change. Yongshou Zhu was going to demonstrate his courage and power.

Yongshou's retaliation would definitely be terrifying. If he decided to go on a killing spree, the consequences would be serious, plunging the people into misery and suffering.

Xiong was afraid of Yongshou, but he was also afraid of Master Andrew. Even now, he hadn't forgotten the terror that Master Andrew brought when he was fighting against Yongzun Zhu in the stadium. He also remembered clearly the message Master Andrew asked him to deliver.

After struggling in his heart voicelessly for a long time, Xiong finally plucked up the courage to speak to Yongshou cautiously, "My master, that Master Andrew is a talented evildoer with extraordinary power who became Great Master at the age of twelve. He specifically asked me to tell you that if we continue to provoke him, he'll make the whole Zhu family disappear from the earth."

Bang!

Yongshou slammed Xiong's face as soon as Xiong stopped speaking, .

This slap was so powerful that Xiong's neck got immediately broken.

Xiong was killed on the spot.

Seeing that Yongshou killed Xiong without hesitation, the four people who were carrying the corpse were sweating and trembling with fear. At this moment, they were so stunned that they almost couldn't breathe. They stood still, heads bowed.

Yongshou ignored them completely. After killing Xiong, he left the pavilion indifferently .

Seven o'clock in the evening, Westplain City, Grand Villa of Xia Family.

Today's villa was unusually joyful and lively. Everyone seemed to be in the joy and excitement of surviving in the previous disaster. However, the star of the family tonight was Qingzhi Xia. The party was also to celebrate his return.

In the hall of the villa, many large round tables were set up, and each table was full with wine and dishes. Everyone in the family attended today's party with smiles of joy on their faces.

The old lady was the happiest among them, she was too happy to stop smiling. The former serious expression on her face was gone, she nagged as she kept putting food into Qingzhi's bowl, "Come on, Qingzhi, have some more."

The old lady's preference for Qingzhi was completely overflowing with words. Before Qingzhi's feigned death, the old lady loved and cared for him the most. His "death" was a real knock to the old lady. And now that her favorite son had returned, the old lady naturally got excited and expressed her emotion without hiding. Even if somebody may think she was biased, she didn't care. What's more, she knew that the only one who could help the Xia family to come back to its previous glory was Qingzhi Xia.

The other members in the family were also enthusiastic and attentive towards Qingzhi. Hence, Jenny Xia and Guilan Huang, who had been treated harshly by the Xia family for so many years, were treated like VIPs for the first time.

The members of the Xia family were also cheeky. Now they were treating Jenny and her mother nicely and politely as if they never treated them harshly in the past with pleasing and cordial smiles. Of course, this was all because of Qingzhi Xia.

Everyone knew that the Qingzhi was the most outstanding son of the Xia family back then. If he hadn't disappeared, he would have led the Xia family to the first-rate family of Westplain city. However, with his "death", the prosperity of the Xia family became distant, now even more straitened because of the suppression of the Changsheng Group.

At this time, the return of Qingzhi naturally ignited the hope of the Xia family, and they all hoped that he could lead the Xia family to revitalize. Or it would be enough if Qingzhi could convince Jenny to beg Third Young Master to go easy on their family.

This is also the reason why the family members would be particularly enthusiastic.

"Come on, Jenny, eat more. You're too thin."

"Yeah, eat more, to supplement nutrition."

"Guilan, this is your favourite dishes, pork braised in brown sauce. I've specially made an extra plate for you, so eat it freely."

"Yes, we're family, just make yourself comfortable."

The atmosphere in the hall was joyful and harmonious, everyone did their best to please Jenny and Guilan.

Guilan would do anything for her husband; after being persuaded and comforted by Qingzhi, she forgave the Xia family for their former mistakes and accepted their flattery with pleasure.

Actually, Jenny was disgusted by the hypocrisy of these people. But she reluctantly endured it for her father. Though she didn't respond with a smile, she didn't display an unwillingness.

The family dinner was pleasant and harmonious in some extent, and everyone was immersed in the happiness.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 172 Xia family was facing being slaughtered

Guilan Huang suddenly frowned slightly as she ate. She looked at Qingzhi Xia and said hesitantly, "Qingzhi, Yongzun Zhu and Yuanba Zhu died tragically in the stadium today. Zhu family will not let it go at that. As we have offended Zhu family, will they get even with us?"

After Guilan said that, the atmosphere suddenly froze. Those present stopped smiling and there was a faint worry on their faces.

The old lady put on a stern face and said worriedly, "Yeah. Qingzhi, anyway, you disobeyed Yuanba in public. And Jenny started the trouble. If Zhu family puts the bill on us, then our family will be destroyed completely."

Compared with Zhu family, Xia family is an insignificant minnow. If Zhu family wants to take revenge on Xia family, it's as easy as stepping on ants. The old lady couldn't help worrying.

Other members of Xia family become more worried after hearing the words of the old lady. After all, everyone knew Zhu family suffered a great loss and they must be very angry. The first person they wanted to revenge is Master Andrew. But Xia family would be revenged too, for all things arose out of Jenny. The reason why Yuanba was mad was that Qingzhi strongly opposed Yuanba to marrying Jenny. And Yuanba was wounded by Qingzhi. In short, once Zhu family revenge on Xia family, Xia family will suffer a great calamity.

After hearing that, Qingzhi drank the glass of wine in one gulp silently. Then he said to all the members of Xia family sonorously, "Don't worry. I

will tell Hades School about it. Although Zhu family is powerful, it dares not oppose our School.”

Qingzhi said that confidently. However, most members of Xia family do not know about Hades School. For Xia family, Zhu family is most terrible. Therefore, after hearing Qingzhi’s words, members of Xia family couldn’t stop worrying.

But Zhendong Xia was not worried. As a man who has been hanging out the underworld, he naturally knows the wonders of Hades School. And his biggest dream is to be a member of Hades School.

So at that moment, Zhendong was excited. “Brother, you’ve been missing all these years. Have you been training at Hades School?” He asked Qingzhi immediately.

Hearing this, Qingzhi just nodded slightly, but did not say anything.

Bill Xia was a little uncomfortable when he saw Qingzhi act as if he was above everyone. In other words, he was uncomfortable that Jenny’s family was so valued by Xia family. He was also doubtful about Hades School.

Then, Bill asked Zhendong on purpose, “Uncle, is Hades School really awesome? And even Zhu family dares not mess with it?”

Zhendong was half drunk. But he cheered up when spoke of Hades School. He immediately put down the cup and said eloquently in front of all members, “You don’t understand that. Hades School is not only formidable, but also fearsome to people around the country. The members of it are either highly skilled in martial arts or have unique skills. If you think about it- as long as there is a master in Jiangdong

Province, he will be admired and respected by everyone. It is said there are countless masters in Hades School. Its greatness is beyond words."

After hearing the explanation of Zhendong, members of Xia family were energized and all their fear was gone. The old lady smiled again. She nodded and exclaimed, "It turns out that Hades School is so amazing."

Others echoed, "Yes. We don't need to be worried. As Qingzhi is a member of Hades School, Zhu family can do nothing to us."

"It's fortunate that Qingzhi is at home. Otherwise, Xia family will be in trouble."

"Exactly. Qingzhi, Xia family depends on you."

Members of Xia family said all kinds of praise and flattery. They were proud of Qingzhi.

Of course, the proudest person was Guilan. Her husband is not only good at martial arts, but also a member of such a powerful school. What a great honor it is! She felt she was on the top of her life. The helpless and painful life was gone, and she could live without shame.

Upon thinking of the wonderful life, Guilan couldn't help smiling to her heart's content.

"Help!"

When all members of Xia family were very happy, there were all kinds of squeals, screams, and cries for help outside the villa.

Hearing this, all people in the hall changed their facial expression greatly.

The noise hall suddenly became very quiet.

"What is going on?" Someone said in fear a few seconds later.

Zhendong drank a little wine and became bolder. He stood up and said powerfully, "I'll go out and see."

After saying that, Zhendong strode out the hall.

Dong!

The moment Zhendong went out, a sound of dong came. And then a bloody ball rolled into the hall.

The ball is Zhendong's head.

"Ah! Ah! Ah!"

People in the hall immediately scared to scream. Fear spread and everyone was terrified out of his wits.

In the midst of panic and confusion, a large crowd of people suddenly rushed into the hall.

All these man were cold and murderous.

Qingzhi's eyes widened in horror and disbelief when he saw the crowd.

Because this group of executioners were all members of Hades School.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 173 The Hades School

The Hades School has always been an extremely mysterious existence. There are eight majors in the whole school and each major has its own group of students. They don't interfere with each other. Even different groups have never seen each other, as if they are all independent.

However, Qingzhi Xia recognized these students at a glance who suddenly broke into Xia's villa , as they were all from the Hades School like him, the assassination team.

The assassin group, as its name implies, specializes in assassination. Every member of the group is secretive, strong and cold-blooded.

There are 38 students in the assassin group, and all of them are aces, including eight masters.

Generally speaking, an assassination mission can be successfully completed by sending out one or two members. But this time, all members are out in full force, which is unprecedented since the establishment of the assassination group.

Now, they are in the hall of Xia's villa. They are fierce and full of the spirit of death. Some of them have bloody knives in their hands.

All of them are full of bloodlust. The Xia' family were frightened half to death when they saw these terrible killers.

Qingzhi was most shocked and unbelievable. He was stunned for a long time, and then said to these assassins in perplexity, "I am Qingzhi Xia, your fellows. Why do you want to kill my family?"

This fact is a big slap on the face of Qingzhi. He just boasted that he could rely on Hades School to solve the crisis of Xia's family. But for a

few minutes, his counterparts came to kill his family. How can Qingzhi bear the blow.

As Xia's family heard Qingzhi's words, they were even more frightened. What's going on? These horrible executioners in front of them came from Hades School?

They felt unbelievable and were frightened to death. Everyone's heart shivered violently.

"It's indeed your family we are going to kill." Suddenly, a cold voice rang in a faint voice.

As soon as the voice fell, those killers in the hall immediately moved their footsteps and gave way.

Then a man in his forties, with a medium figure in pigtails, walked slowly from that path.

This man is named River Jiang.

As soon as he appeared, those members immediately shouted respectfully: "Big brother."

That's right, he is the big brother of all the students in the assassination group.

As the best in this group, River Jiang can be regarded as a legend in the entire Hades School. River loves martial arts as if he was born to these areas. In martial arts, he really has a talent beyond ordinary people. River is the most shining star in the School's history, he entered the Hades School for two years and broke into the level of the great master. The record he has created has been unbreakable so far.

River is so special and strong. While he has not been in the assassination group for the longest time, he is a well-deserved big brother of the group, and everyone is very convinced of him.

River is a God's favoured one in School, so the college focuses on training him. As River has been receiving secret training, His strength has been at the very top for a long time, and now it is even more unpredictable.

In general, there is no need for River to take action in person. But this time, when dealing with Xia's family, even River was sent to execute the mission in person.

At the sight of the River, Qingzhi's expression suddenly changed. He was dumbfounded, "Big brother, what the hell's going on?"

Qingzhi was so puzzled and shocked. Everything is so absurd and terrible. These people are all in the same group with him, and even some who have been together with him for 20 years. Instead, today these people are fighting against me. Qingzhi couldn't accept the fact that they will kill him and his family.

"The organization has cultivated you for so many years. It's rare to assign you a task this time, but you have yet to complete it." River walked straight up to Qingzhi and said indifferently.

Qingzhi returned to Jiangdong this time with a mission. It is to kill Andy Wu. But now, a few days later, Qingzhi's task has no any progress, which is of course his fault.

After listening to He's words, Qingzhi couldn't help but bow his head and said slightly: "Give me more time and I will definitely complete the task."

River said indifferently: "Enough! you had debased the college at Haizhou Gymnasium today, the organization has abandoned you."

The students of Hades School are not allowed to divulge their identity without the permission of the organization. Today, Qingzhi said his the identity, which is indeed illegal. But Qingzhi thought that this was not a big deal at all. Even if he was punished, it must be within his tolerance range. But how could he think that the consequences would be so serious?

Qingzhi felt depressed. Looking at River, he asked painfully: "Big brother, I know I'm wrong. I'm willing to accept the punishment of the organization. But why do you want to kill my family? They are innocent. "

River Jiang replied: "this is the teacher's instruction, we are just acting according to orders."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 174 Desperate Jenny Xia

Teacher?

This time, Qingzhi Xia was even more difficult to accept. He said again to River, "what is the teacher's instruction?"

River said word by word: "kill all your Xia's family members."

The voice of the River is not loud, but it deeply shakes all the people of the Xia's family.

They were shivering with fear.

They seemed to be seized by the God of death. Their fear grew fiercely and attacked their whole body and mind. Some timid people fell on the ground directly.

Qingzhi seemed to have been struck by lightning, and his body was almost unstable. He reluctantly calmed down his mind and asked with trembling voice, "Why? my family hasn't done anything wrong, why does the teacher do this?"

"We just need to finish the task without any questions. Do you forget the rules of organization?"

The assassination team is dedicated to the task of killing. As a member of the group, when receiving the task, it really does not need to know the reason, just like Qingzhi received the task of killing Andy Wu. He did not know the reason at all.

For many years, Qingzhi has been staying at the Hades School. He felt ashamed he has never returned home. Now, if the entire family is incriminated for his own affairs, He will be condemned as a sinner through the age. Even if he goes to hell, he can't bear to face the ancestors of the Xia's family!

Qingzhi did not dare to think deeply, he knelt down in front of River without hesitation.

"Big brother, I dare to accept the consequences of my own acts. My family is innocent. They know nothing. Please, please let them go."
Qingzhi Prayed.

At this moment, Bill Xia stood up and said: "I have nothing to do with Qingzhi. He left when I was a baby. I only met him today. You can't kill me just for him!"

Bill had no feelings for Qingzhi, so he did not want to be involved by him. He also did not want to die, so he quickly stood up and cleared his relationship with Qingzhi.

As soon as Bill finished, Julia Xia quickly echoed his words: "Yes, as Qingzhi left, I was not born yet. I have nothing to do with him."

"Yeah, we are not familiar with Qingzhi Xia."

"Qingzhi's wife and daughter have been expelled from the family by us."

"We don't even know why Qingzhi is still alive. He did something wrong but you should not blame it on us!"

At the scene, in addition to several of his relatives including the old lady, Guilan Huang, Jenny Xia, , other family members, one after another, were eager to distance themselves from Qingzhi.

Just a few minutes ago, these people were such snobs and fawned on him, but now they all only want to live and speak without sparing sensibilities.

"Qingzhi, this is the family you will die for it. They seem to be thinking only of themselves. How can such a person deserve to live?" River looked down at Qingzhi and said leisurely.

Qingzhi said bitterly: "What they said makes sense. I have been away from the family for many years. I am not familiar with them. I should not involve them. Please let them go!"

Even if the Xia's family is merciless, Qingzhi will never be faithless. He is a responsible person, and he has feelings for his family. Moreover, the Xia's family is completely innocent. He certainly does not expect they will be

destroyed in such way. He is willing to use his own life for everyone's safety.

Qingzhi's words are full of deep feelings and great righteousness, but they can't touch River.

With cold eyes, River rebuked: "you have come to college for a long time. You are still so softhearted. You are really unworthy of being a student of Hades School."

Then, River booted Qingzhi.

Bang.

With only one kick, Qingzhi was kicked upside down and hit to the villa wall heavily.

How strong River is. Qingzhi cannot bear at all. Instantly, Qingzhi lost half his life. He lay on the ground and could not climb up.

"Dad!" Jenny immediately rushed to Qingzhi, crying painfully.

It was very painful and uncomfortable to Jenny, and she was filled with guilty. If it were not for her, her father would not have exposed his identity, and all these tragedies would not have been caused. She got her father and family into trouble.

Guilan also is a person afraid of death. Seeing the head of Zhendong Xia falling in the villa, she had the crap scared out of her, and her brain went a complete blank. But at the moment, seeing Qingzhi was badly hurt, she suddenly came to the courage. She ran forward and hugged him, crying, "Honey, are you ok?"

Even the old lady came forward trembly. She touched his head and said sadly with tears, "Qingzhi!"

Seeing his mother, wife and daughter so grieved, Qingzhi was even more distressed and remorseful. Ignoring injury and enduring the severe pain, Qingzhi prayed again, "Big brother, please, let my family go. They are innocent."

At this moment, Qingzhi looks really miserable.

However, River did not move at all and his patience was exhausted. River Jiang waved his hand and ordered, "kill all of them!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 175 The end of the Xia Family

"Kill all of them, no one is allowed to remain alive." River Jiang ordered.

His voice was harsh, and his words were ruthless. He was pronouncing the death sentence on everyone in the Xia Family.

More than thirty members of the assassination team walked towards these people of Xia Family with a murderous look.

Fear instantly filled the entire villa hall.

The Xia Family members in the hall felt the deepest fear at once. It was as if the entire Xia Family had fallen into an abyssal hell. Some cried out, some trembled, and some panicked and attempted to run away

The entire hall was in chaos.

Those few who tried to run away were immediately killed by hidden weapons before they even reached the door.

In a moment, there were several more corpses lying on the floor in the hall.

Jenny trembled as she watched her relatives get killed. Although she had no love for the Xia Family, they were her family and they were lives. Jenny couldn't bear to watch all of them die.

She couldn't stand it anymore, and for a moment she ignored her fear, only a conviction to stop the killing arose in her heart

She stood up and did her best to shout, "All of you stop it."

The sound resounded through the hall, shaking everyone's ear.

The members of the assassination team, who were on a killing spree, stopped moving at the sound and turned to look at Jenny.

Jenny didn't hesitate for half a second. She immediately walked towards River Jiang and spoke with utmost seriousness, "I have an unusual relationship with Master Andrew. If you kill the entire Xia Family, Master Andrew will surely avenge us."

At this point, Jenny had no other choice but to use Master Andrew to silence this horrible group of executioners. In Jenny's eyes, Master Andrew was all-powerful. Now she just hoped that these people are afraid of Master Andrew and would stop killing the Xia Family.

River Jiang looked faintly at Jenny and slowly spoke out, "You're Jenny?"

Jenny was startled to see that such a person knew her name, but in a moment she regained her composure and she tried to keep confident. She stared at River Jiang and said firmly, "Yes."

River Jiang's eyes narrowed as he listened and said bluntly, "You just said that you and Master Andrew have an unusual relationship?"

Hearing this, the desperate Xia Family instantly saw a glimmer of hope. From River Jiang's words, he seemed to really care about Master Andrew. Is Master Andrew's reputation really bluffing these guys?

Either way, it was the last hope for the Xia Family, so everyone turned their attention to Jenny, hoping that Jenny could save them.

Jenny nodded her head without hesitation, "That's right, if something happens to me today, he'll definitely help me get revenge."

Jenny said confidently, but in fact she was very scared, but she would never show her fearfulness, she had to make him believe what she said.

River Jiang smirked after hearing Jenny's words. He spoke coldly, "As far as I know, he didn't seem to care much about your life at the gym today. Do you think he'd even take his own life for you?"

Jenny's heart raced. River Jiang should know exactly what happened in the gym today, which meant he should know how powerful Master Andrew was. But he seemed completely unafraid of Master Andrew, which made Jenny a little panicked. She asked, "What do you mean by that?"

River Jiang returned, "I don't care how powerful he is, but if he dares to offend our Hades School, he must die."

As it turned out, River Jiang didn't care one bit about Master Andrew. Jenny suddenly became no confidence, but she really had no other choice but to continue, "You are the ones who have not witnessed Master Andrew's strength. I'm sure that if he were here, you would be the ones to die."

That was completely made up by Jenny. While she did think Master Andrew's Kung Fu was powerful, the Hades School was said to be magical as well. Jenny had no idea if Master Andrew could beat the Hades School, but Master Andrew was the only person she could rely on.

River Jiang said, "Really? Then I'll give you a chance to get him here."

Jenny trailed off at that. She could only use Master Andrew verbally to scare these killers, but for her to take Master Andrew called in, which was simply not possible. Firstly, she wasn't sure if Master Andrew would help her, and secondly and more importantly she didn't have Master Andrew's contact information.

"Jenny, you call Master Andrew quickly." After hearing River Jiang's words, Guilan Huang saw a glimmer of hope and she immediately shouted to Jenny.

"Jenny, hurry up and call Master Andrew to help!" These people of Xia Family also called out to Jenny.

Today at the Haizhou Gymnasium, the Xia Family had seen Master Andrew's strength with their own eyes, so they were determined that as long as Master Andrew was here, they had a chance to live.

Jenny was getting more and more anxious as she saw that everyone was getting their hopes up, and she couldn't back out anymore. But how was she supposed to call Master Andrew now?

In desperation, Jenny pulled up her voice and shouted, "Master Andrew, I thought you said I had you can grant me any wish. I don't want to know what you look like. I'll change my wish. I want you to save my family, okay?"

Jenny was cornered and she screamed at random with her eyes closed. At this moment she was like an ignorant young girl begging for help from the gods in heaven.

"Of course you can."

No one could have imagined that a cold voice would be heard as soon as Jenny finished speaking.

It was an answer to Jenny's words. This answer was so unexpected. The hearts of all the Xia Family people jumped wildly, and everyone looked towards the source of the voice with incredibly fervent hope.

Suddenly a man in a black trench coat, wearing a mask and hat suddenly leap down from the second floor of the villa and land on floor between the people of Xia Family and the members of the assassination team. This man was Master Andrew.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 176 Master Andrew Appeared

Master Andrew was alone, but in the eyes of Xia Family, he was as strong as millions against those terrible executioners. With him here, the Xia Family felt safe. To them, Master Andrew was a god, an invincible existence. Even though River Jiang had just shown that Hades School was not afraid of Master Andrew, the Xia Family still trusted him. After all,

Master Andrew was their only hope. They could only trust him at the moment.

No one was more excited than Jenny at the moment. Master Andrew had shown up at her beck and call. He appeared like a hero just when she needed him most, which made her feel the miracle of the situation, and the surprise.

Only the badly wounded Qingzhi Xia didn't feel any pleasure from Master Andrew's arrival, because he was more aware of how terrifying the Hades School was and how powerful these members were than anyone. Even though he had seen Master Andrew's performance with his eyes, he didn't think that Master Andrew was able to resist the River Jiang and others. He felt that Master Andrew might only be involved today and couldn't help Xia Family.

When River Jiang saw Master Andrew suddenly appear, his face changed. He stared at Master Andrew and spoke coldly, "You are Master Andrew?"

Master Andrew said calmly, "Yes."

He snarled at Master Andrew, "And you actually had the nerve to show up."

River Jiang also figured out Master Andrew's amazing power in the gym today. He knew that Master Andrew was very powerful, but he never thought that Master Andrew would dare to take the initiative to come to them.

Master Andrew said indifferently, "Isn't the Hades School taking so much time just to get at me?"

Master Andrew seemed to have seen through everything. But he was still so calm and confident, as if no matter how strong the Hades School was, it couldn't make him scruple.

River Jiang was very upset by Master Andrew's tone. He had the feeling of being slighted. His expression gradually became cold, and he spoke in a thick, stern voice, "You're wrong. You deserve to die, but these people of Xia Family must also die."

In the middle of the conversation, the murderous look of River Jiang also emerged.

After listening to the conversation between Master Andrew and River Jiang, the Xia Family felt a sudden shock. They all wondered why. Master Andrew also had a grudge against the Hades School? Or even Hades School slaughtered them to get at Master Andrew?

These people were completely confused. They thought that the Hades School was purposely dealing with the Xia Family because of Qingzhi Xia's dereliction of duty before, but now it seemed that the real reason wasn't as simple as they thought. There were two assassination targets in the Hades School, one was Master Andrew, and the other was Xia Family. At this moment, the Xia Family and Master Andrew seemed to share the same fate.

No matter what the reason was, the Xia Family could only rely on Master Andrew to survive, and if anything happened to Master Andrew, the Xia Family would have no chance of survival.

Master Andrew wasn't shocked by River Jiang's words; He still stayed calm. He looked coldly at River Jiang and the others then spoke proudly, "You want to kill me? I'm afraid you haven't this ability."

His words were also a contempt and insult to the Hades School.

As soon as Master Andrew finished speaking, some of the members of the assassination team were a bald man with a large knife and a fierce face stepped forward and glared angrily at Master Andrew, saying angrily, "Just show your power."

After saying that, the bald man raised his blood-soaked sword and rushed towards Master Andrew, his whole body instantly soared into the air, holding the sword in his hand and slashed down towards Master Andrew's head.

The blade man was fierce and slashed directly at Master Andrew, aiming to kill him directly with a single slash.

The Xia Family crowd standing behind Master Andrew was all frightened by this sudden slash, and everyone held their breath.

But Master Andrew was as calm as ever. The moment the blade was about to touch Master Andrew, he suddenly raised his right hand. His forefinger and middle finger pinched the large blade. In the next instant, his right hand gave a sudden burst of force, and then the baldy man's big knife suddenly snapped.

Before he could react, Master Andrew made another fist with his right hand and punched the bald man in the chest.

The man's strong body suddenly flew out and eventually landed heavily on the ground. His mouth was spurting blood with wide eyes and the back of his head touched the ground with a loud thud.

The bald man was dead.

Master Andrew killed him with just one punch.

The Xia Family was shocked and could not help but marvel at Master Andrew's power, they also saw more hope.

Jenny's heart was beating faster than ever before, and Master Andrew had always been able to shock her. She felt she couldn't see through this man, yet he draws her in.

Qingzhi Xia knew how strong the bald man was. He was no ordinary assassination members. His name was Meng Liu and nicknamed Cruel Baldy, the senior master of the assassination team. He was known as his violent temper, and even more so. As early as ten years ago, he had relied on his power to be among the top ranked Masters. And these past ten years he had been practicing martial arts. By now his strength was already at peak.

But such a master, who was among the best in the assassination team, was easily killed by Master Andrew. How powerful was this Master Andrew?

Qingzhi Xia changed his opinion of Master Andrew. He finally had a glimmer of hope.

The other members in the assassination team were also surprised that Master Andrew had displayed strength that was clearly beyond their expectations.

"We attack him together." After the shock, one of the assassination team members suddenly regained consciousness and shouted loudly.

Facing such a powerful Master Andrew, the only way for the assassination team to be more useful was to attack him together.

But at that moment, River Jiang stopped their attack. He sternly ordered, "I'll deal with Master Andrew, you guys go and kill these people of Xia Family."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 177 The people of Xia Family were terrified

Hearing River Jiang's words, the Xia Family was frightened again. Just now they saw more hope for Master Andrew. But now they were about to be slaughtered again.

River Jiang's two-pronged strategy was clearly not giving the Xia Family the slightest chance of survival. Now all the Xia Family members trembled with fear.

Now fear and despair enveloped them.

Qingzhi Xia was horrified. Just now he was full of hope for Master Andrew, but now he's desperate again after hearing River Jiang's words. River Jiang was good at martial arts in Hades School. If he fought Master Andrew, Qingzhi Xia had no idea who would win. And he wondered if Master Andrew could survive, let alone save the Xia Family. As long as the assassination team had a chance to kill the Xia Family, today would be the end of the Xia Family.

Qingzhi Xia once again felt a deep feeling of despair and anxiety.

The end of Xia Family was finally approaching.

Master Andrew's face changed slightly at River Jiang's words and he scowled, "You guys are so despicable."

River Jiang didn't care about the anger of Master Andrew; he said calmly, "It's not that I'm mean. I just don't want to waste time with you."

After saying that, River Jiang once again gave a cold order to the assassination team, "Kill them now."

The thirty or so members of the assassination team got the order and rushed towards the Xia Family's people.

All of the people were terrified and panicked.

Master Andrew suddenly pulled out two decks of playing cards as the assassination team rushed towards the Xia Family's people.

Immediately, he swung his hands with force. It was as if the pokers had turned into bullets that flew out with a huge impact.

The speed of that poker was jaw-dropping.

The entire huge hall seemed to be filled with roving paper pieces.

But the paper poker looked like a sharp blade shooting wildly at the members of the assassination team.

The members of the assassination team didn't have time to react at all. They were still in the process of running forward when the sharp cards had flown at them, killing them. One by one, they fell, some with their throats sealed by a card, some with their skulls embedded in the cards. The hall seemed to have turned into a graveyard.

In a few moments, except for River Jiang and a few masters, all the other members of the assassination team fell to the ground and dead.

The two decks of cards had killed thirty or so assassination team's members.

The Xia Family was surprised, delighted and thrilled; Master Andrew's power seemed to reach an immeasurable extent. His strength had completely surpassed the perception of the Xia Family's people. He had already become a god in the eyes of the members of Xia Family.

The Qingzhi Xia on the ground had also been astonished. He considered himself to be a martial talent. But in Hades School, he was nothing at all and was a very ordinary student. He was ranked very low in his own assassination team, and these people were basically stronger than him. He knew very well how powerful they were, but Master Andrew had managed to kill them with just two decks of cards as assassination weapons. How unbelievable this was to Qingzhi Xia.

Jenny standing behind Master Andrew felt Master Andrew's invincibility. Not only did Master Andrew show up at the most critical moment, but he even killed so many killers in an instant and averted disaster for the Xia Family. Jenny's feelings at this moment were indescribable. She was shocked and also touched by Master Andrew's power and by the fact that Master Andrew had saved her family. Jenny Even had an overwhelming affection for Master Andrew.

"You're really powerful," River Jiang was also surprised. He had known that Master Andrew was good at using hidden weapons. He could kill people with a coin. But now, after he had seen Master Andrew's Kung Fu of hidden weapon, River Jiang finally realized that he had underestimated Master Andrew earlier.

Master Andrew said bluntly, "I told you, you don't have the power to kill me."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 178 Master Andrew

River Jiang said in a deep voice: "I never knew there was an expert who had such skillful Kung Fu like you. No wonder your teacher paid much attention to you and asked me to teach you."

River Jiang had left Hades school for a few times. He had stayed in Hades school and been taught secretly. He wasn't necessary to take the ordinary tasks, however, this time his teacher appointed him as the leader of the team to complete the task. At first, He was a bit unwilling, but he must undertake the task because it was his teacher's will although being puzzled and depressed.

At present, River Jiang understands that it must be him to undertake this task after seeing Master Andrew's strength. Besides him, other members couldn't kill Master Andrew or other monsters like Master Andrew. Even all the members' strength couldn't beat Master Andrew.

Master Andrew said scornfully: "No, your teacher underestimated me, it was no use appointing you, he should come in the flesh."

Obviously, Andrew looked down upon River Jiang.

"Brother, shall we fight together to kill Andrew first." said River Jiang's younger brother, Yi Jiang.

Yi is also a genius in martial art like River Jiang. Yi has a talent in Kung Fu. Nevertheless, Yi is inferior to his elder brother. He came to Hades school and spent two years becoming a kungfu master while Yi five years

However, Yi outshines others.

So, Yi turns to be the second in the assassination team. Although his Kungfu can't equal to River Jiang's, he excels in Kungfu than other members.

"Right, let's fight together to ensure our success."

"Right, if only we kill Master Andrew, we can kill the others left in the Xia family easily."

There are eight masters in the assassination team. Meng Liu died. So, there are still five masters besides River Jiang and Yi. The five masters are all well-versed in kungfu, but now they all advise to combine their strength to kill Andrew. Obviously, Andrew shocks them greatly, thus, they dare not to look down upon Master Andrew.

"There is no need to have all of us to fight against him, only me will do." He said with full confidence.

He was confident about his ability and he knew clearly that his teacher let him come in order to exercise him. He wanted to kill Master Andrew without others' help.

After saying that, River Jiang came up, facing Andrew. Seeing Master Andrew, River Jiang said inscrutably: "I hope that there appears a respectable opponent and you don't let me down. You deserve to be my opponent. "

Being the best member of Hades school, He isn't very much conceited. He never stops his steps and exercises almost everyday to defeat himself. Surely, one feels lonely after reaching a certain degree. So does River Jiang. Thus, he dreams of meeting one counterpart.

The appearance of Master Andrew makes River Jiang feel full of emotion. He found a lost enthusiasm and his righteous ardour boiled.

Hearing River Jiang's words, Master Andrew said peacefully: "However, you're not qualified to be my opponent."

These words are straight forward and hard to take in. Andrew looks down upon River Jiang and despises him on purpose.

He became unhappy after hearing Master Andrew kept looking down upon him and said: "Andrew, did you really think that you yourself can rescue the Xia family?"

Master Andrew had promised Jenny Xia that he would satisfy her wishes and rescue her families when he came up. Now that he promised, he would keep his promise and would by no means let the Xia family be in danger.

So, without hesitation, he answered: "I think I can."

He smiled and then he said in a low voice: "let's see how many people you will rescue."

After saying that, He flied up suddenly.

The moment he flied up, his power suddenly burst out.

The whole hall was filled with his power. The air seemed to be freezing and the atmosphere turned to be extremely oppressive

River Jiang in the air folded his hands before his chest and then his hands spread out violently with all the others staring at him.

Whew whew whew.

The harsh noise surrounded the villa.

A large number of small steel balls which like meteors were shot at the Xia Family.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 179 River Jiang's Darts

Steel pellets were pervasive.

River Jiang's move was almost identical to Andrew's shooting pokers just now in terms of the destructive effects.

River Jiang the leading member in the assassination team also boasts of consummate hidden weapon skills.

Steel pellets illuminated by the lamplight shone the dazzling silvery light like exploding fireworks in the midair.

The glaring luminosity and overwhelmingly strong lethality panicked the Xia family.

The Xia family who just backed to a peace of mind a moment ago were made to feel highly uneasy again, overwhelmed by another gust of fear. Death was so close to them, some of whom were too frightened to breathe smoothly or on the verge of passing out.

At this critical moment, Andrew's face grew solemn. He lifted his right foot abruptly and stamped heavily on the ground.

Bang!

A loud sound ensued instantly after the stamping.

The large villa started to vibrate at once violently as if an earthquake had occurred.

The row of bricks under Andrew's feet even cracked, with fragments of ceramic tiles rising high under the pressure of Andrew's strong power. Then all the fragments in motion mixed together before the Xia family like an impregnable protective screen.

And Andrew started to release his incomparably internal power after stamping his foot.

The inner Strength found an outlet.

The internal strength given out by Andrew was not ordinary in intensity. Even Airstream seemed to be shaped into a swamp by the force, blocking the course of the steel pellets fired by River Jiang.

Resisted by Andrew, the steel pellets were substantially influenced with respect to their damaging effects and velocity.

Bang, bang, bang!

Bursts of smashing sound were heard.

The steel pellets released by River Jiang collided with the tile fragments tumbling in the midair, then all the objects stroke the ground one after another.

A nasty crisis has thus been defused perfectly by Andrew in such a short time.

Despite the end of the crisis, all people present here failed to return to a peaceful state of mind quite soon, as they stood in awe of the magical scene.

The whole Xia family felt like playing Roller Coaster, and their hearts were pounding with irrepressible excitement. They thought that they would be doomed to death facing with the attack of the steel pellets, and the fear for death really peaked then. However, no one dared to expect that Andrew could handle the crisis and save so many people all by himself in a second. Such magical power shocked the Xia family and enabled them to feel much relieved that their lives hung by a thread were finally saved.

Jenny Xia also felt completely lost now who was impressed more deeply by Andrew and the impression already evolved into a god. Also, she was lucky for the acquaintance with him simply because the Xia family could be wiped out today but for his help in a timely manner. Not only was she grateful to him, but also she appreciated and admired him even more.

River Jiang who just landed from the midair also had an astonishing complexion. Glancing at Andrew after observing the scattered steel pellets and tile fragments on the ground, he spoke out coldly, "You are not a mediocre figure."

Surprise, reluctance, as well as some rages could well illustrate River Jiang's tone. Andrew did keep his words of preserving the Xia family. This was tantamount to a slap across River Jiang's face, so River Jiang was rather displeased.

Andrew looked at River Jiang and said indifferently, "I said that you were not qualified for my rival." He remained as arrogant as ever and chose not to take River Jiang seriously at all, totally ignoring River Jiang once again.

On listening to this, River Jiang glared at Andrew coldly and raised his corner of mouth slightly in a faint sinister tone. Staring at Andrew, he replied in a deep voice, "Really?"

After the words, River Jiang suddenly stretched out his hands, and a handful of sharp darts showed up through his fingers.

Eight dangerous darts are pinched between River Jiang's ten fingers. Then he continued his words, "How about seeing how you can save them this time?"

Darts shooting is River Jiang's secret mastery. The might of his darts is so incomparably powerful that thick walls could be pierced through. Ordinary martial arts masters would be destined to die once hit by his darts.

River Jiang has every confidence in his fantastic darts shooting.

River Jiang raised his hands, trying to fire darts at the Xia family the moment he ended his words. However, just before the darts left his hands, a black figure dashed to punch him straight in the chest.

River Jiang felt a terrible pain in his chest immediately, while his body flew with his head downward as if it were bombarded by an atomic bomb.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 180 Earthshaking Battle

River Jiang was arrogant and proud a second ago, but right now he flew towards the entrance of the hall, and finally hit the villa courtyard outside the hall . The darts in his hand scattered all over the ground, and the bones in his body seemed to fall apart. The pain hit fiercely.

The people in the hall were all stunned. Everything happened so fast that everyone didn't react and things have settled already.

The "awesome" River was beaten up, and Andrew was standing at the position where River had just stood. Obviously, it was him who made actions.

Andrew's reaction and speed were too fast;his attack ability was even more powerful, and he just could beat someone like River so greatly.

Andrew, the god-like master once again made everyone see him with a new look, and his light was even more shining.

The Xia family is also more excited.

Lying in the yard, River' heart was deeply shaken, and all kinds of emotions swept across him, and his face became grim and terrified.

Slightly cushioning the pain in the body,River stood up steadily, and then he stepped into the villa hall from the courtyard. His footsteps were steady and powerful, his eyes were extraordinary, and his momentum was extremely powerful. It seemed that Andrew did not cause any substantial damage to him.

As soon as River entered the hall, Andrew looked at him coldly and disdainfully, "Do you only use these tricks to deal with those who have no power? "

His words was full of irony and contempt.

As the most excellent man of Hades School, River never failed. But just now, he was beaten by Andrew, which had made him furious. Now he was satirized like this, how could he stand it.

Suddenly, the whole body of River burst into fierce murderous atmosphere. His eyes also burst into a raging fire. He gritted his teeth, "It seems that if I don't show you my power, you will never know who is your Dad."

River suddenly moved, and the whole body was encased with huge power toward Andrew.

Bang Bang Bang!

A series of muffled noise came from the ground on which the feet of River stepped. The tiles on the ground cracked under the trample of the river, leaving a clear footprint.

His shadow moved around, and the speed of him was so fast that it couldn't be captured by others.

In a blink of an eye, River was like a bullet, rushing to the front of Andrew, and then, with the torrential strength, he punched suddenly into Andrew.

This punch was simple but extremely powerful. The wind from the fist was like a landslide and tsunami. It was violent and tough. People

standing nearby seemed to be forced by this strong wind, causing breathing to stagnate, the heart and mouth tremble, and the skin to grow pain.

In the face of such an attack, Andrew did not neglect, and in an instant, he moved.

Suddenly, Andrew seemed to turn into a rotating hurricane, blowing at Jiang that came with a punch.

The two masters were fighting together.

The audience tightened their nerves and watched breathlessly.

River actions are very fast, and his strength is even more power. Every punch seems super dangerous and powerful. He is really like a giant just waking up. His breath is very fierce. He is constantly attacking Andrew, and every move and every way carries a deadly threat.

If Andrew is a little weaker, he must be beaten to pieces. But he is not. In the face of the terrible play of River, Andrew does not fall at all. He has always responded calmly. Compared to the domineering and powerful moves of River, his moves are gentle and mild, but beneath there is an indescribable immense power. No matter how deadly River's moves are, He is able to overcome the danger with softness.

In a moment the two of them fought dozens of moves, fisting to the flesh, like two steels striking together, the sound was loud and shocked.

The people present were stimulating, trembling, and thrilling. Because the momentum and fighting power of the two were too strong and destructive, no one dared to approach them.

Yi Jiang and five other kungfu masters consciously retreated to the door of the villa.

The Xia family, under the oppression of the two people, became very difficult to breathe, and their hearts and mouths were beaten. They were nervous and panic, and all retreated to the corner of the hall, fearing that they would suffer.

The originally large and luxurious hall has now become a ruin. The tables and chairs are broken, the ground is cracked and damaged, the body is covered with blood which is stained, and the whole scene is unsightly. Only the two people in the fight are lively, powerful and extraordinary.

For ordinary people, the master is sacred and needs to be looked up, but it also has strengths and weaknesses. The weaker one and the stronger one are completely two concepts.

Like River, he is very talented, and he is a genius. Not only will he be able to perform martial arts, but also his own inner strength is in a state of freedom.

Therefore, he can achieve extraordinary speed, strength and agility.

As soon as he started, the inner energy released from his whole body could crush everything.

The students in the assassination group can say that no matter who it is, they can't do two tricks on his hand, even his younger brother, Yi Jiang.

However, Andrew it is an unfathomable existence.

No matter what kind of moves River used, how much power he showed, and how violently he exploded, he could always deal with it with ease. He

really seemed to have a magical skill in the world, and he could always make himself invincible.

The fight between the two was earth-shattering and thrilling.

The people at the scene couldn't see the two's moves at all, only because they were almost reaching their limits. Looking at them with the naked eye, everyone only felt that there were two ghosts entangled. Dazzling and dizzy.

This level of master showdown, let alone the Xia family, even the assassination students has not been seen before.

The assassination team knew that River was very strong, but they rarely saw his performance. Until now they saw this battle and they deeply felt that River's greatness was far beyond their cognition.

The Xia family basically have no martial arts and they do not understand any moves. They are secretly praying Andrew can win, because he is their hope. As long as he can win River, they have a chance to live.

It's just that the two of them are equally matched and they can not tell who will win. This makes the Xia family's heart tightly gripped. They are very scared because they are afraid that Andrew will be beaten.

The other masters in the assassination group looked more excited. Since the two are equally matched, they could not help but eager to try. But River has told them that he wanted fight with Andrew alone without interruption. Therefore, no matter how itchy they were, they did not act.

Just as the two fought fiercely, Yi suddenly uttered a loud voice, facing the other five masters with awe-inspiring anger: "Follow me to kill the Xia family."

Yi's words instantly awoke the other five assassination group masters. They had already wanted to help. Since they could not participate in the duel, it was also good to kill the Xia family. Without hesitation, they immediately approached the Xia family in the corner with a murderous atmosphere.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 181 Yi Jiang died

Yi Jiang walked at the forefront with a murderous look. While walking, he took out a half-moon shaped knife with a sharp blade and a gloomy light, all of which made he look like It is a ghost of death.

The Xia family was already in a state of tension, and now seeing Yi and others approaching with murderous look, they were even more terrified. Tonight, the Xia family were really almost tortured into psychos. While They are still alive, they has been tortured scare and fear in spirit that have left them exhausted.

At this moment, they seemed to be choked by death, and everyone was in despair. Master Andrew is their only protector, but now he is fighting with River Jiang and is impossible to save them. It is impossible to avail himself to save them. This time, they are bound to die!

Qingzhi Xia, who was lying on the ground and was seriously injured, saw that Yi Jiang and others approach, and he immediately felt so nervous. He could not care about his injury and immediately stood up on his own. Then, he stumbled towards Yi Jiang, and prayed painfully: "brother Yi, please do not hurt my family. "

Qingzhi's tone was so humble. He is not in the same level of Yi. It is impossible to fight back in front of Yi. He can only make use of their past friendship and ask Yi to let his family off the hook.

In the face of Qingzhi's plea, Yi's bloodlust became more violent. He looked at Qingzhi coldly and said: "look , so many brothers died because of you. How dare you beg me?"

After hearing Yi's words, Qingzhi also understood that he did bring a major disaster to the Hades School and the assassination team. So many team members died here. He can't compensate for those lives even by his own life.

But even so, Qingzhi continued to beg Yi: "You can kill me, but please don't kill my family members."

Yi became more murderous, "You want to protect your family so much? Then I will slaughtered them in front of you."

Just as he finished speaking, Yi held his half- moon shape knife and rushed to Jenny. Without a word, he lifted the knife and slashed towards Jenny.

The gleaming knife was extremely murderous.

"No!" Qingzhi was so scared that his heart was about to burst. He could do nothing but shout.

Jenny didn't react at all. She felt the knife was dazzling and murderous. She was extremely afraid. She didn't want to die, but she couldn't move at all. She could only wait for death with a crazy heart.

However, in this critical moment, suddenly, a black shadow suddenly flashed behind Yi and gave Yi a smack in the back neck without hesitation.

Bang!

With a muffled sound, Yi's neck bone broke directly.

Master Yi, died instantly without warning.

All the people at the scene didn't see clearly what was going on. Andrew immediately rushed to the other five Masters. With great bloodlust, He killed five Masters one by one.

Bang Bang Bang!

In an instant, the five Masters like the Kings of Hell, fell down.

They all died horribly without exception, their pupils dilating with great shock, as if they saw something extremely terrible before they died.

For a few minutes, six Masters including Yi Jiang, all died.

The people of Xia's family didn't die, but experienced a great shock. Their mood suffered too strong fluctuations. They did not wait for their own death, but saw the sudden death of the six Masters. The Xia family couldn't react at all about these fast changes, and just could feel their heart was beating violently.

Jenny was the most shocked. She was like just fled from the hell, and her heart was still filled with fear of death. She survived, and the person who saved her back from the hell was Andrew, again.

How strong Andrew really is, Jenny has no time to reflect, she only knows that this god-like man saved herself again. She once felt that he was very far away from herself, but it is this god-like man who helping her again and again, so that Jenny rely on him unconsciously. It seems that he can make her safe at all time. Whenever she is in troubles, she thinks of him first.

Andrew has gained Jenny's heart, and she is deeply crushing on him.

She seemed to fall in love with this guy.

Time seemed to stop at this moment, and all the people in the hall were frozen.

Flames of anger still shot through him after killing six people. His bloodlust was fierce, and his eyes were slightly red with rage.

This time, Andrew really got angry. The other six people seized the chance to suddenly assassinate Jenny, which annoyed him.

So Andrew suddenly showed a great strength hitting River with a smack instantly, then quickly killed Yi first and then the other five Masters.

Andrew's strength had transcended everyone's cognition. In front of him, the so called Master was really vulnerable.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 182 Jenny Xia's love

River Jiang who had been hit by Master Andrew was also badly injured, but River is such a high-level master, his capacity of tolerance is not what average person can match. Besides, his physical quality is very strong,

and he's resilience is far beyond others. He eased for a while to readjust his breath, then, he rolled over and got up from the ground. He looked up, only to find that people of his assassination group were all dead, including his brother, Yi Jiang.

Boom!

The brain of River almost exploded at the moment, his ears buzzed, his heart was stricken by a strong emotion.

He couldn't believe and accept the fact. You know, his brother Yi's strength, although not as good as him, but was also absolutely excellent. But now, he hardly had the time to think when Yi was killed on the spot, along with the other five masters.

How could River believe that Master Andrew has killed six masters in such a short time?

After staring at Yi's body for a long time, River raised his head and looked at Master Andrew. Then, pointing to the masters lying on the ground, he asked in a cold voice, "Did you kill them all?"

Master Andrew nodded. "Yes, I did."

River continued: "How did it happen?"

River is a superb killer, even for him, it's difficult to kill six masters including Yi in a short time, but Master Andrew made it, River couldn't believe his eyes.

Master Andrew said, "It would have been easy for me to kill you, too."

Master Andrew's voice was unemotional, but full of confidence.

River is a cold and cruel man, he feels nothing to other brothers in assassination team, but he really cares his own brother Yi a lot. He grew up accompanied by Yi, they practiced kungfu together, they entered Hades School together. Besides, they are related by blood. That's why their relationship is extraordinary. Yi's death deeply provoked River.

River looked at Master Andrew with red eyes and said, "You should not have killed my brother."

Master Andrew said calmly, "Since that I've come here, I won't let you kill anyone of Family Xia. If you don't stop now, I'll kill you, too."

Hearing Master Andrew's words, River became more and more angry, it made him crazy.

"You made me do it!" "Said River.

Five words have brought out the infinite momentum of River, River looked as if a burning fire. The air even lit up because of him.

This time, River was really angry, he did not reserve any of his strength. It seemed like his momentum could really devour everything, even destroy the whole earth.

When his momentum has reached its peak, River suddenly shouted: "Go to hell!"

With that, River moved.

He swept over Master Andrew with boundless energy.

River's moves stirred up the winds and clouds. In a moment, the cards, sawdust and tiles in the villa all rose into the air.

People from Family Xia hadn't recovered from the shock yet, now they felt oppressed by the fierce momentum, they just felt breathless and deeply suffocated. All of them were flustered short of breath, they felt uncomfortable to the utmost.

Master Andrew, who was right in the eyes of the storm, was as calm as ever.

As River came at Master Andrew with the storm, Andrew just said, "Stubborn."

As he spoke, he suddenly reached out his hand and gently caught one of the cards in the air.

The next moment he was holding a card in his hand and then he threw it towards River.

Shoop!

A card, after whirling through the air at the utmost speed, broke through all obstacles and struck River at the speed of light with enormous energy.

It was just ordinary cards, but this time it was a hundred times more powerful than the other two boxes of cards which had been thrown out.

Under the absolute power of the card, all the momentum of River seemed to fade away.

Shhhh.

In a moment, people found that River had lost all his momentum. Because his neck had been hit by the card, it looked as if been cut by a large knife, leaving a large wound.

The blood began to flow from River's wound. There was blood everywhere.

Though he was a great master, he was also a man of flesh and blood. His neck had been slit, it meant he couldn't live any longer. He covered his neck and stared at Master Andrew in astonishment.

"You...You..." River wanted to say something, but the rapid loss of blood made him even difficult to speak a complete sentence.

Finally, under the watch of everyone, River fell to the ground.

He's dead.

He eyes were still open.

Until this moment, all the killers from the assassination group of Hades School were completely annihilated.

The atmosphere was solidified again.

Everybody was dumbfounded.

"Are we saved?"

"Yes, they're all dead, we're saved."

"Master Andrew saved us. We're alive."

At the moment, in the villa of Family Xia, there were countless dead bodies and blood on the floor. But people has forgotten all about fear, they've just escaped from the Devil, they couldn't help but give out a glad voice.

"Thank you for saving my family." After Jenny Xia realized what had happened, she walked over to Master Andrew and thanked him sincerely.

However, her voice just fell, suddenly, people heard a loud bang.

The whole villa started to shake as if there was a big earthquake, the large ceiling lamp of the hall in the headlamp shook for a while and directly fell to the ground, with a loud bang.

"Ah!" People who had just eased up cried out in terror again.

The house was shaking, the crowd was restless, and there was chaos.

Master Andrew saw this and immediately called, "Everybody get out!"

People heard him and immediately rushed out of the villa's hall.

Master Andrew protected Jenny and her parents to get out of the villa, they came to the courtyard.

After coming out, they saw a man was standing on the roof of the villa right now, the cold and faint moonlight was shining in this man, making the man look terrifying.

When Qingzhi Xia saw this man, he was frightened, his face went pale immediately. He murmured hopelessly, "We're doomed, my teacher has come here."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 183 Teachers in Hades School

The man standing on the roof of Xia villa wore a purple mask on his face and a purple hooded robe on his body. He was completely covered in purple and his features were completely covered. He looked like a purple shadow, secret and deep, murderous and chilling.

This person, from this costume, was very familiar to Qingzhi Xia, because this was Zisha, the killer, was one of his teachers at Hades School.

Hades School had eight majors and one teacher was responsible for each group. Every teacher was a supreme being. And Zisha was more special than any other teachers. He was mysterious, even at the Hades School, not to mention the other students. Students in his assassination team, never saw his face. Because every time he showed up, he wore a purple robe, a purple mask.

Qingzhi Xia had spent a lot of time with Zisha. And almost every time, Zisha was dressed like this. Zisha had a unique sense of terror. Once he saw this teacher, Qingzhi Xia was with dread. Especially at this kind of situation, saw the teacher, Qingzhi Xia was scared and tremble. He knew that the teacher came out, even if the king of heaven was also difficult to block his pace. Xia family this time was really hard to escape a disaster.

On hearing the sound of Qingzhi Xia's words, the panic-stricken Xia family could not help shivering. The villa shook just now like a great earthquake, which had frightened away their souls. Now that this horrible purple man is Qingzhi Xia's teacher, everyone is naturally more frightened. As we all knew, Qingzhi Xia's elder brothers are all masters of evil. So how extraordinary were the teachers who train these people?

No one could imagined how powerful the teacher was, so even though they knew Andrew was like a god, Xia family could not control their fear and panic.

Zisha, from the rooftop, looks down at the crowd below. After a moment, he spoke and let out a deep voice: "Where are my students?"

He was referring apparently to River Jiang and others.

Xia family all held their breath, dared not reply.

Only Master Andrew calmed down, looked at Zisha and calmly replied, "You're late, they're all dead."

Zisha caught her eye. He behaved just like a roaring tiger: "It's impossible. You can't kill them."

"If you don't believe me," Said Andrew coldly, "come down and look. Their bodies are in the villa."

From Andrew's words, Zisha raised his hand. Then, with a jerk of his hand, he went down.

Boom!

A powerful jet of air from Zisha. The blast was so powerful it blasted a hole through the three-story house.

"My god, is this still a person?"

"What's the matter? Why did his hand break through the villa at a distance?"

"Yeah, isn't that what happens on TV? How does it happen in reality?"

Xia family were stunned. They were most shocked by what they saw. How could they believe that something they could only see in a TV show is happening in real life?

"This is true spirit, my teacher is a great master." Qingzhi Xia explained with a pale and languid face.

A warrior who can achieve Internal Strength and External Release is a master.

And a great master can put out of the inner strength into the true spirit, he is a great master.

It was difficult for a warrior to become a master. The average person would never reach such height in his life. And a master wanted to advance to become a grand master. That's even harder. Because this stuff doesn't work by training and hard work. It depends most on perception.

To be a great master, must be endowed with extraordinary talent. But even if you were clever and gifted, it was very difficult for you to grasp the true meaning of martial arts. This kind of insight really couldn't be rushed. Some people wanted to advance so badly that they stayed the same all their lives and couldn't make a breakthrough. Others left everything behind and focused on enlightenment. Maybe get a sudden promotion. Therefore, there was no specific standard to measure whether you could become a great master or not. It's not in people's hands either.

It was very difficult to cultivate a grand master in such a magical place as Hades School. It was conceivable that the average grand master who tried to break through the limits to become a grand master was hopeless.

It was because of the difficulty of promotion, the gap between masters and the grand masters is particularly large. Or neither could talk together.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 184 The Power of Great Kungfu Master

A Master cannot reach the level of a Great Master.

A Master, no matter how powerful he is, has certain limits. If you are surrounded by many elites, even if a Master, there is a possibility of death. But if you become a Great Master, then you are truly extraordinary. Even if there are thousands of Masters coming, it is almost impossible to kill you.

Because a Great Master is close to the myth, he can control Inner Energy without substance. He can use the Inner Energy to hurt people and protect the body. This kind of Energy can never be matched by a Master. Thus even though a Master is very powerful, he still can't beat a Great Master.

There were few martial arts trainers throughout the Xia family. Naturally, they didn't even understand what Inner Energy was, but they heard about Great Master.

In this world, Master can make people worship because they are superior. However, Great Master is even more magical. They are like gods. They generally only exist in legends. In the world of ordinary people, Great Masters are very illusory. Everyone thinks they are gods. Their legends are super exaggerated. However, one thing is real, that is, Great Master is the most powerful person in the world.

How could the Xia family think that they would be lucky enough to see Great Master in their lifetime!

Generally, if they meet Grand Master, they will definitely kneel down to worship, but tonight, this Grand Master came to ask for their life. This fact is simply not what the Xia family can bear.

"Great Master, what should I do? I don't want to die." For the Xia family, Great Master is the demon. If he wants you die in the night, he will never put it off to the morning.

"I don't want to die either." Some people began to cry.

Everyone in the Xia family was shocked, and they were all caught in extreme anxiety and pain.

For the chattering Xia family, Zisha completely ignored it. His eyes turned to the hole he punched with Inner Energy. Through this hole, he scanned the situation in the hall of the villa. He clearly saw the assassination. All the students in the group died inside, including River Jiang.

Zisha is known as the king of killer. He can be said to be heartless, but when he saw River die here, his eyes could not help but emit a strange light.

It took a long time for Zisha to take back his gaze from the villa. He looked at Andrew in the courtyard coldly, "River is the most outstanding student of our Hades School. Give him another ten years, he will definitely be able to break through Master Into the ranks of Great Master, why do you want to kill him?"

Zisha's tone was full of with regret and anger.

Andrew simply replied: "He is stubborn and brings about his own destruction."

Zisha suddenly looked up and then looked at the cold moon in the sky, murmuring, "I was wrong, I should have killed you by myself and not let you live to the present."

Andrew said calmly, "Even if you have done it you still can't change anything."

Facing the Great Master , Andrew is still confident and calm as ever.

Qingzhi Xia was shocked when he heard Andrew's words. He immediately said to him, "My teacher is a Great Master, he can kill any Masters in a second. You can't beat him ."

Although Qingzhi Xia himself was not a Master, he had a thorough understanding of martial arts. He knew that Andrew was super strong, but he could not use Inner Energy no matter how powerful he is. He is just among the best of Masters. But Zisha is a real Great Master. Even if Andrew is one of the most excellent Master, it is not the same as the Great Master. The difference in strength between the two seems only half a step away, but in fact it is a world apart.

Once Zisha act, anyone here including Andrew, had only the destiny of death.

Therefore, when Qingzhi saw Zisha, he immediately fell into despair. He knew that his family had no possibility of living.

After persuading Andrew, Qingzhi suddenly thumped and knelt to the ground. He looked up to Zisha who was on the roof of the villa,

trembling: "Teacher, I want to know, why do you want to send those brothers in the group to destroy my family?"

Qingzhi knew that resistance was useless, he still didn't want to die without knowing why. He wanted to know why the Xia family encountered this doom.

Zisha heard the words, and looked down at Qingzhi coldly, "There are two people in the Haizhou Gymnasium dead because of your Xia family."

Two people died because of Xia's family?

Upon hearing this, Qingzhi was shocked and immediately asked, "Is it because of Yuanba Zhu and Yongzun Zhu?"

Zisha said frankly: "Yes."

Qingzhi finally understood why the assassination group's brothers not only had to kill his Xia family, but also had to kill Andrew. It turned out that all of this had something to do with the death of Yongzun Zhu and Yuanba Zhu. It was precisely because of the death of these two people that they came to kill.

At the very beginning, Qingzhi was only worried about Zhu's revenge, but he felt that he could rely on Hades School to solve this matter, but how could he think people in the School would also revenge because of the death of these two people?

"Teacher, why should our School care about and revenge for the Zhu Family?" Qingzhi was puzzled and continued to ask.

Zisha looked at Qingzhi coldly, and said lightly: "Hades School doesn't care about the Zhu family, but I care."

Qingzhi was confused, "Why?"

Zisha replied quietly: "Since you are going to die, I will let you know."

He took off his mask.

Suddenly, Zisha's look appeared in public.

Zisha, unexpectedly, is the head of the Zhu family, Yuanshou Zhu.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 185 King of Jiangdong

Yongshou Zhu, the king of Jiangdong.

Yongshou was absolutely a celebrity, well-known all over Jiangdong Province.

He was a big philanthropist, who had done countless charity work and often appeared in TV news. A large number of Hope Primary schools, hospitals and roads in Jiangdong named after him. To people there, Yongshou was a representative of kind people.

However, no one expected that such a kind man turned out to be a teacher of the assassination group of Hades School.

The Xia family were all shocked.

Qingzhi Xia was the one who was most shocked by his true identity.

At a first glance, he felt it was unbelievable, hit by the strongest contrast.

As a student of Zisha, Qingzhi knew his character best, including many legends about him. Zisha was absolutely a horrible killer, who killed people cruelly without even blinking an eye. As a devil, he treated human life like dirt, whose existence gave people the creeps.

There was once a big family suddenly disappeared overnight because of offending the Hades School.

It was Zisha who did it.

It's said that Zisha had killed the whole family on his own that night. He didn't even let a dog alive, not to mention the old and women or children.

Qingzhi was always afraid of his teacher, from whom he could felt the terrifying breath around.

How could he expect such a cruel kill was actually a great philanthropist!

Qingzhi was completely stupefied.

While Master Andrew was the most calm person among them.

When Shade told him Yongshou was his teacher, Master Andrew realized that Yongshou must be extraordinary and have a hidden talent. This time, the members of the assassination group of Hades School were ordered to slaughter the Xia family. Master Andrew had also guessed that Yongshou might be involved in this matter. So in this case, he wasn't so surprised to know that Yongshou was actually Zisha, the teacher of the assassination group. Instead, he said to Yongshou, "You have successfully cheated all of us!"

Yongshou impassively said, "I don't mean to hide myself. I'm a reformed character now. Yuanba was born with delayed development, which made me realize that it may be blamed on my sin. Since then, I have stopped killing people and practised abstinence from meat while praying, doing charity work to make up for a good end. The only thing I have never expected is that you have killed my son and elder brother. It's you, make me back here."

Yongshou said the truth. He indeed hadn't killed people for many years. He did charity work in order to make merit.

Master Andrew sarcastically said, "You have never changed. Do you know why? You have cultivated killers who have killed countless people. Your silly son bullied others and killed innocents. There are so many innocents in the world still died for your sin. Your abstinence, your praying, are both to comfort your mind."

Shade, together with other members of the assassination group, was cultivated by Yongshou, playing a role as the sword in Yongshou's hands to kill people. Yongshou just hid behind the scenes to avoid murdering in person while ordering his students to kill so many people. He was as guilty as hell.

Yongshou said with a wry smile, "Yeah, I'm deceiving myself. So I am regretful now that I should have done it myself earlier."

Yongshou paused for a while, and said, "I don't understand for what on earth you dare to confront me since you hid your true identity to avoid being killed by me? Why?"

Obviously, Yongshou had known that Andy was his true identity.

That's why Yongshou regretted that he should have killed him before, in which case, his son, brother and students would not die that miserably. All resulted from his insisting on abstinence!

Master Andrew replied frankly, "I hide my identity not for you because you does not scare me."

Yongshou suddenly reacted and murmured, "Oh, I understand. You are really a spoony man to die for a woman."

Yongshou knew that what Andy did was all for Jenny. It made sense if they had not got divorced when Andy went to Baiyun Ancient Town to save her just for their marriage. The point was that they had already got divorced. It must be love that supported Andy to protect Jenny like that.

Hearing this, Jenny's heartbeat suddenly quickened.

Although she did not understand what they really meant, she paid attention to the last word of Yongshou that Master Andrew was a spoony man, willing to die for a woman. The woman he helped all the time recently was exactly herself! Did Andrew love her?

Realizing it, Jenny turned to Andy unconsciously.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 186 The Powerful Yongshou Zhu

Master Andrew was still very calm, and he did not look at Jenny, but talked to Yongshou Zhu with a deep voice, "I just don't want to get the innocent people involved. If you want to kill me, then just do it, there's no need to hurt the innocent ones."

There was a cold expression in Yongshou's eyes, and he said with a low voice, "Innocent? In my opinion, none of them is innocent. Today, they all deserve to die."

From Yongshou's perspective, the death of Yuanba and Yongzun Zhu was closely related to the Xia's family, besides, Jenny and Qingzhi Xia were also the reason why his son, Yuanba, went mad. And now, since all the students in the group of assassination had died in the Xia's house, and the Xia family definitely played a role of promoting their death although they did not kill the students, of course Yongshou would not let them go.

After saying these words, Yongshou looked murderous from his head to foot.

This kind of invisible murderous look made all the people present feel shocked at once.

The Xia family in the courtyard was immediately frightened, more than ever before. Because it was the Great Master who was about to kill them, and how could they endure the murderous intent of him? They originally had put their hope on Master Andrew to save them, but no matter how, Andrew could not compete with the Great Master at all. Therefore, their hope was completely disillusioned this time and even god could not save them anymore.

Standing in the corner of the courtyard, Julia Xia was scared out of her mind. She didn't want to die because she thought she was still young and wanted a better future. Therefore, as long as Yongshou became murderous and was ready to kill, Julia took advantage of the cover of the dark night, thinking of slipping away with no one knowing.

However, Yongshou still saw her. After Julia just took a few steps, Yongshou, who was standing on the villa roof, just made a big move to wave his hands.

The purple mask which was dropped by Yongshou was about to hit Julia with a dazzling light and terrifying momentum, just like a meteorite.

In the face of this powerful flying object, Julia stopped walking immediately, and her body instantly became stiff. She wanted to continue to escape, but her feet could not move anymore, all she could do was just helplessly looking at the purple mask which was hitting towards herself crazily.

Julia was so scared that her heart beat very fast and she felt it was about to explode.

But, in the blink of an eye, Master Andrew suddenly moved fast to Julia and hugged her to avoid the mask.

Bang!

The mask hit the ground, leaving a huge crater.

Julia, who was completely scared out of her mind, turned around to find out that it was Master Andrew who saved her.

At once, Julia's mind was perturbed because of him.

Master Andrew had always been the idol Julia admired the most. Although she was humiliated by him the last time they were in the exhibition hall, and she was very disappointed after she knew Master Andrew was the Third Young Master who destroyed the Xia family's career, he had always been the most special person in the bottom of her

heart. Tonight, since Master Andrew suddenly came here to kill so many experts in the group of assassination and saved the lives of the Xia family, Julia began to admire him more, and she thought he was just the most amazing man in this world.

Now, at this moment, Julia was so excited that she almost went crazy because Master Andrew saved her. And she even looked at him with her blurred eyes.

"Thank you." Julia bit her lip and said to Master Andrew.

Master Andrew let go of Julia and told her, "Don't run anymore."

After seeing Master Andrew rescue Julia, Yongshou, who still stood on the villa roof, became depressed and said to him with the voice as cold as the death's, "Now that you can't save your own life, you still try to save other people's life?"

Master Andrew looked at Yongshou coldly, and said to him slowly, "I advise you not to challenge me."

Although those words had no emotions involved, they still implied great threat.

After hearing what Master Andrew just said, Yongshou's eyes emitted sinister light and he said to Master Andrew seriously, "You are just a little master, and you should dare to threaten me now. Don't you want to protect the Xia family? Today I will kill them all with your presence."

Then, Yongshou raised his hands at once.

Although it was just a simple action, it made the weather change immediately and a fierce gale spring up.

It seemed that all the air started to gather towards Yongshou.

And he was in the middle of the smoke and ashes at once.

The air combined with the inner strength released by Yongshou in the fast rotation, and changed into the Inner Energy which could destroy both the sky and the ground.

This powerful Inner Energy emitted a strange light under the moonlight, which made Yongshou become mysterious in the night sky.

The super power of the Great Master was fully shown on Yongshou.

After seeing this magical scene, all the people in the Xia family became extremely disappointed and frightened.

"I will wait and see who you can save today." Yongshou suddenly spoke and waved his hands to hit down on the ground violently.

Boom Boom Boom!

The strong atmosphere wave which was made up of the collection of the Inner Energy directly hit toward all the people of the Xia family who were standing in the courtyard, just like a stream of cannonball.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 187 As if there is an apocalypse

The Inner Energy condensed by Yongshou Zhu's was too strong and fierce, as if the whole sky has collapsed and the death comes.

The members of Xia family got a huge fright. The Inner Energy was too violent and fast. There was no chance for people to react and escape. Xia family all seemed to freeze and stay in place, waiting for death in despair and fear.

At that moment, all people' were laden with despair and fear without a shred of hope. they all knew that they will die for sure.

However, just at the critical moment, Andrew, standing in the crowd, suddenly reached out her hand in the middle of air, and then suddenly put his palm above his head facing up to the sky.

All of a sudden, the Inner Energy burst out from his palm and spread rapidly.

The range covered by Inner Energy was getting wider and the speed of spreading was also getting faster. Almost instantly, a large shield formed by Inner Energy covered all people in the courtyard tightly.

In the next moment, Yongshou's powerful wave of Inner Energy was already smashed down with great force.

boom!

A loud bang buzzed through the sky.

The tremendous power made those members of Xia family shake all over, and their hearts almost jumped out of the body. But they found that the air wave did not hit themselves, and It was blocked by a layer of Inner Energy shield on the top of their head. They only felt that there was a heat flow slowly above the head, but there was no trace of discomfort, still less their lives.

In an instant, all kinds of emotions surged into their hearts. They were surprised, unbelievable, thankful, confused, confused and unbelievable.

This scene was really too strange and incredible. The Xia family members have been stupefied for a long time. Then they turned their heads and looked at Andrew.

I saw that a white mountain was standing in the middle of them, with one hand raised above their heads, with high posture and firm eyes.

Even if they didn't know martial arts, it can be seen that the firm shield made by Andrew saved their lives.

Andrew saved them again. This time, the Xia family had no hope for him. Unexpectedly, he was able to resist the attack of the Great Master, which greatly shocked them. Everyone's mood was still unspeakable, and their gratitude for Andrew was beyond words.

Qingzhi was even more stunned. He looked at Andrew unbelievably, and said, "Protected by Inner Energy, you are the Great Master?"

At this moment, Qingzhi's heart was extremely shocked. In one day, the strength displayed by Andrew refreshed his cognition again and again. Up to now, he is even more shocked. He can't imagine that he is a hidden Great Master.

It is one in a million that a man can be promoted from Musha to Master, and it is even more difficult to be promoted from Master to a Great Master. What a sacred existence it is!

The point is, Andrew looks very young. Such a young man has become Great Master. What a kind of monster it is!

The members of Xia family, who were in shock, was even more shocked at Qingzhi's words. Someone immediately uttered a puzzled voice: "He is also a Great Master?"

Qingzhi was still staring at Andrew with full of shock. Hearing the problem, he couldn't help but reply: "Well, he just condensed his Inner Energy into physical energy, and then blocked my teacher's attack. Surely He is a Great Master. "

Hearing this, people of the Xia family stared at Andrew with shocking and admiring glances. They looked at a him as if they are looking at a God of kung fu.

Jenny's eyes fixed dead at Andrew with light of stars. Her heart was flying around in her chest. She couldn't count how many times today she was shocked by him. His energy and advantages can't be fully explored. Jenny adores him very much, and become gradually more passionately in love with him.

On the roof of the building, Yongshou was also deeply shocked by Andrew. His cold face also changed color, and his eyes became sharp. He stared at Andrew and said incredulously, "How can you be a Great Master?"

Andrew laid down his hand, and then he looked at Yongshou coldly, "I told you a long time ago, don't provoke me."

After that sentence, Andrew suddenly stamped and in an instant, his whole person then soared above the top of villa, standing opposite Yongshou.

The Xia family saw that Andrew jumped to the top of the three-story building, and everyone's heart suddenly shocked again. He actually

jumped to such a high place as if he could stand in the clouds. However, everyone still dared not relax as Yongshou is also a Great Master. It is not clear who the man is. Everyone counts on Andrew once again. So at this moment, the Xia family were all nervous again.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 188 Master Andrew was defeated?

Yongshou Zhu saw Master Andrew arrive in front of him, and his look changed slightly. He looked at Master Andrew and said with slight resignation, "You are so young, how can you be a Great Master, I can't figure it out."

The others did not know Master Andrew's true age, but Yongshou knew that Master Andrew was Andy Wu. Andy was at most in his twenties, and he was already a rare genius in the world for becoming a Great Master at such a young age. But how could Yongshou have thought that such a young man could still comprehend the realm of martial arts and become a Great Master.

Although Yongshou was a Great Master, it was not easy for him to enter this realm. He was talented in martial arts, mainly because of his amazing encounters as well as his special ability to comprehend. But even then he spent many years in stepping into the ranks of the Great Masters. But the fact that Andy was only in his twenties and had entered the Grand Master realm, which was truly something that Yongshou did not expect.

Master Andrew gazed calmly at Wish Everlasting and said bluntly, "There is nothing impossible in this world. I can only say that your horizons are too narrow." His voice was flat, but his tone was full of sarcasm.

Hearing this, Yongshou looked coldly at Master Andrew and said, "You've been hiding your power?"

Master Andrew admitted, "Yes."

Master Andrew comes from the first family and is the best child the Wu family has ever had. He sparkles in so many ways. He was gifted in every way, and he had built his own forces and connections all over the country. These were his resources, but his greatest ability was his outstanding martial arts.

From a young age, he loved life and kept a low profile. He studied martial arts diligently. The Wu family used the best resources and the best teachers to teach him martial arts. Everyone in the family knew he was powerful, but no one knew how powerful he was.

For Master Andrew, the martial hierarchy must be kept secret. He couldn't let anyone figure out what he was doing; otherwise it would become a potential crisis for him.

If he hadn't encountered a monster like Yuanba Zhu, Master Andrew wouldn't have even shown his Great Master's strength.

Now he was also exposing Great Master's strength in order to save the Xia family.

Yongshou nodded slowly after hearing Master Andrew's reply, and then said, "You become a Great Master at such a young age, and you are a genius. But unfortunately you stood against me, and now there is only death waiting for you."

While Yongshou was shocked that Master Andrew was a Great Master, he had no Fear, instead his eyes held a hidden sense of excitement. What an exciting thing it was to kill Great Master!

Hearing Yongshou's words, Master Andrew's eyes also showed a chill as he said, "You want to kill me? You're ridiculous. You think you have the ability."

Upon hearing that, Yongshou's gaze went cold and said, "Then I'll let you see if I'm capable of that!"

In the midst of the conversation, a deep darkness exploded from Yongshou's body, as if it was from the depths of hell. Yongshou was transformed into the master of darkness.

Yongshou's body moved like an arrow, attacking Master Andrew, and at the same time he threw his fist.

This fist stirred up a wild and violent flow of air, and the power of his body was terrifying.

Seeing this, Master Andrew immediately attacked with his fist. He met Yongshou's fist directly with his own, and the two fists collided with each other. With the power of the fists between them, the power of the fists shook with a bang. This was the supreme power that exploded out of the fists between the Great Masters.

The Xia family in the courtyard was also instantly frightened and tense.

However, Yongshou and Master Andrew did not seem to be much affected, they each took two steps back and immediately engaged in a battle without stopping.

Immediately, a surging and fierce power swept through the air, causing the members of Xia Family who were far apart to feel as if they were caught up in the boundless air currents, feeling suffocated and unable to breathe.

Although Yongshou had been in hiding for many years and had never fought anyone, his strength was advancing instead of retreating. The internal energy that was hidden deep within his body soared up, making people wonder.

Master Andrew, on the other hand, didn't panic at all in the face of the powerful Yongshou. He remained calm. His movements were as swift as lightning, and he never stopped attacking. He was good at parrying other people's attacks. The two of them fought for a long time without a winner.

The Xia Family in the courtyard couldn't understand the dueling moves between the two Great Masters. They could only see two shadows darting around the roof in the thick night, and all the tiles on the roof were blown apart.

After the fight, Yongshou suddenly retreated. He then made a disdainful voice towards Master Andrew, "I thought you were very powerful, but you turned out to be nothing more than an entry level Great Master. What qualifications do you have to be arrogant in front of me with your strength? "

Through a simple fight, Yongshou seemed to already know Master Andrew's strength, thus he became more and more arrogant.

Master Andrew was unconcerned and said, "I don't think you're very powerful, too."

Yongshou smiled slightly and said, "Then now I'll show you how powerful I am."

After saying that, Yongshou's right palm directly rotated and twisted clockwise, and instantly, a powerful airflow formed in Yongshou's palm.

"Windbreaking Kungfu." Yongshou shouted as he used his right palm and made Windbreaking Kungfu towards Master Andrew.

A stream of internal energy penetrated out from Yongshou's right hand, and it rushed towards Master Andrew like a giant dragon.

Master Andrew's internal energy burst out of his body, forming a protective shield around him.

Yongshou's Windbreaking Kungfu combined with his internal energy to produce an astonishing power; it pierced through Master Andrew's protective shield and hit Master Andrew's body.

Suddenly, Master Andrew flew backwards from the roof of the villa, and ended up falling outside the courtyard.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 189 Windbreaking Kungfu

Since the power of the Windbreaking Kungfu, Yongshou's ace, need to be combined with the inner energy to be fully released, it is a technique that only versed Master can learn.

No Masters can confront such deadly attack, not even a grand Master.

Tough as Andrew is, his shield made of inner energy shattered under the attack. He was knocked into the air.

So was Xia's families' soul, nearly. They were almost consumed by terror and fear.

Having had learned that Andrew was a Master had greatly relieved Xia's families because they thought that Andrew was at least capable of facing up with Yongshou. But their hope was bashed away seeing what happened. Like a fast shuttle between heaven and hell, so were their hearts being tortured by a series of despair.

Desperation was the only thing left on their face.

Jenny's heart was aching. Andrew, the one she admired nearly as a god, was knocked away like a baseball, it was like the Armageddon falling on Jenny. If Andrew was defeated, Xia's family would be wiped out, too, both of which was the last thing Jenny wanted to happen.

There was nothing she could do.

"Huh, just as I guessed," Yongsheng's contempt broke the silence.

For Yongsheng, Andrew was nothing to him. Surely Yongsheng was powerful as a grand Master, what make him excel all the others was his expertise in martial art. There is not a type of martial art that Yongsheng hadn't mastered. Even though he had already retired, he was still spending all his time practicing martial art, which made him excel all the other masters.

Yongshou looked at Qingzhi and said: "I don't want to kill you, Qingzhi, you are my only student now. Here's a chance for you to redeem you mistakes."

All the members of the assassination crew were killed that night but QIngzhi. Yongshou wanted to keep him, the only seed, alive.

All hope was lost for Qingzhi, but Yongshou's offer was his light at the end of the tunnel. He anxiously asked: "What...what is it?"

Yongshou slowly uttered: "Kill every single one of your families. After that, you'll keep your life and be my last disciple."

Yongshou was a teacher in the Hades School, he was also in complete charge of Zhu's family, having the chance of being his disciple was an offer that no one would turn down.

Xia's families started trembling in fear. They were terrified at the possibility of being killed by QIngzhi if he said yes.

But QIngzhi's answer came quick: "No."

He would fight for any other chances to live, but when it comes to killing his own families, it's an absolute no-to, he would even trade his own life for theirs.

Cruelty climbed up onto Yongshou's face: "Why so obstinate?"

All those years being a member of the assassination crew didn't change Qingzhi's humanity, he kept his heart away from brutality and savageness. His answered continued: "Killing them? I was born and raised in this family, I can die for them! "

Yongshou's disappointment was apparent: "The reason you're still not a master was your redundant mercy, what a waste of your gift! How can mercy be of any help to you yo break the barricades and become invincible?"

Merciless was typical among the crew members, thus Qingzhi was the one that made the least progress because of his kindness.

Whatever temptation lies ahead, Qingzhi would never make the deal with devil. "If giving up my humanity is the last stair to become a master, I would never make that step!"

Qingzhi's loyalty and devotion touched Xia's families. They used to draw the line between them and Qingzhi just to keep them out of trouble. However, instead of holding it against them, Qingzhi was still trying to save them.

But it displeased Yongshou. He said to Qingzhi in a murderous voice: "Has it ever occurred to you that they would still die if you don't follow my will?"

It was clear: no matter which path Qingzhi chose, death was inevitable to Xia's family.

So would Qingzhi it if did happen.

Qingzhi's insistence eventually burned away Yongshou's patience: "So be it. Start from you!"

Like a sharp blade, a gust of inner energy went straight down to Qingzhi as Yongshou swung his arm.

Nothing was left in Xia's families' heart but fear. They weren't even dare think of running away from Yongshou, they can only wait for their demise to come after Qingzhi's death.

Qingzhi didn't even bother trying to dodge. He just stayed there, kneeling, as if he was petrified.

Bang!

No sooner had the attack nearly hit Qingzhi than it was met with another strong gust of inner energy, causing a enormous blast.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 190 Yongshou Zhu's Secret Ace

The turbulence hit many of the Xia's family down on the ground.

Then a shadow leaped upward, landing onto the top of the Villa.

And that was Andrew.

"Thank god his still alive!" Despair was gone, there were joyful screams coming from Xia's families for the hope that came with Andrew.

As for Jenny, the notion she had been holding for so long was confirmed once again: Andrew, the god-like man, would never let her down. He was there for her every time she was drowned in desperation, just like a miracle. Jenny gratitude grew even more that Andrew just saved her father.

But still what mattered the most was that Andrew was safe and sound. Tears of happiness were dropping from Jenny's eyes.

Yongshou was surprised a bit, too. He turned to Andrew and asked: "How come you survive that?"

Andrew answered calmly: " Maybe you should've tried harder."

His confidence and equanimity remained even though he was just knocked by Yongshou.

As eyes blazing with rage, Yongshou exclaimed to Andrew: "Nine lives, huh. Let's see how many you have got left!"

Yongshou immediately leaped upward and stop at a few meters high up from Andrew's head, swooping down to Andrew.

"Crushing Thump!

Each attack of a grand Master comes with immense power of their inner energy, not to mention the exclusive ones, like Yongshou's unique Crushing Thump, invented by themselves,

Knowing how destructive it is, Andrew swiftly put his hands together over his head and formed a shield using his own inner energy.

Boom!

The roof was crashed, and Andrew was hit all the way down into Villa.

Yongshou followed Andrew into the villa, and the fight began.

A battle between grand Masters were more devastating than that of ordinary Masters, Xia's families felt the heat coming out of it even though they were in the courtyard.

However sturdy the Villa is, it couldn't endure such a fight. It didn't take long for the power of Andrew and Yongshou's fight to bring it down to the ground.

Bang!

The three-floor luxurious building shattered like a castle made of sand, sending large amount of dust into the air which left Xia's families choking and coughing.

When the dust is gone, they found Andrew and Yongshou were standing upright, looking all safe and sound. No one could tell who won the fight.

Xia's families were still uptight.

"So, I did underestimate you." There was sincerity in Yongsheng's voice, but still spiteful.

"Shoulda woulda coulda." Andrew answered, calmly.

Yongshou's face twisted in murderous malice. Andrew surprised him indeed but his scorn toward Andrew remained. He murmured: "You have my respect for your tenacity. These hands of mine seemed not enough to kill you, but now let's try the Thunder Ball!"

He took out a small bead out of the inner pocket of his clothe.

It looked like no more than an ordinary iron bead, but it's more destructive than a cannon ball. The Thunder Ball is a divine weapon.

People in the Hades school major in eight subjects, on of which focuses on weapons crafting, called the Divine Weapon department.

Both the department itself and the people working in it are held in high respect for it's where divine weapon was created.

For those who have become a Master, regular weapons like guns and bombs are no longer threat to them, while a divine weapon can cause damage that is enough to wound them, even to grand Masters.

Having a divine weapon will greatly boost up a Master's capability. However, it was too rare to be given to every Master, thus only the grand Masters are qualified to have them.

And the Thunder Ball was believed to be able to sec-kill a grand Master.

It immediately sent shivers down Qingzhi's spine since he is a member of the Hades school and well wared of what damage a divine weapon could bring. He shouted to Andrew: "Master Andrew, run!"

Andrew had saved Xia's families so many times that Qingzhi was extremely worried that Andrew may die under the attack of the Thunder Ball.

But it was too late: The Thunder Ball had been thrown toward Andrew and exploded at his side.

Boom!

Like the blast of an atomic bomb, the shockwave sent the ground trembling and Xia's families all lost their footings.

In a nanosecond, Andrew was devoured by a gigantic firestorm that kept roaring up to the sky.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 191 The Thunder Ball

The Thunder Ball is a deadly weapon, of which the power is beyond imagination.

From where Andrew stood the fire roared up to the sky, and the heat kept rising.

Xia's families were distant enough from the explosion of the Thunder Ball; therefore, they were not badly injured except some scratches and dizziness. No sooner had they risen to their feet than they found out that Andrew was in extreme danger. If Andrew fell, so were they.

All eyes were on the fire. Neither can they see through the fire nor imagine what would happen to Andrew after such an explosion from the Thunder Ball.

Qingzhi was knocked to the ground by the aftershock of the explosion. Knowing what the Thunder Ball is capable of, he was left in deep worries. Even though Andrew is an omnipotent Master, this could be his demise. Qingzhi's heart was dragged into the abyss of despair, again.

Jenny's was in no better mood than Qingzhi. The fire was reflected in the tears from her eyes where all Jenny's feelings and emotions were tangled and twisted. Her fear of the death of Andrew was overwhelming.

The fire slowly subsided, then died out.

Andrew was revealed after the fire is gone, standing straight and upright. He was encased in an invisible golden armor that kept him completely safe and sound. Not even a scratch was left on his body, nor a slash on his clothes, as if the explosion had never occurred.

Xia's families were all in shock seeing it. Their bodies froze but their minds were filled with endless joy. Unbelievably amazing was Andrew's surviving through the fire and explosion, and it meant that Xia's families were given the chance of staying safe. There was nothing left in their hearts but excitement.

And there was Qingzhi, who was completely speechless. It took him a long while to believe that the Thunder Ball failed to kill Andrew.

The surprising joy refilled Jenny's heart with happiness and relief. She was crying and laughing at the same time for all the miracle from Andrew. Her eyes fixed on Andrew as if she would never look away.

As Yongshou, who was also a Master himself, was left in unprecedented astonishment. He mumbled as his eyes dilated in shock: "How is this even possible?"

Yongshou had never doubted the power of the Thunder Ball which was an extraordinary work of the institution, for which he was sure that Andrew would certainly die in his attack. But the possibility that Andrew remained intact had never cross his mind.

Andrew restrained his inner energy, after which he gazed at Yongshou and said: "You should try something more powerful than this sloppy ball."

His words came with his second-to-none confidence.

Such a devastating humiliation! The Thunder Ball's power outweighs that of Yongshou while Andrew survived the attack, thus the only explanation was that Andrew also had an ace up his sleeve.

Yongshou asked Andrew sternly as the thought hit his mind: "What secret gadget do you have that saved your life?"

"No." calmly, Andrew answered.

That was even more humiliating. Andrew managed to survive the attack without any help and without taking any damage was something that no

Masters can do, not to mention Yongshou himself. Staring at Andrew, Yongshou asked: "What exactly is your power?"

Andrew's answer was cold and relentless: "See it for yourself."

He stretched out his right arms with index finger and middle finger put together like a sword, then he waved his arm towards Yongshou.

A gust of Andrew's inner energy was released from his fingers, dashing rapidly toward Yuanshou in the form of a blade.

Like the awakening of a dragon, the blade split through the darkness of night, howling out its rage.

Yongshou immediately felt the coming of that unchallengeable energy. Having no place to go, he exerted all his strength and released all his inner energy.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 192 Terrified Master Andrew

Suddenly, Yongshou Zhu was shrouded in a huge protective gas mask.

Bang!

Then Master Andrew's white light, which is of overweening pride, crashed in Yongshou's mask.

When the white light burst out, Yongshou's mask, which is formed by inner energy, was shattered. But Master Andrew's lightsaber was still sharp and it broke through all the defenses of Yongshou. With a torrent of power, the lightsaber engulfed Yongshou.

Bang!

Yongshou was hit by the lightsaber and flied out violently. After flying more than ten meters in the air, Yongshou fell back to the ground.

After landing on the ground, Yongshou's body couldn't help shaking. His viscera were damaged and inner energy was in disorder. But he didn't care about his injury and just exclaimed at Master Andrew's powerful strength and said "You're so powerful."

Yongshou didn't expect that Master Andrew's simple attack could break through his mask and hurt himself badly.

"It's a piece of cake. There are stronger ones." Master Andrew said tonelessly.

After saying that, Master Andrew raised his right hand and pointed to the sky. Then he split to Yongshou with his hand.

All of a sudden, Master Andrew's inner energy was like a sharp knife.

This invisible knife, with the power of breaking the sky and the earth, split down on Yongshou.

Whoosh!

Yongshou felt Master Andrew's attack was much stronger this time. A pent-up air enveloped Yongshou.

Without any time to think about anything, Yongshou made every effort to give out all his inner energy instinctively. Then he propped his hands overhead and there was a strong protective mask over his head.

Bang!

The inner energy of them two collided and made a loud noise.

The next moment, Yongshou's body crashed to the ground in front of everyone.

This time, Yongshou' was hurt very badly. His face was contorted with pain and his viscera were all shattered. His whole body was black. His dignity and mystery were gone and he became the most dismal loser.

In an instant, those present were stunned and shocked.

For Xia family, it is a good thing that Master Andrew has a counterweight to Yongshou. However, who would have thought that Master Andrew could win Yongshou easily. It was a miracle.

Every member of Xia family was in a dreamy state of shock. They couldn't believe what had happened. They all felt surprised and excited.

Yongshou, paralyzed on the ground, was shocked but powerless. Master Andrew's strength is completely beyond any average grand master. He is really so powerful.

Yongshou didn't want to admit such a fact, but he had to. Master Andrew is absolutely a once-in –a-century talent. No wonder Master Andrew is always so confident. He cares about nothing and nobody.

Yongshou understood why Master Andrew dared to go to the village of Zhu family alone, why Master Andrew dared to kill his elder brother and son, and why Master Andrew dared to spoke widely about destroying Zhu family. It was not that he is young and frivolous, but that he is really capable of it.

When all the people were stunned, Master Andrew walked towards Yongshou, who was lying on the ground.

Master Andrew came up to Yongshou and looked down at him from above. "I told you that even if you do it yourself, you can't change anything." Master Andrew said.

At that time, Master Andrew was wearing the aura of a mysterious king. He is low-key but conspicuous, confident but unassuming.

"I was wrong since I took over the task of killing you." Yongshou said sadly. He was even a little remorseful. In order to confront Master Andrew, the price he paid was too high. His son, elder brother, apprentice, and students all died. Even he came in person, he met with a fiasco. This was really a big blow to him.

"I've given you chances. But you seek your own doom." Master Andrew said coldly.

Master Andrew couldn't figure out why Yongshou, who is a complete stranger to him, wanted to kill him in the past. Now, as he had known Yongshou is a member of Hades School, he understood what was going on. It must have something to do with that person.

As Master Andrew has known the reason, he would not let Yongshou alive. For Master Andrew, Yongshou was of no use. And Yongshou was a huge hidden threat to Jenny. Therefore, Master Andrew must kill Yongshou.

Master Andrew showed a strong murderous look while speaking.

The breath of death enveloped Yongshou in an instant.

However, Yongshou was not afraid. He struggled to get up from the ground and said to Master Andrew gloomily, "You think you can kill me?"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 193 Yongshou Zhu died

Yongshou Zhu was injured badly and even could hardly speak. However, he was full of confidence.

Hearing Yongshou's words, the Xia family present became nervous. They had just thought that today's nightmare was at an end. But suddenly, the confidence of Yongshou made them nervous again.

Nevertheless, Master Andrew still despised Yongshou. In Master Andrew's eyes, Yongshou was like a locust which would never escape from his hands. So, Master Andrew said in a flat tone: "Oh, do you have other skills?"

Hearing the words, Yongshou smiled. As a teacher of Hades School, besides his useful weapon---Thunder Ball, he also has a tool---Chaos Ball used for escaping.

Being a special escaping tool, Chaos Ball is also invaluable. After all, masters can also meet with dangerous moments. Chaos Ball can save one's life at the vital moment. The reason why Yongshou was such confident at this very moment is just because he had Chaos Ball with him.

He smiled at Master Andrew mysteriously and said: "We'll meet again."

After saying that, Yongshou hold the Chaos Ball tightly and then threw it to the ground heavily without hesitation.

Bang!

A sound of the explosion came out. Yongshou was instantly surrounded by the smoke. And people couldn't see him besides a thick cloud of smoke.

After the thick smoke dissipated, Yongshou was nowhere to be seen.

Chaos Ball likes a smoke shell, but its power is far more than a smoke shall. It can make people feel psychedelic. People's attention will be attracted by the Chaos Ball. And during this interval people can have enough time to escape.

To be frank, this is a deceptive trick. Seeing that, ordinary people will think that Yongshou disappears without ground.

But Master Andrew isn't an ordinary person. This kind of deceptive trick can't trick him. He just said:"it's an insignificant skill."

After saying that, his body moved and then disappeared.

"Ah!"

After a while, a scream came out.

Then, there came a shadow and hit the ruins of the Xia's villa heavily.

The person who hit the ruins was Yongshou who had just escaped.

After seeing Yongshou was beaten, the Xia family can breathe happily again. They really scared the Yongshou master. Once he escaped or played other tricks, the Xia family would never be peaceful.

The moment Yongshou fell to the ground, Master Andrew followed and fled beside Yongshou. Stepping on Yongshou, Master Andrew said scornfully: "Is this your last card? Isn't it too naive?"

There is some scorn and also some disappointment in Master Andrew's words.

At this moment, Yongshou couldn't care about Master Andrew's scorn. He was completely shocked by Master Andrew. He was shocked enough when he saw that Thunder Ball couldn't hurt Master Andrew. Now Chaos Ball also couldn't escape from Master Andrew's eyes. Master Andrew was really a monster. Yongshou couldn't be more shocked and was demoralized.

Although he didn't want to be reconciled to his defeat, he had to admit that his power was far behind Master Andrew's. Anyhow, he himself couldn't escape from Master Andrew's hands. As a killer who kills people without hesitation, Yongshou had never been afraid of death. But now, he didn't want to die since he hadn't revenge. So, with his last obstinacy, he was champing and said: "I am the teacher of Hades School. If you kill me, you will offend the stateliness and the entire school won't let you escape"

There is no way to escape, thus, Yongshou could only use Hades School as his last card to put pressure on Master Andrew.

However, the menacing words is useless to Master Andrew. Hearing what Yongshou had said, the eyes of Master Andrew were suddenly cold. Then he said without hesitation: "Even if I don't kill you, Hades school won't let me escape either."

Hades school is relevant to that person. Yongshou hasn't complete the task. There will be other people to complete. Master Andrew isn't afraid

of being fight against by Hades school but is afraid that Yongshou might injure Jenny Xia. As a result, he won't let Yongshou be alive.

"If I died, you wouldn't live for more than three days."Yongshou shouted to Master Andrew and still wasn't reconciled to his defeat.

Master Andrew said lightly:"I don't believe."

The moment he said that, Master Andrew lifted his foot and troded on Yongshou's chest.

Bang!

Yongshou's chest was broken.

Yongshou died.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 194 Real Identity of Master Andrew

His death was exactly the same as his son Yuanba Zhu's, and his eyes were still glaring. He also died with his wishes unfulfilled.

A grandmaster is an absolute top-level existence, respected by all the people, like a god, but Andrew, who is merciless, directly killed the grandmaster Yongshou Zhu.

Of course, the Xia family will not feel sorry about this result, because they would die if he did not.

At this moment, all the Xia family were relieved. Their suspended hearts were finally completely put down.

"Master Andrew, thank you for saving my family. " Qingzhi Xia was the first to react. He immediately stood up and thanked Andrew.

"Thank you, Master Andrew, you are a great benefactor of our family! " The rest of the Xia family also realised it and thanked him from the bottom of their hearts.

Today, Andrew saved them many times. They were still alive that's all because of Andrew. This gratitude was beyond words. The Xia family believed Andrew was their Savior.

Andrew looked at them and said quietly: "I helped you just for Jenny Xia. If you really want to thank someone, thank her."

Hearing this, Bill Xia stood up. His face was still pale. Obviously, he was also greatly shocked today. Even now he was still in a state of shock. He looked at Master Andrew and said in a bad tone: " Why should we thank her? It's Jenny who brought disasters to our Xia family. If she had not annoyed the Zhu family, how could Yongshou Zhu see our Xia family as enemies ?"

Bill Xia admitted that it was Master Andrew who saved their lives, but he couldn't thank Jenny for this. He believed that everything happened today was triggered by Jenny Xia. If it were not Jenny Xia and Yuanba Zhu's marriage, the Xia family would not suffer all this. Although they were still alive but everyone was frightened. Moreover, many people have died in the Xia family, and their villa was completely destroyed. Bill Xia blamed Jenny Xia for everything.

"Yeah, if it weren't her, our Xia family wouldn't have suffered such a catastrophe."

"Yes, she owed us."

"Thank her? how could it be."

Several extremists of the Xia family couldn't help going along with Bill Xia, blaming Jenny Xia.

The rest of them did not say anything but they also felt that the source of the disaster was Jenny Xia. It was Jenny who made everyone into trouble .

Faced with the accusations of Bill Xia and others, Jenny Xia was speechless. Because no matter how hard she and her father tried to protect the Xia family, she could not change the fact that things really happened because of her. She had to admit that she couldn't get rid of herself the Xia family became this.

So at this moment, Jenny Xia felt ashamed and could not refute them.

"Shut up." When the Xia family complained, Master Andrew suddenly said and snorted.

At the same time, everyone shut their mouths and as mute as a fish.

"If not because of Jenny Xia, do you think I would care about the life of your guys?" Andrew's voice was very indifferent.

The Xia family felt chilled. For the Xia family, Master Andrew was like a god, but at the same time, he could also be a demon. He was superb but indifferent, he could kill someone without blinking. The Zhu family, the people of Hades School, he killed them indifferently. How dare the Xia family provoke such a figure?

In front of Master Andrew, the Xia family was like a trivial ant, so at this moment, when they heard what Master Andrew said, they were really dazed.

All Xia's family members dared not to speak any more, not to mention blaming Jenny Xia.

Julia Xia naturally dared not to say anything anymore, but she is uncomfortable in her heart. Master Andrew was the perfect man in her heart. She really couldn't accept that such a man protect Jenny Xia again and again.

So, after long time thinking, Julia Xia finally walked to Master Andrew asked in a puzzled way: "Master Andrew, why help Jenny Xia so much?"

Julia Xia had a feeling from that day in the exhibition hall . Master Andrew was a little special to Jenny Xia. Otherwise, why did he choose Jenny Xia as the heroine of A Beauty in Blue among so many people? In the presence of many people, Master Andrew praised Jenny Xia but lowered her, Julia Xia has been holding a grudge on this. And then because of Jenny Xia, Master Andrew asked Changsheng Li ruined the career of the Xia family .

Today at the Haizhou Gymnasium, Master Andrew appeared again, rescued Jenny Xia and killed Yuanba Zhu and Yongzun Zhu. At night, Master Andrew came when Jenny Xia called. He killed so many people for Jenny Xia ,also for Jenny Xia, he saved their Xia family.

All the things were enough to prove that Master Andrew was so unusual to Jenny Xia. Julia Xia couldn't figure out why, so she asked that.

What Julia Xia asked was also the rest of the Xia family wanted to know. Everyone was curious why such a magical character like Master Andrew treated Jenny Xia so special.

So, all the Xia family couldn't help looking at Master Andrew, waiting for his answer.

"That's what I owe her, I was just making up." Master Andrew answered Julia Xia in front all of them.

Hearing this, Jenny Xia's heart suddenly jumped up. She suddenly became very excited. She doubted Master Andrew had a special feeling for her before, especially when she heard Yongshou Zhu said that Master Andrew could give up his own life for the sake of a woman. That made Jenny Xia felt that the woman might be herself. Jenny Xia felt different now when Master Andrew said he owned her.

She tried her best to suppress the frantic heartbeat, and looked at Master Andrew and asked nervously: "What do you owe me?"

Other Xia family members also felt a little nervous this time, because they also felt that there really was a special relationship between Jenny Xia and Master Andrew.

Master Andrew faced to Jenny Xia, said word by word, "Don't you always want to see how I look like?"

Speaking of this, Master Andrew stopped for a moment and then he said: "Now I will satisfy you."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 191 Andrew's true colours

Andrew was powerful, and mysterious. He always showed up with masks and hats, covered himself up so that no one would recognize him. Therefore, nobody know what he looks like.

But in the meantime, everybody is interested in who he really is.

At this moment, not only Jenny but also everyone else in Xia's family were eager to find that out.

All eyes on Andrew, he slowly stretched his hands out and took the hat off. When he was about to remove the mask, blood gushed out of Jenny's mouth all of a sudden and she fell to the ground.

No one had ever saw that coming, and they were all left in shock.

Andrew immediately got to Jenny's side to check things out.

"What, what is this? What happened to my daughter?" As if being struck by a lightning, Guilan rushed to Jenny after she gathered herself up.

Andrew squatted at Jenny's side and said:" She was poisoned."

"But how? Nothing strange happened!" Qingzhi asked anxiously as he walked up toward Jenny."

Andrew frowned: "Maybe someone drugged her when I was chasing Yongshou."

It seemed like the poison inside Jenny needs time to travel through her body, for which Jenny did not pass out till then.

Andrew had been keeping an eye on Jenny and protecting her the whole night, he even managed to stop Yi Jiang from killing her. He was sure

that Jenny was safe as long as she was in his sight, but he never thought of the possibility of Jenny being poisoned when he was away for a short while chasing Yongshou.

Qingyi exclaimed in surprise: "That's impossible! I was with her the whole time and I didn't see anyone get near her!"

Andrew unclutched his fist and said: "It was this."

Glimmering and lying in the middle of his hand was a tiny silver needle with black bloodstain.

"A...a needle! How come that I didn't even notice!" The needle nearly drove Qingzhi mad.

There came a voice from the sky: "For you are puny."

The voice echoed among the mountains and hit the land heavily, making everyone confused where exactly did it come from.

Andrew sensed the power of whoever made the voice, yet Andrew could not locate him as he concealed himself well in the distance. But Andrew knew that this man could be as powerful as himself.

Andrew rose to his feet, staring far into the sky and said grimly: "Why hide yourself when you can make us hear you?"

"I am not her to kill you but torture you. What if I just make this woman you so deeply care about die right in front of you?" The voiced appear again.

Putting Jenny's life at risk is what infuriates Andrew the most, not to mention that Jenny's in danger because of him. He shouted to the night

sky with formidable rage: "Don't you dare test me unless you'd like my vengeance!"

His rage traveled through the night.

"Is that so? And I shall gladly wait for it." There came the voice again, for the last time.

Then the whole courtyard was covered in silence.

Pale and frightened were Xia's families' faces. Even though there was no direct threat other than the voice, it was enough to make them nearly suffocate to death.

As for an elite fighter like Qingzhi, he was in no better condition than anyone else.

Not until a long while after the voice was gone were the depressing vibes lifted. Xia's families finally got to breathe again, but there were still dizziness from what happened.

Regardless of her anxiety in the heart, no sooner had Guilan caught a breath than she asked Qingzhi urgently: "Is that guy from the Hades School?" She knew nothing about martial art, but she can sense the power of the one who poisoned her daughter.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 196 Jenny's life was at stake

Qingzhi Xia looked grave and anxious, "I don't know, I don't know anyone else in Hades School but my teacher and my brothers in the assassination squad."

Qingzhi had been stayed in Hades School for twenty years, but it was true that he hadn't seen anyone else but the people in his own squad. He couldn't speculate the identity of the person who had just made a sound in the dark, nor did he know if the person was from Hades School.

Seeing that Qingzhi didn't recognize that person, Guilan Huang didn't ask any more. And she immediately turned to Master Andrew and said very anxiously, "Third Young Master, please save my daughter. Don't let her die."

Master Andrew said in a deep voice, "I won't let that happen."

After saying that, he picked up Jenny Xia in his arms and rushed to Flowing Water Villa on Pan Long Mountain with Guilan and Qingzhi.

On the way, Master Andrew contacted Changsheng Li and asked him to take people to Xia's villa to clean up the scene and cope with the aftermath.

Arriving at Flowing Water Villa, Guilan was a little absent-minded. She clearly remembered that this luxurious villa was bought by a top billionaire directly with an astronomical price of 500 million dollars. She didn't expect that this super-rich would be Master Andrew.

If it was not under such circumstances, Guilan would be very honored and excited to step into the Flowing Water Villa. However, Jenny was poisoned and unconscious, and her life was in danger. It was impossible for Guilan to be happy, she was anxious and worried about her daughter.

As soon as they entered the villa, Master Andrew brought Jenny into a bedroom on the first floor alone for emergency treatment.

A few hours later, Master Andrew walked out of the bedroom.

Qingzhi and Guilan were waiting outside the door. They were tired and sleepy, physically and mentally exhausted, but still didn't dare and couldn't get to sleep because they were too worried about Jenny.

Seeing Master Andrew come out, Guilan walked forward immediately and asked worriedly, "Third Young Master, how is my daughter? Is she safe now?"

Master Andrew answered gravely, "She was poisoned with Five Poisons Powder, and now she is in a very bad condition."

Qingzhi broke out in a cold sweat hearing Master Andrew's words, and he croaked, "As far as I know, Five Poisons Powder is made by five kinds of extremely poisonous ingredients. The victim is still conscious, but his bones and internal organs will slowly decay. Within two hours, the victim will die. And there is no known antidote to this poison."

The more he spoke, the more scared and frightened he became with his unstoppable cold sweat.

Five Poisons Powder, is the most notorious poison. Because this poison is too disgusting and venomous, the victim will not die immediately but fall into a coma. But during this period, the victim is still conscious, which is to say, he can hear and feel everything around him, and can even clearly feel that his body is decomposing.

This poison makes people feel like living like this is worse than death, and finally die in pain and despair.

As a member of the assassination squad, Qingzhi also learned how to use poisons, so he knew a little about Five Poisons Powder. And hence, he was scared to death and prostrate with grief.

After hearing this, Guilan was also scared out of her wits, she looked at Master Andrew and said in horror, "Ah! Jenny has been poisoned more than two hours now. Is she still alive?"

Master Andrew explained, "I've blocked the toxicity in her body so she won't die temporarily. But she can only live for three days at most from the current situation, and after three days, she will die. So within three days, we must find the antidote."

If it was Master Andrew himself who had been poisoned by Five Poisons Powder, he would be able to use his inner energy to excrete all the poison. However, the one who was poisoned was Jenny who was weak and delicate.

Master Andrew tried everything he can to delay Jenny's death. He was an excellent doctor, most of the incurable diseases were not difficult for him. But he almost had no clue how to save her life. With his inner energy and silver needle, he could only keep Jenny's life from danger tentatively.

Guilan and Qingzhi felt relieved knowing that Jenny was still alive, but got even more heartsick very soon. After three days, Jenny Xia would still be poisoned to death, which meant that their daughter would have been tortured and suffered all the pain brought by Five Poisons Powder. Jenny couldn't escape from death eventually because there was no antidote to Five Poisons Powder.

Qingzhi said to Master Andrew painfully, "Since there's no antidote to Five Poisons Powder, how can we save her?"

Master Andrew replied, "But there is a pill called Resurrection Pill, which can cure all the strange poisons in the world including Five Poisons Powder."

Upon hearing that it was possible to save Jenny, Guilan recovered from disappointment and regained her radiance with glowing eyes.

Qingzhi was relatively less excited, and asked calmly, "Where can we get the Resurrection Pill?"

Master Andrew answered, "Resurrection Pill is a magic bullet which can cure all the disease. It is very rare and precious, but my family has one."

Guilan immediately said, "That's great! Third Young Master, could you please give it to Jenny?"

If the Resurrection Pill belonged to Master Andrew, then he would not hesitate to give it to Jenny. After all, no matter how precious the Pill was, Jenny was the most precious and important person in his life.

However, this Resurrection Pill was currently in the Wu Family, which was already in the charge of Tian Wu.

It was not easy for Master Andrew to go to the Wu Family to steal the Resurrection Pill now. As long as he went to the Wu Family, he was like a turtle in a jar, may be easily caught.

But Master Andrew was willing to take the risk to save Jenny's life. Without thinking, he immediately said solemnly to Qingzhi and Guilan, "I'm now going back to my family. During the period, you two can't go out, stay here and take good care of Jenny."

Master Andrew had set up many traps in Flowing Water Villa, and arranged many guards in secret. Master Andrew believed it was safer to place Jenny here.

After exhorting Qingzhi and Guilan to be careful, Andrew returned to the bedroom. He stood beside the bed, looking at Jenny, and spoke deeply, "Don't you wanna see my real face? I'll show you when you wake up, so hang in there and wait for me!"

The next day, nine o'clock in the morning, Yanjing Airport.

Master Andrew walked out of the airport and immediately got in a cab, and said to the driver, "Western suburb, Wu's Family Manor."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 197 Returning to Yanjing

The taxi driver, as a native of Yanjing City, is very familiar with the city. He knows what Manor of Wu Family means. Wu Family is the first family domestically, whose Manor is the base of Wu Family.

Hearing that Master Andrew was going to Manor of Wu Family, the driver couldn't help concerning and paying attention. He's observing Andrew through rear-vision mirror while driving.

This moment, Andrew with his wind-breaker and mask, was the whole lot mystery man.

"Manor of Wu Family is forbidden for tourists. And you won't see anything." The driver thought naturally that Andrew can't be member of Wu Family, or he wouldn't take a taxi to the Manor after getting off the plane. And the Manor is definitely not open for outsiders. The driver was afraid of Andrew's running for nothing, so couldn't help reminding him.

Andrew didn't respond. He's just staring at the scene outside the car window without changing his eyes. The sight of Yanjing streets flashed in his eyes.

Yanjing is the place where Andrew was born and brought up. It's reasonable to say that every street, every building, every grass and tree here will give him a sense of familiarity. However, due to his cautious character, he locked himself in the iron house, living an isolated life after he became the successor of Wu Family. Therefore, he remains his impression of Yanjing City years ago.

Today it seems that Yanjing has wholly changed, with the city more prosperous, the streets wider, buildings towering and flows of traffic busy.

Seeing the change in Yanjing, Andrew had some feelings. He knows that this world is changing and so does he. Once he cared his life the most. In order to live a long life, he was too cautious and careful to ignore a lot of things, bounding himself in some shackles.

And now, he begins to realize the truth that sometimes people can't face things too cautious because it's in vain; people can't solve the problem if they just avoid. It's meaningless to live as a coward if in order to live.

To him, he has got Jenny Xia who he wants to guard.

For Jenny, he starts to take risks instead of being cautious and taking his life in the first place.

There're lots of cars on the street, causing a big jam. It took an hour, which costs the double time originally.

In the morning at 10 o'clock, the taxi was driven near to Manor of Wu Family. The driver didn't bold to enter. He stopped his car in a distant

place from the Manor, and said, "Sorry, Sir, the car can't be closer. I can just stop here."

Andrew paid the money off the car. Then he stepped to the Manor.

The Manor is super huge, with mountains, waters, trees, flowers, grass, pavilions, and all kinds of buildings. Every building and every design in the Manor is like a masterpiece curved, exquisite and magnificent. It's of no exaggeration to call it a modern version of the imperial palace.

As the first family, Wu Family naturally care for the safety issue. Therefore, the Manor of Wu Family is well defended wholly. All kinds of high-tech prevention installations are set in addition to the strict guard and careful patrol. Even if a mosquito flies in, it'll be detected clearly. It's daydream for a person who wants to sneak into the Manor. Whoever comes in the Manor in however way will be found 100 %.

Andrew was clear of the situation inside the Manor. He didn't sneak in and straightly walks to the gate of the Manor.

At present, Wu Family has changed completely.

According to Ziyang Gu, ever since Tian Wu took control of Wu Family, members have changed a lot. All members are either tamed, excluded or killed by Tian. Now, everyone in the Wu Family only follow Tian's orders. He's the only king in Wu Family.

Master Andrew's father, Qingdi Wu, who has always held wake for Qingchen Liu, has no power now. People who follow him have been in house arrest by Tian.

Ziyan Gu worked hard to get touch with Qingdi. Ziyan conveyed Andy Wu's idea to save father to him. Qingdi told Ziyan to give up this idea after hearing the news. Qingdi would stay here to hold wake all the time. Meanwhile,he hopes Andy can live a good life outside without struggling with Tian.

Because Qingdi knew that Andy couldn't win Tian who's got power.

Having got Ziyan's return, Andrew is obvious that today, Wu Tian is fathomless. Wu Family at present maybe a den, but he won't fear and will not shrink back.

With firmness, Andrew came to the gate of the Manor.

The whole manor magnificent, the gate grand ,there's an inviolable momentum. At the gate, guards stood there and patrol guards walked around.

As soon as Andrew got closer, a patrol guard stopped him, shouting in a cold voice:"Who?"s

Andrew said in a flat voice:"I'm here for Tian Wu."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 198 Andy Wu Returns to Wu Family Manor

Resurrection pill, which is a kind of rare magical pills, is infinitely precious. In Wu clan, only the clan chief has the direct control of the distribution of the pill, which means to get the pill, Master Andrew had no alternative but to see Tian Wu.

On hearing Master Andrew's words, the faces of the clan guards darkened perceptibly.

As the clan leader, Tian Wu got utter respect from every member in the clan, and no one dared to address him by his full name. But this man, appearing from nowhere, was bluntly calling Tian Wu's name, which was a great taboo in the clan.

However, unclear about the identity of Master Andrew, the guards didn't behave toward him in an offensive way.

Then Jin Sun, the leader of the guards, came forth from the crowd. "Do you have an appointment?" Sun asked, his tone serious.

"No, I didn't." Master Andrew replied frankly.

"You have no appointment," Jin Sun said with displeasure, with his face turning a little unsightly, "How do you prove that you are entitled to meet our chief?"

"You'd better to inform your clan leader," Master Andrew replied, his tone bland, but with an inviolable dignity.

Manor of Wu Clan was a holy place, as well as the forbidden land for the commons. Yet Master Andrew, who had not only trespassed on the clan land of Wu Clan, but even acted with great arrogance and contempt, had surpassed Jin Sun's bottom line. "I urge you to get out of the territory of Wu clan, otherwise we'll take the gloves off." Jin Sun snapped, his face grim.

Showing no intention of leaving, Master Andrew just stood still with his hands behind him.

" You are seeking death!" Jin Sun snapped, with his eyes quickly becoming cold.

Just as his voice resounded out, Jin Sun threw a punch at Master Andrew.

" Ah!" Just as Jin Sun's fist reached Master Andrew's chest, a terrible pain caused him to let out a scream. The attempt, which failed to cause harm to Master Andrew, caused a fracture in his hand.

As a leader of the guards of Wu clan, Jin Sun's strength was anything but weak. Yet compared with Master Andrew, he seemed to be a rookie. With a severe pain in his hand, he was astonished to realize that he had underestimated Master Andrew.

Immediately, he took out his intercom and shouted urgently, "Report, there is someone making trouble at the main gate!"

In moments, the gate of the manor opened, and a large group of people marched out in a mighty manner. They looked quite different from the guards at the gate, with a powerful aura that caught everyone's attention at first glance.

The leading man, who was in his forties and of medium stature, had a strong aura. He was the deputy commander of the armed security guards of Wu clan, Pengcheng Wu.

Pengcheng's major responsibility was to guard the manor gate. In simple terms, he was just a gatekeeper. Even though, he possessed quite a high position in the clan, playing a similar role as the Four Lokapalas.

" Deputy Commander Wu, that is the guy I had told you." coming to Pengcheng as soon as he showed up, Jin Sun pointed his fingers at

Master Andrew. "The guy seemed powerful. I tried to punch him, only to break my hand."

Knowing Jin Sun's strength, Pengcheng frowned at his words, and turned his attention to Master Andrew.

"Where does your courage come from? How dare you to make trouble in Wu clan's territory!" Pengcheng said sternly, his eyes hard.

"I wanna meet with Tian Wu," Master Andrew spoke in an indifferent manner, casting his eyes at Pengcheng.

With a quite strong strength, Pengcheng revealed considerable insight. He could see that the man before him was not that simple. Thus, he decided to leave some leeway. "Take off your mask and let me see who you really are." keeping calm, he said in a tone that bore no argument.

Unmoved by his words, Master Andrew stood on the same spot and looked into Pengcheng's eyes. "There is no need for you to know my name. Just take me straight to Tian Wu." he said coldly.

Though with a calm character, Pengcheng became much provoked by Master Andrew's attitude. "Don't you see that not everyone has the qualification to meet the leader of Wu clan? Are you seeking to die, bastard?" he spoke in a stern manner, with great displeasure.

"I've got something very important, and I have to meet him." Master Andrew said in a solemn voice.

Pengcheng's patience had completely run out. Without unnecessary words, he demanded coldly, "Take him down."

On hearing this, over ten huge men behind him sprang into action. Like a herd of savage beasts, they ruthlessly charged toward Master Andrew.

The group of people were all senior guards of Wu clan, and their strengths were first-class.

With astonishing aura and frightening momentum, the men unleashed their attacks, causing the color of sky to change.

Seeing this, Master Andrew waved his hands in response, without further ceremony.

Bang!

Powerful inner energy surged out of his palm, knocking aside tens of senior guards like a tornado.

All who were present were stunned and there was a dead silence.

" You, you are a Grand Master? " Pengcheng murmured in disbelief and shock.

Grand Masters are an existence respected by thousands of people and are as rare as phoenix feathers and unicorn horns. Even in Wu clan, which was recognized as the first force, the members with the strength of Grand Master were few. Generally speaking, the strength of Grand Master could enable one to become an imposing authority of a group in an area.

The deputy commander as he was, Pengcheng was just a Master, appearing to have been puny and insignificant when compared to a Grand Master.

" Can I meet with Tian Wu now?" said Master Andrew's detached voice.

Lightly taking in a breath and pushing down his shock, Pengcheng said in a serious tone, "The clan leader is training in seclusion, and he will not entertain any guests. Even you, a Grand Master, is no exception!"

" What would it be if I insisted on seeing him?" Master Andrew asked in response.

Pengcheng could recognize a faint threat in Master Andrew's voice, and Master Andrew's patience was apparently at the point of being completely worn out. However, he was anything but afraid. "This is the territory of Wu clan. Even if you are a Grand Master, you have no right to behave so atrociously!" Wu exclaimed in great anger, a sharp look on his face, "Do you really think that Wu clan is without a single Great Master?"

Obviously, even when facing a Grand Master, Pengcheng had no intention to offer him some convenience.

At that, Master Andrew's patience was finally exhausted. With no intention to waste time, he took off his mask directly, and spoke to Pengcheng in a clear and strong voice, " I'm Andy Wu and now I'm back. Tell Tian Wu to come out to see me!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 199 Asking Tian Wu to come out

Andy Wu's words were so rude. His voice was deafening and reverberating in the air above the manor for a long time.

What he said was so profane, if it were anyone else who said that, he would definitely get killed. No one ever dare to talk about Tian Wu like that, but Andy was not afraid, he didn't even care it.

People were all dumbfounded.

Pengcheng Wu was even more stunned and shocked, he opened his eyes wide, staring at Andy's face, his eyes were filled with disbelief.

After a while, Pengcheng realized what had just happened, he muttered, "Third Young Master? You are still alive?"

Pengcheng is the deputy chief of the guard, but is also one of the children raised up by Family Wu, of course he knows Andy. It can be said that Andy has been the most outstanding talent in the history of Family Wu, also the one who was valued most among Family Wu, he is more like a treasure of the family. Since he was a child, he was the favored son of the family, being loved and respected by all. When he came of age, he became the heir of the family, that's why his position in Family Wu was unique. Among all people in the family, who doesn't know Andy Wu?

But no one ever expected that Andy would suddenly die three years ago, in a strange and mysterious way, as a result, the whole family has been totally disrupted. But no matter how family Wu changes, Andy was the most legendary man. It's not going to change. Family members always knew his position in the family. Pengcheng knew it clearly, too. If Andy didn't die three years ago, now he would have been the master of Family Wu instead of Tian. But Pengcheng thought Andy has dead before, now he is alive standing in front of him, how could Pengcheng believe his eyes!

Andy ignored Pengcheng's question, he said again: "Ask Tian to come out to see me."

Right now, Pengcheng didn't care how Andy called Tian's name anymore, he was in awe for Andy. However, Tian is the master in the family now, Wu's family all pay respect to Tian, so Pengcheng dare not let Andy come in without Tian's permission. He thought for a while, then said to Andy in a dilemma: "Third Young Master, Master is really in seclude."

Andy's eyes were as cold as frost when he heard this. He stared at Pengcheng and said, "So you want me to break into there?"

As he spoke, there was faint anger in Andy's body. It was terrifying like the dark cloud that roars in the sky before storm comes. It made everyone feel breathless.

Pengcheng is just one of the masters, how could he stop the grand master. More importantly, Andy is different from others, he was the only heir of Family Wu. Besides, Andy is Tian's own brother. Pengcheng dared not provoke Andy and get in trouble.

After hesitating for a while, Pengcheng finally relented, he whispered to Andy: "Third Young Master, you wait here, I will report to the Master."

After that, Pengcheng immediately turned around and walked into the manor.

About Ten minutes later, a group of people strode out of the house.

This group of people seemed stronger than the group Pengcheng brought. Their momentum was extremely strong, each of them has extraordinary strength. One of him is the chief of the guard, Yang Xu.

However, the leader of the group was Yang, but a woman named Hongzhu Ye.

Hongzhu is about twenty four years old, she is beautiful and delicate, also neatly dressed. She has a short shoulder-length hair, and she wears meticulous makeup, a black and white suit and stiletto shoes. She looked aristocratic to the utmost.

As soon as she came out, Hongzhu's eyes were fixed on Andy, she carefully glanced at Andy, then she gave a meaningful smile, opened her mouth and said: "Andy, I didn't expect it's you, long time no see."

Hongzhu's tone was so friendly, as if she were greeting an old friend she hadn't seen in years.

In fact, Hongzhu and Andy have known each other since childhood, they grew up next door to each other.

Hongzhu was born in a powerful family of Yanjing, Family Ye. Family Ye and Wu have always had a good relationship for years, their relationship is long-standing. Hongzhu liked playing at Wu's house, and she particularly liked playing with Andy. For so many years, she is a firm follower of Andy, her dream is to marry Andy and become the first lady of Family Wu.

However, since Andy shut himself in the steel room, Hongzhu has never seen him again. During these years, Family Ye even proposed to let Hongzhu and Andy get married, to facilitate the two family's friendship. But Andy didn't hesitate to turn down the offer. Hongzhu was really heartbroken, from then on she always has hatred for Andy.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 200 Andy Wu's admirer, Hongzhu Ye

At this moment Andy saw Hongzhu Ye, but his expression didn't change a bit. He looked at her and said, "Where is Tian Wu?"

Hearing Andy's words, Hongzhu smiled faintly. Her smile had a bit of arrogance in it. She deliberately stretched out her hand and touched the diamonds ring on the ring finger of her other hand. She then said impolitely, "My husband is currently studying martial arts in seclusion; he is not able to see anyone. I will take care of all the affairs of the Wu Family on his behalf. If you have anything, you just tell me directly."

Hongzhu spoke in a proud tone, which highlighted her hostess's identity obviously

She eventually married into the Wu family as she wished, becoming the hostess of the Wu Family. Only she didn't marry Andy but Andy's brother, Tian Wu.

Andy didn't care if Hongzhu married Tian Wu. He still had a cold look and said coldly, "You can't make the decision about my affairs. I have to see Tian Wu."

Hongzhu raised her eyebrows and said sarcastically, "You don't still think you're Third Young Maste of Wu Family, do you? You are nothing now. My husband isn't someone you can meet."

Hongzhu seemed to have completely forgotten how she pursued and chased after Andy. Once she thought Andy was the brightest star in the sky, but now she had only contempt and disdain for Andy. At the same time she also had a feeling of complacency in her heart. In the past, Andy ruthlessly rejected the Ye Family's proposal of marriage between him and Hongzhu, which broke Hongzhu's heart and made her feel ashamed. She had long hated Andy, but now that he had fallen from grace and she had

become the hostess of Wu Family, she was very happy. She couldn't wait to trample Andy under her feet.

Andy didn't have the patience to argue with Hongzhu. He saw her refuse repeatedly, Andy's look turned horrible as he stared at the Hongzhu. He threatened in a cold voice, "I must see Tian Wu today, don't make me fight you."

As he said this, Andy's imposing manner was very strong. The air around him seemed to have become heavy and oppressive.

Hongzhu knew that Andy was powerful. However, she wasn't afraid him at all. She snorted lightly and then called out, "Commander Xu."

The guard commander, Yang Xu, immediately walked out and said, "Here."

Hongzhu indifferently commanded, "Capture him."

"Yes." Yang said

As soon as he finished speaking, Yang immediately rushed to Andy and punched Andy straight in the chest.

Yang was in his fifties and was a senior Great Master. He stayed in the Wu family long ago. But he was Tian Wu's subordinate. After Tian Wu ascended to the position of head of the Wu Family, he promoted Yang to be the leader of the Wu Family's guards.

As a senior Great Master, Yang was certainly powerful. A simple punch carried the power of a Great Master. His fist power held a vast momentum and overwhelmingly rushed towards Andy.

Andy unleashed a fierce momentum at the sight of it. When Yang's fist was about to hit him Andy's fist also hit him, and the punch he threw was also overwhelming.

The two Great Masters just directly battled with each other. The battle came fast and fierce, just like two whirlwinds instantly tangled together, shaking the sky.

Yang was older than Andy, but his movements were more fierce and swift, while Andy was like a calm and relaxed old man. His movements were neither fast nor furious. They were calm and powerful, extremely methodical.

If Yang was compared to a storm, then Andy was a towering mountain. No matter how fierce the storm was, Andy held his ground.

After a fierce battle, Yang no longer had the patience to spend any more. He became even fiercer, and with a violent momentum, he punched out a fatal punch at Andy. This punch seemed ordinary, but it carried the huge internal energy released by Yang, and its power was enough to kill a Great Master.

Andy could certainly see the internal energy that Yang's move carried. However, he remained nonchalant. He also threw a punch, and at the same time his internal energy was released together with his fist, finally meeting Yang's fist.

Andy's punch seemed to shake earth; the entire air seemed to tremble because of his strike.

Yang's fist and Andy's fist met each other fiercely, sending out an earth-shaking sound. Strong aftershocks burst out in all directions.

The internal energy brought out from Yang's fist was like a fierce tiger with its mouth wide open, while Andy's internal energy was like a sharp long sword. Andy's long sword struck Yang's fierce tiger and instantly pierced through the tiger's mouth.

Andy's powerful internal energy completely disturbed Yang's energy and struck his body directly.

Yang was struck and his body fall backwards suddenly, also vomited blood, his eyes wide with shock.

Great Master Yang Xu was defeated by Andy. This result was unbelievable.

Hongzhu's arrogant face also changed. Obviously she couldn't accept this fact. In her opinion, Yang would definitely defeat Andy, but she didn't expect that the truth was completely opposite.

Andy's strength had exceeded Hongzhu's expectations.

Hongzhu frowned. After she paused for two seconds, she then ordered again, "Everyone attack him together!"

Upon hearing this, the twenty or so top guards behind Hongzhu immediately came forward in a large formation and were about to join forces to attack Andy.

At this moment, a voice came out, "Let him in."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 201 Tian Wu Was Drawing The Beauty in Blue

The voice, which was emitted from far inside the manor, was so penetrating as well as propagating that the people at the manor's gate could hear it clearly.

As soon as Andy Wu heard it, he knew that it was Tian Wu's voice.

In the Wu family, Tian Wu was now like an authoritative emperor, whose words were tantamount to an imperial decree no one dared to disobey, including Hongzhu Ye.

"Go in!" said Hongzhu Ye roughly to Andy.

Andy didn't waste any time, and immediately entered the Wu Family's large manor, led by Hongzhu Ye and the others.

At the center of the manor, there was a building called Weiyang Palace, a grand and magnificent place of residence of each successive generation in the Wu family. Tian Wu was living right over there.

The moment Andy arrived at the entrance of Weiyang Palace, a gray-haired old man walked out from inside.

This old man, named Hai Wei, had had himself castrated a long time ago in order to practice a skill, so he was considered sort of a eunuch.

Hai Wei enjoyed a high status as High Steward of the Wu family's estate, and it could be said that many things in the Wu family were all done by him in person. He was extremely powerful and quite formidable in the whole family so that even direct descendants of the family didn't dare to make a loud noise in his presence.

"Esteemed Mr. Wei!" Hongzhu Ye immediately greeted Wei Hai as soon as she saw him come out.

Hai Wei nodded at Hongzhu Ye, then he spoke to Andy, "Master is waiting for you in the study, follow me."

Andy immediately took a step forward and followed Wei Hai towards the inside of Weiyang Palace.

Hongzhu Ye also wanted to follow them and walk inside, but she was stopped by Hai Wei after taking just two steps, "You can't go in."

"Ah, why?" Hongzhu Ye, frowning, asked in a dissatisfied voice.

Hai Wei explained, "Master said that he wanted to talk to Andy alone."

Hongzhu Ye had grown up in a large and powerful family and had developed an arrogant and domineering nature, making a loose cannon of her, always grumpy, hostile and sometimes irrational. After marrying into the Wu family, she also proudly presented herself as the mistress of the house, but the only one who she didn't dare to be wayward in front of is Tian Wu, the head of the family, whose words were always obeyed by her. Even though she was discontented right now, she didn't dare to defy Tian Wu's order and could only hold back her anger.

Andy followed behind Hai Wei, entered Weiyang Palace and went straight up to the door of the study.

Hai Wei opened the door of the study and spoke to Andy, "Go in."

Andy did not hesitate for a second before stepping into the study.

The minute he walked into the study, Andy saw Tian Wu.

Tian Wu, whose body shape and appearance were somewhat similar to Andy's, was two years older than him. They both resembled their father,

Qingdi Wu, from whom they inherited their physical characteristics. But in temperament, the father and sons were quite different.

Tian Wu was more profoundly cruel than Andy Wu.

At this moment, Tian Wu was sitting behind the desk, engrossed in drawing. He was even unaware of it when Andy came in, or rather he didn't care about his brother's arrival.

After more than three years, Andy returned to the home where he had grown up, but a whole different place. And his expression didn't changed at all, always like a pool of still water, and even when he saw his greatest enemy, nothing more was written all over his face.

However, when he saw the drawings all over the walls of this study, Andy's expression still changed abruptly, and his eyes had in them a strange mixture of surprise, confusion, incredibility, discontent and disgust.

Because, this entire spacious study was filled with Blue-clothed Beauty pictures.

The Blue-clothed Beauty picture was specifically drawn by Andy for Jenny Xia. And this unique piece of work was not for sale! It was a stunning masterpiece that only Andy himself had preserved.

But now, there were so many Blue-clothed Beauty pictures in Tian Wu 's study.

Although none of them were authentic, Andy had to admit that these drawings were extremely similar to the Blue-clothed Beauty picture he himself had drawn.

When Andy came in, what was keeping Tian Wu neck-deep into drawing was another copy of the Beauty in Blue.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 202 A wish of Tian Wu

Tian Wu ignored Andy Wu and concentrated on his drawing, and only after he had finished the drawing unhurriedly did he pick up the drawing and scrutinized it and spoke slowly, "Good, this one is the best imitated one."

Andy looked at Tian, and asked in a deep voice, "What do you mean?"

Putting down the drawing of A Beauty In Blue that had just finished, finally, Tian looked at Andy, and said faintly, "Nothing special. I just want to prove that anything you can do, I can do it too.

The words Tian said conveyed a lot of meanings. It was obvious that he knew Andy wasn't dead long before, furthermore, he knew what Any had done.

For that, Andy was not surprised. He just didn't expect that Tian's prejudice on him was still deep-rooted, Even drawing, that Tian would like to compete. He looked at Tian, silently.

Andy didn't speak, but Tian like a chatterbox continued to speak, "You know what, Andy? Ever since I was a kid; I've worked hard; I'm talented and clever. But everyone's focus was on you; you are the pride of the Wu family but I'm considered plain; you were the apple of everybody's eye while I'm oppressed; even you were made the heir to the Lord of the family when you just came of age but I was ignored; why would all these happen?"

Andy returned seriously, "Father told me that you're too competitive to take charge of the family properly."

Tian was unconvinced, "Really? Now, I'm in charge of the Wu family. Everything is just right, isn't it? In a word, it's just that father is biased, just because I'm a bastard and you are the son of Qingcheng Liu, so he always gave you the best things; they raised you as the heir of the family when you were born, but I'm the eldest son of the family, why didn't they take me in the count?"

Andy said frankly, "I'm not at all interested in power, if you wanted to be the lord of the Wu family, you could talk to me and I would have given it to you."

Tian laughed lightly and returned, "excuse me? Do you think that I need your charity? No, I don't. There is no doubt that I have the ability to be the lord of the Wu family."

Andy looked at Tian and said in a deep voice, "Actually, I've known for a long time that you've been forming parties for personal gain, but I've been pretending not to know, even though Father found out that you had overstepped the authority, I would have put in good words for you, because I care about my brotherhood, and I know that you have suffered in the family. So I've been very tolerant of you."

Speaking of which, Andy's mood changed slightly, his eyes, all a bit red, and his voice turned cold, "But I didn't think that you would rebel and even do something to my mother, you disappoint me so much."

The hatred has been suppressed for a long time, but now, talking openly with Tian, the hatred and all sorts of silent emotions have been exploded. Andy treated Tian sincerely and forgivingly, but Tian returns by

poisoning him and killing his mother, which is absolutely unacceptable for Andy.

"Well, did you think Qingcheng was a good person? She made outsiders think that she treated me like her own son, but in reality, it was her who marginalized and suppressed me, she was such a hypocrite. She deserved to die." Tian completely disregarded Qingcheng's kindness in raising him and emotionlessly rebuked the mother who had been killed by him.

Hearing that, Andy's eyes reddened even more as he squeezed his fist and snapped at Tian, "Don't speak ill of my mother."

When Andy got angry, the whole study was filled with terror.

But Tian wasn't afraid at all, he also spoke with a playful tone, "Do you want to do something to me?"

Andy hated Tian's guts, but he was clear that it was not the time for revenge, the most urgent and important matter at the moment was to get the Resurrection pill, so he restrained his anger.

Seeing Andy calm down, Tian also showed a bit of disappointment as he scornfully mocked, "Andy, I knew that you didn't die, I've been waiting for you to come back and take revenge; if you have the ability, you can completely take back the Wu family's power by yourself, but It's disappointing that you don't have even a little bit intention of that."

Said confidently, as if Tian wasn't afraid of him at all.

"Now I don't want to discuss this with you, but I came here today to ask you for the Resurrection pill." Andy no longer wanted to talk about the

past with him, and he had no intention of arguing with him, so he got straight to the point and explained his purpose.

Hearing that, his eyebrows raised slightly as he asked, "What do you need the Resurrection pill for?"

Andy said in a faint voice, "You don't need to know that."

Tian felt almost speechless, but said, "Andy, are you really fool? You should know how precious the Resurrection pill is. What makes you think I would give it to you?"

Andy said seriously, "Didn't you have a wish that you've never been able to fulfill?"

Tian, like Andy, is also an invulnerable existence in the Wu family, besides, Tian has become the lord of the Wu family, so he is even more powerful than Andy who couldn't threaten him easily or give Tian any temptation, but Andy's words touched Tian's heart.

Tian's expression changed slightly, and he spoke coldly, "Why do you mention that?"

Andy spoke solemnly, word for word, "If you give me the Resurrection pill, I can fulfill it for you."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 203 Resurrection Pill

Andy Wu said in a calm voice but a firm tone. He firmly believed that Tian Wu cared about this wish.

Tian didn't answer immediately, but stared at Andy with a dark expression. After a while, he said in a cold voice, "Are you sure you know what I want?"

"Early on, you have a strong desire to get the Blood Dragon Sword. It is not a secret for you and me." Andy said without hesitation.

Blood Dragon Sword is not only a divine weapon, but also an heirloom of the Wu family. It used to be a weapon used by Qiankun Wu, the ancestor of the Wu family. It is said that those who got this sword could be respected by people all over the world.

It was with this Blood Dragon Sword that Qiankun made a name for himself, which laid a strong foundation for Wu's status as the first family today.

In the underworld, there are countless legends about Blood Dragon Sword.

Blood Dragon Sword was passed down from generation to generation by Wu family, but only the master of Wu family is qualified to own this Blood dragon Sword.

Sword was Tian's favorite weapon, and swordsmanship was also his best Kungfu . In addition, Blood Dragon Sword which was a symbol of identity and ability was a heirloom of Wu family. Therefore, Tian always had a fondness for Blood Dragon Sword , and he really wanted to get this precious Sword.

In the past, he wasn't qualified to own Blood Dragon Sword. After becoming the master of the family, Tian had the qualification, but he didn't know where the Blood Dragon Sword was hidden. He let all the people search the whole Wu manor, but did not find the whereabouts of

the Blood Dragon Sword. He also asked the Emperor Qing Wu, but the Emperor Qing did not tell him anything.

At present, this Blood Dragon Sword also becomes Tian's only regret.

Now, Andy may mean that he is capable to get Blood Dragon Sword, which makes Tian's expression slightly changed. Staring at Andy, Tian asked in a low voice, "Do you know where the Blood Dragon Sword?"

"Of course, my father gave it to me as a birthday present on my 18th birthday," Wu said calmly.

As soon as listening to this, Wu's face changed and even his whole face twisted with the fire of a jealous twinkle in his eyes. He grew up with imbalance inside his heart for the identity of illegitimate child and his father's preference. He was very unwilling to all of these, but this was the truth. Even if he became the master of the family and proved his ability, there were still some things that he couldn't obtain, such as the desire to be thought highly of by his father and own Blood Dragon Sword.

Suppressing his anger, Tian restored calm and asked seriously, "Are you willing to use Blood Dragon Sword to swop Resurrection pill?"

For Tian, the significance of Blood Dragon Sword was extraordinary, so Resurrection pill is not comparable to it. Although the Blood Dragon Sword is precious, its status in Tian's heart couldn't be compared.

"Right." Andy said without hesitation.

Tian was not easy to trust people, especially Andy. He tried to ask: "Is the Blood Dragon Sword really in your hand?"

"I needn't to cheat you", Andy said seriously.

Tian thought for a moment and then said: "Blood Dragon Sword is much more precious than Resurrection pill. Why do you want to exchange with me?"

Andy didn't conceal and said seriously, "because I'm waiting to save a person with Resurrection pill."

Listening to this, Tian suddenly turned his eyes to A Beauty in Blue on the wall. He looked at Jenny Xia in the painting and asked: "will you save her?"

Andy said in a cold voice: " it's none of your business."

Andy neither admitted nor denied.

Tian thought Andy admitted it. He was pondering and then said in a speechless attitude, "she is nothing but a woman from small family. Her life is only worth a few dollars. Would you be willing to give me the Blood Dragon Sword for her?"

"Somethings cannot be measured with value", said Andy seriously.

For Andy, Jenny's life was more important than anything. He was willing to use everything in the world to exchange the life of Jenny.

Tian shriveled mouth and said: " it seems that this woman is really special ,and unexpectedly can charm you so."

Andy didn't want to talk nonsense with Tian. He said in a low voice: " whether you are willing to swop or not."

"Of course", said Tian with a smile.

"You must give me Resurrection pill first", said Andy seriously.

Tian flatly refused and said: "if you want to get Resurrection pill, at least let me see Blood Dragon Sword first, otherwise how can I be sure Blood Dragon Sword is in your hand?"

Tian didn't want to put himself into unfavorable position. He was not entirely trust Andy.

Andy said seriously: " Blood Dragon Sword is just in the manor. If you give me Resurrection pill, I will immediately take you to get Blood Dragon Sword."

Tian frowned and said: " it's impossible, I have already search the whole manor without finding the trace of Blood Dragon Sword."

Andy said mysteriously: " you couldn't find the things I hidden. I don't want to waste time with you. If you really want to swop, return the Resurrection pill to me."

Tian hesitated for a moment and said: " ok, I wish you won't cheat me, otherwise I will kill you."

After saying that, Tian shouted: " Hai Wei, give me the Resurrection pill."

Hai Wei, who is the Wu's general-house-steward and also the butler of master, was in charge of the master's diet and daily life, thus he even knows the position of the Resurrection pill."

After getting the order, Hai immediately found the Resurrection pill and brought it here.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 204 The ancestor of Wu family, Qiankun Wu

Resurrection Pill is a black pill,with nothing special on the surface. But actually,refined through complicated and delicate steps,containing hundreds of herbs, it can cure all kinds of diseases.

It's a very small spherical object. The box that put it was exquisite,beautiful and of high quality.

Tian Wu received the box, without looking at it,then he conveyed it to Andy Wu.

No sooner than opening the box,taking out the pill ,Andy smelled ,he's sure it's the Resurrection Pill.

" Okay, now give Blood Dragon Sword to me."Tian couldn't help saying.

Andy put away the pill, looking at Tian Wu,and he told Tian seriously: "A large number of people have been killed by the Sword,which is very violent. So, ancestors of Wu Family warned the descendants that not until the very urgent time time will they're allowed to use it. I hope you can obey what ancestors have said, if you get the Blood Dragon Sword."

Tian Wu said impatiently:" How can you be so wordy. Hand it over quickly!"

Andy said in a flat voice:" Follow me."

While talking, they together went out of Weiyang Palace.

They two went to the very center of the Manor of Wu Family. Here an indestructible steel house stands.

In the past, Andy was too cautious to lock himself for 4 years in the iron house, which he constructed for himself. In the end, he still couldn't escape from others' conspiracy. Now, with 3 years going by, he comes here again, with a little fluctuation in his mind.

Andy stood out of the door, with myriads of thoughts welling up in his mind.

"Is Blood Dragon Sword in it?" Tian Wu asked Andy.

Andy said in a low voice, "Yes."

Tian said displeased, "Are you kidding me? I have found in this place. There's nothing."

Andy didn't respond but pushed the door straight in.

With a large space, the iron house was well appointed. However, when Andy lived here before, the most thing existing was mechanism. Now it seems that all the mechanism was destroyed by someone. And apparently, it's Tian who turned the house over.

Andy strode into the bedroom of the steel house.

It was messed up in the bedroom.

Memories are carried by the house, while today, traces can hardly be detected. He didn't shed tears over the changes. And he just walked slowly to the beside of the bed. Then he looked to the ground at the end of bed.

The ground, which is also made of steel, its surface is flat and smooth. But Andy could see there's a special code that anyone else couldn't understand.

With his feet, Andy trod on the ground regularly.

Boom!

Immediately, the ground under the bed opened slowly.

Seeing that, without hesitation, Tian rushed over to kick the bed over. Next, he saw the ground cracking, a hidden path in the middle appeared. A knife lied under the hidden path.

The sword in red seemed as if there's real blood flowing.

And, on the sword, there curved a dragon which seemed real, aggressive and bloodthirsty.

The whole Sword was superb in workmanship and extraordinary in momentum. People can feel the power of this Sword even if it's separated by a distance.

This, is the legendary Blood Dragon Sword.

The moment Tian Wu saw the Sword, he eyes turned red and his sight became thirsty as if he was absorbed by it. Countless expressions appeared on his face and he didn't hide his desire for the Sword.

"Up." Tian slowly said a word slowly.

At once, a stream of inner energy came out.

The Sword in the hidden path was like with wings, flying into Tian's hands at one moment.

As soon as he held the Sword, he got more excited. He tightly touched the the blade ,murmuring," Good sword. It's so damn good."

Tian's long-cherished wish was finally fulfilled. It's of no doubt that he's excited and he couldn't let go of this Bloody Dragon Sword.

Andy was eager to go back to save Jenny Xia,so he's in no mood to stay here.

Therefore, after Tian got the Sword, Andy turned round and left quietly.

However, the moment he stepped out of the bedroom, Tian Wu's gloomy voice came from behind," Andy Wu, do you think Wu Family is what you can go and come?"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 205 Blood Dragon Sword

Tian Wu's voice was very gloomy and cold.

Hearing the words, Andy Wu stopped, turned around and looked at Tian. Then he said angrily:"I have given you the Blood Dragon Sword. What else do you want to do?"

With a cold face, Tian said harshly:"You have given me Blood Dragon Sword while I have given you Resurrection pill.This is a fair deal. But, you are breaking in my family without asking for permission is disrespect to me. If I let you go easily, I will lose my prestige."

Tian enjoys the highest status in the family thus, he won't let his dignity be offended. Andy called his name at the gate of the manor, which was a contempt to him and annoyed Tian. So, Tian won't let Andy escape easily.

"What else do you want?" Andy said deeply, staring at Tian.

Tian said coldly: "Leave your life here."

With Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, Tian is full of power. Now, he is absolute a world-beater.

"I am now in a hurry to save Jenny Xia. So if you want to kill me, you can wait until I save her." There is some intense hatred between Andy and Tian. And they are hostile to each other. But he couldn't let himself be in danger before he saved Jenny Xia. He must save Jenny first.

Tian said without hesitation: "No, you are too arrogant and offend my dignity. I won't let you leave easily."

Andy knew that Tian had made up his mind and whatever he said wouldn't be any use. He didn't continue, disregarded him directly and flash out of the door.

Out of the steel house, Andy ran directly towards the direction outside of the minor. However, he had just ran for several meters when suddenly some Inner Energy hit Andy.

Andy immediately stopped to keep steady, at the same time he set up a strong shield to resist the attack.

Then, hundreds of people led by Hongzhu Ye surrounded Andy.

As the first family at home, the Wu family has many Kungfu masters and even some Grand Kungfu masters who are hard to find.

Almost all the experts of the Wu family who are skillful in Kungfu have come to encircle and annihilate Andy, including five Grand Kungfu Masters. Besides the guards' leader Yang Xu, there also come four Grand Kungfu Masters.

"Where do you want to go?" Hongzhu said arrogantly to Andy with her hands on the waist.

Andy looked Hongzhu coldly and said in a deep voice: "Get out of my way."

"Andy, do you think you could get out of here without my permission?" Tian walked out of the steal house and said.

At this moment, there was no Blood Dragon Sword in his hand. He came with nothing in his hands.

Andy is very confident to his power and is always supercilious. There are few people who could be thought highly of by him.

But he cares a lot about his own family. As a member of the Wu, of course he knows the power of the Wu family. If Tian really wants to beat him, he will be very dangerous.

Andy knew before he came that there would be some danger if he took risks to come to the manor. However, he took chances, he thought Tian would let him go because of the Blood Dragon Sword. He was wrong. The moment Tian got what he wanted, he would go into reverse.

"Tian, I hope you understand that I could turn this place upside down even if I couldn't leave." When saying these words, there was an unprecedented power in Andy which is terrible and fathomless.

People surrounding Andy felt a sense of stress. Even the Grand Masters from the Wu family frowned.

"I think you don't have the power to do what you have just said." Suddenly the General House steward Hai Wei came and said imperially.

Andy cares about Tian most and then is Hai Wei.

Andy couldn't evaluate Hai's power. When he was young, Hai had already been so powerful. This just the reason why Hai's status was so unattainable.

Hai played an important role in Tian's successful rebellion and forcing Qingdi Wu to abdicate after Andy was poisoned.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 206 Andy Wu VS Tian Wu

Hai Wei was the chief of staff of Wu family. He was also the butler of Qingdi Wu, the master of Wu family. So his position was already very high. Arguably, he should do what Qingdi asked him to do and be very loyal to Qingdi. But he betrayed Qingdi and helped Tian Wu. Andy Wu couldn't figure out how Tian brought Hai over and made Hai listen to Tian's command.

At that moment, Andy's face changed when he saw Hai.

After seeing almost all the members of Wu family were there, Andy looked at Tian and said, "Tian, how big a fuss you make to fight against me!"

Tian looked at Andy and said disdainfully, "Don't think too highly of yourself. I can defeat you alone."

Tian was very confident. It was apparent that he didn't care about Andy. He knew Andy is strong, but he was more confident in his own strength.

"If so, why you sent so many people to encircle me?" Andy said.

"Many people think you are a genius and the son of god. Today, I just want to let everyone know that I am better than you. It is perfectly justifiable for me to be the master of Wu family." Tian answered imprudently.

Tian usurped the throne of Wu family. Although he suppressed all the people of Wu family after being the master of Wu family, he also knew that in many people's minds, Andy is the true heir of Wu family. If it had not been for the sudden death of Andy, Tian could not have succeeded in rebellion. That is to say, the position of the master of Wu family originally belonged to Andy.

From childhood to adulthood, Andy has always been brilliant and Tian was nothing compared to Andy. So Tian has been unreconciled and unconvinced. What he wants most is to surpass Andy.

Tian reaches the peak and is as good as Andy in many fields. In terms of martial arts, he also reaches the acme of perfection and he is no weaker than Andy.

He wanted to let all the members of Wu family witness that he could defeat Andy completely in martial arts.

Andy knew Tian wanted to prove he was better than Andy in every aspect, but Andy didn't want to do so. "I'm not interested in competing with you." Andy said coldly.

"Don't you want to get out of here? Then fight with me. If you win, I'll let you go, but if you lose, you are at my mercy." Tian said with a stern look.

As the master of Wu family and said this in front of so many people of Wu family, Tian would not make a public renege naturally. He also had complete confidence that he could defeat Andy. By then, not only will he prove to everyone that he is better than Andy, but his authority in Wu family will certainly be stronger. Even if he wants to kill Andy, no one will dare to say anything.

After hearing this, Tian answered with little thought, "OK."

Andy didn't want to compete with Tian, but he knew this was his only chance to escape. Otherwise, it would be more difficult for him to fight with so many masters of Wu family.

All those presented couldn't help being excited when Andy agreed to compete with Tian. Anyway, Andy was the most brilliant person of Wu family and his strength is beyond doubt. And Andy had beaten Yang Xu at the gate, which proved his great strength.

Tian, on the other hand, is the master and king of Wu family. His position is exalted and his strength seems strong. How could the battle between them two unattractive?

The two brothers, both are legendary men of Wu family, were about to have a fair duel in front of all people. It was really exciting and desirable.

But Hongzhu Ye was not happy. After hearing what Tian said, he walked to Tian's side immediately and whispered, "Baby, even Yang Xu was defeated by Andy. You can't look down upon him."

Tian glared at her and said coldly, "Do you think I can't win?"

Tian's voice was cold to the bone. Hongzhu was scared and said hurriedly, "That's not what I mean. I just think there is no need to give him a chance."

Tian didn't answer Hongzhu. He changed his look into a state of coldness and shouted to those present suddenly, "Get out of the way."

After hearing what he said, the masters of Wu family around Andy retreated far away immediately.

Hongzhu also stepped aside.

There were only Tian and Andy stood face to face.

"Come on and defeat me." Tian looked at Andy arrogantly and said brazenly.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 207 Arrogant Tian Wu

Tian Wu made no attempt to disguise his arrogance with his words full of provocation. He was so excited and confident about this battle with Andy Wu, whose fighting blood was even boiling.

Andy knew that Tian's strength was far from expectation. Confronting such an opponent, he would not despise or neglect but replied coldly, "Come on."

At the same time, Andy suddenly moved and sprinted to Tian like an arrow off the string. As he was rushing, his inner Energy spurted out, sweeping through the air in an instant.

The onlookers all felt breathless as the constriction in their chests. This duel was really extraordinary especially when Andy brought his inner Energy out on his first attack. People around began to be nervous in the face of such a terrifying man. Everyone was also more interested in the duel.

Under their gaze, Andy rushed toward Tian, waving his right fist with forceful inner Energy to directly punch the face of Tian. His punch was absolutely extraordinary with extreme force like a tiger rushing out violently toward Tian.

In an instant, the air burst with a tearing sound sweeping the space as the fierce wind suddenly arose, tearing everything around them.

The onlookers all stepped back unconsciously as they got goose bumps by the scene, whose heartbeats had quickened.

However, surrounded by his force, Tian was quite at ease with his feet stay still, whose hands suddenly swept up. The inner Energy also spurted out powerfully, although his waving hands looked soft like a flexible snake, moving so fast that people could only see thousands of shadows shaking in the air with great force.

Instantly, Andy's fist hit that of Tian directly.

As everyone reacted, Andy's right fist had been caught by Tian, who dragged it to weaken its strength. Before Andy responded, Tian flashed beside him almost immediately with exquisite pace like a dragon. Then his right leg swept across in front of Andy.

His leg seemed to be carrying great momentum as layers of leg shadows emerged with powerful inner Energy, enveloping Andy completely.

Even the lawn nearby was blown through by Tian's forceful attack as grass cuttings flying to the discolored sky.

Andy's expression changed abruptly, who waived his left fist at the fastest speed without hesitation. The punch contained his soaring inner Energy, spurting a harsh enmity toward Tian violently. The punch was as fierce as a dragon or a tiger, breaking through the sky and even the leg shadows of Tian to finally hit his chest.

Tian immediately withdrew his legs and stepped back to punch with powerful enmity and inner Energy, which collided with Andy's left fist.

Boom!

There was a loud bang as the two fists collided.

Great power spurted from their inner Energy collision and swept around rapidly, causing a great change and a shake in the manor.

Hit by the powerful energy, the Wu family were all stunned, whose skin ached badly and eyes were stimulated almost into tears. Surrounded by the dark cloud, all of them could hardly stand the sense of pressure as if swept by a hurricane.

While Tian and Andy both took several steps back after punching to distance from each other.

This was the first battle between them, from which Andy had found that Tian was indeed expert in martial arts with not only prompt reaction speed but also extremely powerful inner Energy not inferior to that of Andy, which shocked him most. His deep-set eyes also gleamed with his sinking heart.

He knew that they were both gifted with extraordinary power of comprehension. What's more, Tian worked harder than him with a clearer motivation to surpass him by any means.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 208 How does Defeat Taste Like ?

Tian Wu used to be nobody to Andy, therefore never had Andy had any thought of competing with him. But Andy came to regret after Tian showed what he really got and took complete control of Wu's family. He realized that Tian's capability went far beyond his estimation.

Tian's face went even more haughty seeing Andy's astonishment. He looked at Andy as if he was nothing and sniffed: "So I overestimated you."

Tian's confidence came from his preparation for the purpose of fully analyzing Andy's competence, which had made him so looked down upon Andy. As for the coming fight, he was sure that victory will come to him.

Andy calmed himself down and replied in a cold voice: "You will regret this."

Tian's eyes blazed with vicious spite. In a distorted he anger he shouted to Andy: "Everyone will know who's the one to rule Wu's family!"

Swiftly, Tian dashed toward Andy.

Faster and fiercer were Tian's speed and anger, so was the inner energy he released. His attacks almost shook the ground and tear the air apart.

Andy stayed calm and confront Tian's attacks with full equanimity. He moved from one place to another like a wind, evading the strikes while hitting back with his hands waving speedily.

Like two lions fighting for the crown, the fight went on and the sound of punches and kicks kept coming out of it.

A strong gust of inner energy was also released, making the whole manor trembled.

No one can move their eyes from the fight as such a battle between such fighters was too fascinating to be missed. All attention was fixed on Andy and Tian as everyone was so attracted.

Hongzhu's interest was also caught in the fight though she her knowledge of martial arts was only enough for her to know that Andy and Tian were both undisputedly powerful. The fight nearly made her breathless, she kept wondering who would get the better of the other.

She turned to Hai and asked: "Hey, which of them do you think will win?"

Staring at the fight calmly, Hai answered: "Our master, of course."

Hongzhu always believed in Hai, his reply cheered her up and made her more interested in the fight.

Meanwhile, Andy and Tian's battle kept going fiercer as if they never grew tired. All the attacks just went more powerful, each move they made told the extreme power of these two elite fighters.

Within mere minutes they had had tens of rounds.

Tian's move changed rapidly. He shouted to Andy with great anger as the fight went on: "Is this all you got? Who are you to be called a genius?"

Tian's inner energy burst along with his murderous rage after his question ended, with which Tian's throw his fist to Andy like a cannon ball that crush the whole world.

In a straight line, the fist went for Andy's chest.

Andy also burst his inner energy as he sensed the threat. He gather up his strength and punched back to Tian with destructive power.

And fists met.

Bang!

Like a nuclear bomb, their inner energy caused a tremendous blast, echoing in between the sky and earth.

The explosion of the energy of two Master devastated all the surroundings.

It almost knocked out the souls of whoever stayed around, making them stumbled down to the ground.

As people got back to their feet, they found that Andy was smashed to the ground while Tian stood straight and upright.

With Tian's hands placed behind him, Andy was met with Tian's mock: "How does defeat taste like?"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 209 Winner takes all

Andy Wu, who was once considered as the most outstanding son of the Wu family, a recognized unprecedented genius, now was defeated by Tian Wu.

Tian was neglected like a undiscovered pearl covered in dust, not being taken seriously. But he was working hard silently in the dark, endeavoring and enduring others' humiliation, he finally overthrew Qingdi Wu and became the ruler of the Wu Family.

And today, Tian, with his own power, had defeated the great genius Andy Wu fair and square.

At this moment, Tian was happy and satisfied. He had finally released the lumpy anger and stress that had been pent up in his heart for many years. He stood straight and proud, like a supercilious emperor. He, Tian Wu, was the unique and only king of the Wu family.

Members of the Wu family on the scene were all conquered by Tian Wu this time. At first, when Tian just took over power from Qingdi, everyone in the Wu family had been suppressed by him. But there were people who disobeyed him in their hearts, thinking that he was not worthy of the position and not strong enough to be the ruler of the Wu Family.

But now, time had proven that Tian Wu, as the head of the Wu Family, had the ability, the finesse, and the resolution to govern the Wu Family in an orderly manner. The family industry was also developing even more rapidly under his control. And the Wu family is flourishing positively, showing that Tian was capable of shouldering important tasks. Now, Tian had shown his supernatural power in front of the whole family again, and everyone became more and more convinced that he is a fully qualified king.

Tian's deterrence had clearly been enhanced, and all of his family members were filled with awe and respect towards him.

On the contrary, everyone gazed at Andy, with a complex expression.

Winner takes all.

Even though Andy was once a respectable genius, now he was just a loser. He was knocked to the ground as the leaves withered and fell miserably.

Andy didn't care what other people thought about him, but he was now truly shocked by Tian Wu. Though he was prepared in his mind, knowing that Tian's power was unfathomable and not easy to deal with, he was more confident in himself. He had the best resources and the best training in kungfu , plus he himself was very hardworking. With his persistence, diligence and his talent which was far superior to others, he had always believed that Tian Wu was not qualified to be his opponent.

However, now, Andy had to reexamine himself and treated Tian with a different attitude.

After lying on the ground for a while, Andy slowly got up from the ground. Then he looked at Tian and spoke in a heavy tone, "How could you be so powerful?"

Tian looked askance at Andy, said contemptuously "It's not because I'm strong, but you're too weak. It seems that you haven't made any progress after you left the family, huh?"

Andy replied seriously, "You're wrong, I have improved."

After leaving the Wu family, Andy had been a fool for three years. It was true that he hadn't progressed in kungfu, but last time, after being sent to the psychiatric hospital, he had broke through himself, and his power had been raised to a higher level.

Tian disdainfully said, "You've made progress? But you're still too weak." Tian was full of contempt.

Andy immediately became serious. This battle, was not only about his life, but also decided whether he could go back and save Jenny Xia. He had to win.

He couldn't hide his power anymore.

Andy stared at Tian and said, "My power is beyond your imagination."

Boom!

In an instant, endless momentum burst out from Andy's body, overwhelming the entire field like an avalanche.

The members of the Wu family suddenly felt like they were all suffocated.

At this time, Andy was like a totally different person, terrifying as a demon.

Strong, Andy was too strong.

Everyone was deeply shocked by Andy's power. No one could imagine that the genius Andy, who was only in his twenties, was able to reach such a horrifying level in kungfu!

Tian also changed his look, looking at Andy in astonishment. He remained still and stared at Andy in disbelief, asked, "Are you still hiding?"

Andy replied in a cold voice, "Sort of."

As he spoke, Andy's momentum grew stronger. He wouldn't show his full strength until it was absolutely necessary, but now, he had no choice.

Tian Wu frowned and said sternly, "Even if you were hiding your power before, you're still unable to defeat me with all your strength."

After saying that, Tian also burst into a strong power which was seemingly able to reach the sky.

It could be said that Andy and Tian were well-matched in strength.

The momentum of them almost engulfed the entire Wu's Manor. The atmosphere was so oppressive and intense that some people could barely breathe, moving away from the battlefield.

"Take that!" Andy shouted, his move was so fast, forming a tornado and sweeping towards Tian.

Seeing Andy's ferocious attack, Tian did not retreat but advanced directly, he faced up to it with his super power, heading towards Andy.

Bang, bang, bang!

In an instant, Andy and Tian, like two hurricanes, intertwined with each other and fiercely fought together.

They both spared no effort to attack the other. As soon as the fight began, it seemed as if it had reached to the climax, shaking the universe.

Compared with before, the battle this time was obviously much more intense. The dust on the ground rolled up and flew in the sky because of their fight.

It was as if they were fighting in the clouds and mist, their movements and figures were too obscure to see. But the monstrous power, the super fast speed and the wonderful moves were amazing and exciting.

This battle between two Grand Masters was truly eye-opening, everyone was gazing attentively. Although these people were also masters who had experienced many excellent battles, they had never seen a battle like this. Today's battle could be considered as a legend.

They were burning with righteous indignation watching this from a distance.

Andy had trained and studied martial arts for so many years since he was just a child, but he was short of practical experience. He rarely fought with others before in the Wu family, as he was the respectable heir of the family, no one dared to lay a hand on him.

Later, after recovering his memory in Westplain City, Andy had experienced more battles.

However, those people were just rookies in Andy's eyes and were not qualified to fight against him, including the Grand Master Yongshou Zhu. He hadn't even really displayed all his strength.

Until now, he met Tian, an opponent who deserved his attention. This was the first time that Andy devoted himself to the battle.

This battle was a hard fight for Andy, his fighting will was completely inspired; the longer he fought, the more fervent he became.

Tian was in a similar situation, he lacked of practical experience too. He was also immersed in this great battle with Andy. To him, Andy was a formidable opponent, what he had been expecting was to defeat and be better than Andy. So this time, he was taking this competition seriously.

This battle, with no doubt, was greater than anyone's imagination.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 210 Andy, the Tanacious Man

Hongzhu Ye's mind was left in a mess. First it was Tian Wu's victory, then no sooner had she started to cheer for Tian than Andy rose to his feet again, getting even stronger and resumed the battle.

And the worries hit Hongzhu again.

"Hai Wei, who the hell of them will win?" Hongzhu could not help but ask Hai Wei again.

Hai's attention was still caught in the fight as he squinted and sighed: "You got me."

Hai was sure Tian's has got the better of Andy, but it had started to get closer to a draw. Where the victory would go remained a question, even to Hai.

Poom!

Andy and Tian's fists met all of a sudden, along with their devastating power.

The recoil sent them both backward into the air.

They restored their footing as soon as they landed.

"So, underestimated." Tian's exclaimed with great seriousness as his rage in the eye fixed on Andy.

"That makes the two of us." Andy's answer was calm.

Failing to defeat Tian was unexpected to Andy as he had exerted all his might.

"You're tough! But still you are going to bite the dust!" Tian's anger was almost tangible.

Then he stretched out his hands as the void was captured in them.

Andy formed a shield using his inner energy as soon as he perceived the threat.

Boom!

Tian's attack landed on Andy's shield, both of which shattered completely.

The explosion sent trembling waves into the air, making it impossible for whoever was near to open their eyes.

The aftershock of the attack almost went beyond Andy's endurance. Without wasting any seconds, Andy reached out his right hands and put his middle finger and index together, aiming at Tian.

Whoosh!

A ray of inner energy in the shape of a sword was launched and went straight for Tian in nearly the speed of light.

It was too powerful to be neglected. Tian's used his inner energy to build a wall, trying to hold back the sword.

Poom!

Another explosion burst as the wall and shield both dissipated.

In stead of punches and kicks, they started to fight with their inner energy.

Masters can wield their inner energy as both defense and weapon, but it has a limit. It burns up their strength as it was consumed.

Even though Tian and Andy are both top-level Masters, fatigue came as their inner energy running low. It didn't take long for them to sweat.

Andy's condition was worse than that of Tian since he had been fighting for days, not to mention the consumption in his victory over two Masters

yesterday. Moreover, he stayed up all night using his inner energy to drive poison out of Jenny body, which further weakened him.

Tian got off on Andy's weariness. He said to Andy elatedly: "Let's see if you can survive this!"

Immediately Tian singed his hands, sending destructive inner energy to Andy.

Roaring and dashing like a dragon, it went towards Andy.

Andy waved his hands and created a shield again, nearly instinctively.

Bang.

Andy was knocked back from the blast as the shield met the dragon. He barely held his footing, blood was dripping from his mouth.

Everyone was sure that Andy was bordering upon losing.

Hongzhu joy was nearly overwhelming, she just wanted to celebrate as soon as the battle folded.

Tian restored his composure and asked Andy in a loud and imperial voice: "Why don't you just give it all up?"

Andy's eyes shimmered with sternness as he turned to Tian: "That's something you don't deserve!"

Then he leaped upward, meters high.

He put his hands together above his head.

All the wind suddenly started revolving around his hands. A moment ago Andy could barely stand, then he was floating in the air, draining the energy from nature.

And all eyes were on Andy.

"Tornado Slash!"

No sooner had the people there heard the shout of Andy than he swung his hands down toward Tian.

His inner energy was released in a burst and formed a giant Axe, heading straight to Tian.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 211 Tornado Slash

Tornado Slash, to slash tornado. It's an unprecedented stunt grasped by himself. Andy himself was very confident about its power. However, he had never used it before so that no one knew exactly how powerful Tornado Slash was.

It was his first time to use it. In an instant, the world seemed to be chaotic and the manor was covered by dark clouds. The people present could only feel oppressive and breathless.

Everyone became so nervous and worried about Tian because it was clear that Andy's attack was very powerful and terrifying, to destroy the world at any time. How could a human bear it?

Tian did feel extremely oppressive with his expression changed, whose heartbeat had also quickened. He could clearly sense its strong power, in

which case, he could not wait to burst out all his inner Energy without reservation, endeavoring to raise his hands, full of inner Energy, above his head.

Suddenly, a huge shield of inner Energy appeared above him.

At the same time, it rumbled like thunder, resounding through the manor that shocked all of them present.

Andy's inner Energy hewed it like a big overwhelming axe directly fell on Tian. What's worse, the ground under his feet had cracked .

Tian was knocked down and lay in the big pit like a drowned mouse.

While Andy landed back steadily with a handsome position after seamless actions. He turned it around by his Tornado Slash and finally defeated arrogant Tian.

Andy seemed to have taken in all the power from all over the world, keep shining brightly with a temperament of king. He looked serious with his eyes on Tian in the pit, and said coldly, "You lose."

Lose meant failure and shame, which Andy gave back to Tian, embarrassing him ruthlessly.

Tian lay in the pit, whose face paled and eyes were terrifying full of reluctance and resentment. He could never admit this fact.

The others were all in shock, not absolutely reacting. The duel between Tian and Andy was not only wonderful but also exciting, thrilling all of them. However, the loser was their master, who always won in the past. At that time, they really admired him with powerful martial arts to take command of the Wu family, setting their mind at rest.

But now, Tian was defeated by Andy. Although everyone genuinely admired Andy, a rare genius as the heir of the Wu family, the master of Wu family was Tian anyway, who just lost. It hit them so much and no one was willing to accept the result.

Among them, Hongzhu Ye first reacted after a little while of distraction, desperately rushing toward Tian. She went to the big pit beside him without hesitation and asked nervously, "Tian, are you okay?"

She was nervous and worried about her husband not for she loved Tian but for Tian was the person who provided her with the identity of the first lady of Wu family. They had been completely bound up including their status. Tian's failure was a blow for her itself, not to mention his opponent was Andy. She hated Andy's ruthlessness towards her, and she did not want him to rise. Instead, what she wanted to see was Andy trampled underfoot by her.

Before Tian breathed out to say something, he suddenly sprayed blood. Apparently, Andy's Tornado Slash had hurt him badly.

Andy didn't intend to say anything before the battle was over. But right now, he said to Tian lightly, "Since I've won, I'm going to leave as agreed."

Meanwhile, he turned to hurry back to save Jenny, no delay allowed.

However, only after a few steps, Tian said behind him, "Dare you leave without my permission?"

Andy stopped as his face turned sullen and anger emerged in his eyes. He turned around and looked at Tian harshly, "Are you going back on your word?"

Tian's unreconciled blood was boiling in his body. The person he mostly wanted to defeat in his life was Andy. Today he did not intend to defeat Andy by a larger force. Instead, he decided to challenge Andy himself because he wanted to prove that he would defeat Andy.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 212 Worshipped by all

How could Tian Wu agree Andy Wu to leave as a winner. He couldn't persuade himself to admit that Andy is stronger and he was unwilling to be Andy's underdog. He couldn't lose his majesty in Wu family and let the members of Wu family look down upon him. He couldn't lose, let alone to Andy.

After Andy saying that, Tian pushed Hongzhu Ye, who was beside him, away. Then he stood up from the ground slowly and faced Andy. "As the master of Wu family, I will honor my word with real action. But our battle is far from ending. I don't lose." Tian said coldly.

Tian stood up again with imposing momentum. His voice was confident and haughty again. He resumed the look of a winner, as if he had never been defeated.

The members of Wu family immediately came to spirit when they saw Tian stood up again with pride. They were shocked and excited. They didn't expect that Tian had such a great ability of enduring attacks. Andy's Tornado Slash seemed strong enough to destroy the sky and earth, but Tian could resist. It was hard to imagine that Tian was still confident enough to continue fighting. Everyone trusted and obeyed Tian all the more.

Andy knew the power of his Tornado Slash. Although Tian could stand up again, he must have suffered serious internal injuries. Andy didn't care about Tian and said, "Are you sure you can still win me with such a severe injury?"

"Of course I can." Tian said confidently.

After saying that, Tian turned around. He sprang to his feet after tipping the ground with his toes. Almost effortlessly, he leapt onto the roof of the front steel house.

After seeing that, those present were stunned. It was amazing that Tian could still move as light as a swallow when he was seriously injured.

Andy couldn't help frowning when he saw this.

In the eyes of everyone, Tian stood on the roof and faced everyone.

Then he reached out his right hand and shouted with a high voice, "Sword!"

His voice was full of overwhelming momentum and endless courage.

After saying that, a blood-red sword blasted open the roof of the steel house and rose to the sky. It finally flew to Tian's outstretched right hand.

The sword is Blood Dragon Sword.

The whole body of Blood Dragon Sword is red. Under the sunlight, the body reflects the red light of blood thirsty. The light is terrifying, hitting people's hearts and making people creepy.

With the Blood Dragon Sword in hand, Tian seemed to change into another person instantaneously. His despondency and discomfiture vanished. What all over him was an air of terror, as if from the hell Shura.

All those present stared at Tian. Everyone was excited. Tian was really cool at that time. The sword, like a psychic, broke through the indestructible roof of the steel house and flew to the hand of Tian, which doubled his aura. Tian and the Blood Dragon Sword seemed to be an inborn integration. It was not clear whether the sword made Tian stronger or Tian made the sword shaper.

"What sword of it is? Why it is so powerful?" Someone said confusedly after a short silence.

Hai Wei lighted up his eyes when he saw the Blood Dragon Sword. He was more excited when he saw Tian and the Blood Dragon Sword fit perfectly. He clenched his hands and said to Tian excitedly, "Congratulations, master. You've got the Blood Dragon Sword."

After Hai saying that, those people were excited. Discussions were everywhere.

"Blood Dragon Sword.? Is that our family's treasure?"

"Yes, it's our family treasure. It fits our master so perfectly. No wonder it is so etherealized."

"Yes, only our master deserves it. It is a magic weapon."

"It is so cool."

"With the Blood Dragon Sword, who dares to contend with our master?"

“

“Mighty and victoriousness!”

There are not many people who have seen the Blood Dragon Sword in person. But everyone in Wu family is very clear about the legend of the sword. It represents status and is a symbol of power. Therefore, everyone was awed when they saw the sword. But for Tian, who was holding the sword, people were more respectful and admiring. In everyone’s heart, Tian almost upgraded to a god who was worshiped by all the members of Wu family.

Tian stood there proudly. Amid the adulation, he raised the sword slowly. Then he pointed to Andy with the tip of the sword and said, “The Blood Dragon Sword has been sealed for a hundred years and it is hungry and thirsty now. I will sacrifice it with your life and blood today!”

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 213 The Glints and Flashes of Swords

As a Grand Kungfu Master, Tian Wu’s fighting ability was already super great when unarmed; if he used the Divine Weapon, his fighting ability would be in no doubt beyond imagination.

And the Blood Dragon Sword, which could be called a magic weapon, was a more advanced weapon than the Divine Weapon.

Almost no one could resist the super power of the Blood Dragon Sword; even the Grand Kungfu Master could be absolutely overwhelmed.

The Blood Dragon Sword, as the family heirloom of the Wu Family, was a weapon with huge lethality. The old ancestor Qiankun Wu of the Wu

Family had already warned his offspring that the knife be untouched unless there's a crucial moment.

At the moment, to kill Andy Wu, Tian Wu directly took out the Blood Dragon sword.

Andy was a bit annoyed in his heart, he looked at Tian, and said with a cold voice, "Do you consider it fair to fight me with a Blood Dragon Sword?"

Obviously, Tian was planning to fight against Andy with the Blood Dragon Sword, but if he won, he wouldn't deserve victory.

Tian would not care at all about what weapon he was to use to fight Andy, all he wanted was defeating Andy. He stared at Andy with an expressionless look, and said in an indifferent voice, "There's so such rule as not allowing to use weapon; you may use a weapon, too. I have no objection."

Andy said in dissatisfaction, "Do I look like I am carrying a weapon?"

Tian looked at the people of the Wu family, and shouted magnanimously, "Who's got a good weapon for Andy Wu to use?"

By saying this, Tian was only wanting to show justice; however, he was just pretending, obviously. Those who were present dared not lend any weapons to Andy, as they didn't want to stand on the opposite side of Tian, which was easy to see, wasn't it?

In addition, even if someone dared to lend the weapon to Andy, it was still no match for the Blood Dragon Sword. In the Wu's family, the Blood Dragon Sword was the king of all weapons. All the other weapons were like crippled soldiers and useless pieces of iron in front of the Blood

Dragon Sword. So even if Andy was given a weapon, it wouldn't make a difference compared with fighting with his bare hands.

It was obvious that Tian wanted to defeat Andy with the help of the Blood Dragon Sword and he wasn't afraid to show it at all.

The point was, Tian's behaviors could not be considered as violation of the rules; no matter how much Andy despised his behavior, he had nothing to say.

The Wu Family in the crowd had no objection to this, of course. No matter what happened, they were sure to stand on their own master's side.

While everyone was in silence, a man came out all of a sudden. He came straight to Andy and handed a sword to him and said to him deeply, "Third Young Master, here, the Icy Sword, take it please."

It was the Grand Kungfu Master of the Wu Family talking, Fengyu Wu.

Fengyu was uncle to Andy and Tian, and also had a very high status in the Wu Family, and he was also a genius, too. He became one of the Grand Kungfu Masters at a very early age by virtue of his own talent, and his martial skills had reached the peak already, too. However, he was only interested in martial arts. He was a complete addict who loved to practice martial arts only. He had never cared about the family rivalries, so it didn't matter to him who the master of the house was.

It was right because Fengyu cared nothing about whatever happened in the world that he didn't go against Tian after Tian came to power.

This time, the main reason why Fengyu stood out and meddled was that he had been appreciating Andy; especially Andy showed a surprising

force, which gave him an even newer view on Andy. In addition, it was not fair that Tian was going to fight Andy with the family artifact. Fengyu could not just watch it happen, so, at the risk of being targeted Tian, Fengyu offered his Icy Sword to Andy.

Ice Sword, as the special weapon of Fengyu, is a first-class Divine Weapon; its power is infinite.

Seeing this scene, the people of the Wu Family were surprised; who could have expected that the indifferent Fengyu would stand out to help Tian so boldly?

Even Andy did not see this coming.

However, it was not the moment for Andy to be polite and pretentious. If he fought without any weapon in hand, he would lose the fight without any doubt. Although the Icy Sword was no match for the Blood Dragon Sword, it was also a nice weapon, so Andy wouldn't refuse, naturally. Without thinking twice about it, he reached out to take the Icy Sword from the hands of Fengyu, and sincerely said, "Thank you."

Without a word, Fengyu left silently.

Seeing that Fengyu gave his Icy Sword to Andy, Tian did not say anything. Or in other words, he did not care about what weapon Andy was holding at the moment, because he knew that his Blood Dragon Sword was the king of weapons currently. No matter how strong the Icy Sword seemed to be, there was no comparison between it and Blood Dragon Sword.

"Now that you've got the weapon, let's move on." Tian shouted to Andy.

As Tian finished his words, he held the Blood Dragon Sword, jumped off the steel house, and attacked straight toward Andy.

The wind and clouds were moving along as Tian moved.

Tian, with Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, was way much stronger than before. Even Andy felt a very strong sense of oppression far away. He knew that if he made any mistakes in this situation, he might be crushed.

Therefore, he immediately concentrated and calmed himself, picked up the Icy Sword, and rushed up to Tian.

Boom boom boom!

Within seconds, the two were at war.

This time, the battle was a lot more dangerous and eye-catching. To the crowd, it was more thrilling and their emotions surged up and down more fiercely.

Tian and Andy themselves were the top Grand Kungfu Masters; and at the moment, the two were both armed with top weapons. With the Blood Dragon Sword in hand, needless to say, Tian had shown a super power, and the combination of human and the sword was perfect. Tian also became more imposing and invincible because of the Blood Dragon Sword .

Andy's Icy Sword is also a first-class Divine Weapon, and its power is very strong, too. In addition, with Andy's own strong strength, its power was also devastating.

The fight of the two people was fierce, brilliant and wonderful.

The glints and flashes of the swords were flying in the air.

The crowd retreated even further, for the two weapons were so powerful that they could be affected even if they were far away.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 214 Andy's all washed up

Tian Wu is good at knife techniques. The Blood Dragon Sword seems to be tailored for him. He used the sword as easy as a fish in the water and made it whistle through the air. Every move Tian used was tough and powerful. The power of the sword was almost at its utmost.

Andy Wu, on the other hand, is proficient in fencing. The Icy Sword is not originally belonged to him, but he used it with a high degree of professional proficiency. The power of the Icy Sword was also almost at its utmost. Therefore, he was able to hold out against Tian, who held the Blood Dragon Sword.

The duel between the two great masters became more and more exciting.

Members of Wu family at the scene, in spite of their position, enjoyed a visual feast. It could be a battle of no precedent and a once-in-a-century event. They certainly didn't want to miss a moment. Even they were dazzled and tired, they didn't blink and just fixed their eyes on Andy and Tian.

The more exciting the battle was, the more excited they were.

After fighting for a while, Tian suddenly backed away and looked at the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand with great interest. "The Blood Dragon Sword deserves its name. I like it more and more." He murmured.

Tian didn't show any sign of fatigue and he was still excited after the struggle. It seemed that the endless fighting power brought to him by the Blood Dragon Sword made him become more and more energetic.

Andy, on the other hand, was not as good as Tian. His weapon is obviously inferior to the Blood Dragon Sword. The reason why he was able to hold on all the time was because of his excellent sword skills and his continuous delivery of inner energy to the Icy Sword. In this way, although he halved the battle barely, the cost was very great. It made him more exhausted than he was before.

At that moment, Andy was almost prostrated.

Tian stared at the Blood Dragon Sword for a while and then he looked at Andy. "I was just practicing. Now, I'm gonna get serious. I hope you can endure it." Tian said.

After saying that, the momentum of Tian burst out.

All of a sudden, the dust flied around Tian. With the Blood Dragon Sword in hand, Tian carried the aura of the ruler of the world. He was so mighty and terrible, like a great demon coming out of a dark den of devils.

All the members of Wu family were frightened. Tian's aura was really terrible, making people tremble with fear.

Andy was nearest to Tian, so he could feel the power, which could destroy the sky, more deeply. He felt that his ability falls short of his wishes, but his will was still there. He would fight on even with his last

breath, because this duel was not only about his own life, but also about Jenny Xia's life. Therefore, he couldn't lose.

The strong desire for life and strong fighting spirit made Andy's blood boil violently. Suddenly, all the momentum in his body burst out.

"Cut the crap. Come on." Andy said to Tian with a sonorous voice.

There was a strong murderous look in Tian's eyes. He shouted to Andy, "Take that!"

With this roar, Tian's body moved toward Andy quickly.

Tian lifted the sword and split to Andy, who was not near to him.

Whew!

The inner energy of Tian, together with the horrible Blood Dragon Sword, attacked to Andy in a furious and invincible way.

After seeing this, Andy ducked quickly.

Bang!

The powerful sword split on the ground. In an instant, a huge crack opened in the hard ground and dust began to fly.

As the first split missed the target, Tian brandished the sword again to cut to Andy without stopping.

Whew!

Another powerful split attacked Andy.

The split was swift and fierce, like a fierce thunderbolt. There was no time for average person to dodge and they couldn't dodge. But Andy is not an ordinary person. Even if his energy is limited, he is also a super master. What's more, he was ready to go all out and he was fired up. So he wouldn't let himself die there by sheer force of will. In the face of the deadly sword, he didn't hesitate at all. He quickly swerved to avoid Tian's fatal blow again.

When Andy stabilized, Tian came to Andy with thunderous potential. Giving Andy no time to respond, Tian took hold of the hilt with both hands and split on him with a rush.

Howl!

Andy used up all his strength to split. With the force of splitting mountains, the split made the surrounding air distorted.

Andy was enveloped in the breath of death immediately.

The Wu family, who looked on from afar, felt the endless power.

Andy's all washed up.

That's what people thought.

Andy himself also felt the breath of death. The split was too quick and too powerful and there was no time for him to avoid. Death clutched him.

The threat of death inspired Andy's potential.

For an instant, all the energy in Andy's body burst forth. His blood was surging like waves. When the merciless sword fell, Andy quickly picked

up the Icy Sword to defend. While kicked his leg, he stepped back quickly.

Clang!

With a loud bang, the Icy Sword in Andy's hand broke.

The Blood Dragon Sword was unstoppable. After cutting the Icy Sword off, it continued to hack at Andy's body.

Andy couldn't resist the power of the Blood Dragon Sword without weapons. He had been backing away, trying to avoid the Blood Dragon Sword. But it finally split in his chest.

Chufing!

Blood spurted from Andy's chest. His clothes cracked, revealing a deep cut, from where bones could be seen, across his chest. He was thrown out and fell on the ground finally.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 215 Andy Wu Almost lost his life

Tian Wu's sword cut off the Divine Weapon Icy Sword. How can a normal person like Andy Wu withstand this? Not only was his chest chopped, blood was flowing everywhere. But also his internal organs were destroyed. This cold and sharp breath invaded his limbs and corpses, devouring his entire body.

Andy Wu instantly lost half of his life. He was lying on the ground, suffering the unbearable pain, and his strength seemed to be hollowed out. His spirit of perseverance by willpower disappeared instantly. He was

so tired and sore. The whole body was so tiring and uncomfortable. He wanted to get up again, but he didn't have any strength to. He was like a fish out of the water now, with only a slight breath left, breathing hard.

Andy Wu was defeated and completely.

All the people present were silent.

Everyone was silent, but their hearts were like drums, beating fiercely. The power of the Blood Dragon Sword shocked everyone present. It's worthy of the family heirloom of the Wu family and an artifact that transcends the spiritual weapon. Its power could destroy almost everything. Their homeowner Tian Wu, because of this artifact, became brave, invincible, and extraordinary. He really seemed like an undefeated demon, defeating Andy Wu beyond doubt.

Seeing Andy Wu was at his last gasp, his body was a mass. What a sad scene! The Wu family present were all deeply touched. Everyone knows that Andy Wu was indeed a peerless genius of the Wu family. Not only did he had a distinguished identity, he had extraordinary abilities in all aspects, but also his force was indeed unbelievable. Unfortunately, he met Tian Wu, who was now the king of the Wu family. Moreover, after the Blood Dragon Sword was activated, Tian Wu was like a god. He was the supreme figure of the Wu family. Everyone felt sorry for Andy Wu but Tian Wu was even more in awe.

Tian Wu became the unique king in the Wu family.

At the moment, Wu Tian seemed to be infused with infinite energy. He was energetic and excited. His eyes were shining, and he stared at the Blood Dragon Sword with Wu's blood in his hands. Excitedly, he said, "it's really a unique sword!"

At this moment, Tian Wu experienced the greatest happiness in his life. He got the Blood Dragon Sword he dreamed of. He defeated Andy Wu who suppressed him for many years, and proved himself. He has fulfilled the two long cherished wishes of his life. There is no regret in this life anymore. This was really a moment for him to cheer loudly.

With this excited feeling, Tian Wu's eyes glowed to Andy Wu, who fell on the ground. Then, he stepped towards him,

As the winner, Tian Wu looked like an emperor now, and he had achieved such an achievement. From then on, he would own the world and the people. He was the only emperor. All other people will be trampled by him. The once brilliant Andy Wu was only a loser now. He wanted to thoroughly drive Andy Wu into the depth of hell.

When he came to Andy Wu, Tian Wu looked down upon Andy Wu who was in desperation. He said proudly, "Andy Wu, finally I beat you."

Tian Wu's voice was loud and his aura was powerful.

Andy Wu, suffering from sharp pain, turned his head to Tian Wu. He tried his best to open his mouth with difficulty and said weakly, "I didn't beat by you, but the Blood Dragon Sword."

Tian Wu didn't care. He sneered and said: "lose means lose. Don't give me any useless excuses."

Andy Wu was too tired to argue with Tian Wu. Anyway, he was indeed a loser now. No matter how reluctant for him to admit, he was finally defeated. This result, he couldn't accept, but he had to.

Seeing Andy Wu was so weak, Tian Wu felt more happy. He looked at Andy Wu with pride and said, "it turns out that you are a loser. How

could you get father's preference? how could you make the family look upon? Why shall all the good resources of the family should be given to you, and why you were determined to be the heir of the family? You're not qualified at all. "

Tian Wu had always felt that he had been treated unfair. He believed that he was no worse than Andy Wu. Since they were very little, everyone had only seen Andy Wu and ignored him. He was unwilling, he hated the injustice of this world, and he hated the bias of his father Qingdi Wu. He hated Andy Wu shining, so he had determined to change his life from an early age. He would never be in a dim and dull world. One day, he would stand on the top of the world and overlook everything. He would let everyone see his light, he would dominate the world.

Now, he did it, he finally did it. He wanted to prove himself to everyone. He really showed his power. He stood at the top of the world, and looked down of the world. all the Wu family should bow down to him, including Andy Wu.

Besides Tian Wu, Hongzhu Ye at the moment was also very proud. She seemed to stand side by side with Tian Wu at the peak of her life. Her vanity and self-esteem had been infinitely satisfied. She was so happy.

Once Tian Wu stopped, Hongzhu Ye came. She stared at Andy Wu on the ground and scoffed: "Yeah, my husband is better than you at all aspects. What are you proud of all day!"

Hongzhu Ye, the same as Tian Wu, was full of resentment against Andy Wu. She dreamed of beating Andy Wu. Now, seeing that he was defeated by her husband, Hongzhu Ye was naturally very happy. The more miserable Andy Wu was, the happier Hongzhu Ye would be.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 216 Tian Wu, you're out of order

As Andy Wu listened to the couple's sarcasm, he looked darkened, eyes no longer lit, his face was like a pack of dust. he took a slight relief, then he said to Tian Wu solemnly: " I lost, kill me or whatever you want, I'm yours. But can you help me to take the soul Dan to save a person in Westplain City ?"

At this point, Andy had no choice, he knew how much Tian Wu hate him, today he is absolutely doomed, no chance to live. But Jenny Xia should not die so, the only thing Andy could worry about right now is Jenny, even if he died, still want her alive. Therefore, with the last hope, he asked Tian Wu to save Jenny.

Tian Wu raised his eyebrow and asked Andy sarcastically : " You are going to die now, still want to save others ?"

In all his life, what Andy cares most is his own life, or, in other words, his wish from childhood is to live long life. But since when, he wanted jenny alive more than anything else.

"Can you do me this favor? I'm begging you please. " Andy is the favored son of the family Wu, has always been high position, even if he failed, his pride has been in, he will not bow down, but now, he threw down his pride in front of so many Wu family members and begged Tian Wu. Just because, he was too concerned about Jenny.

Tian Wu saw Andy begging him humbly, he felt so cool, he smiled to Andy, firmly refused to say : " Hell No ."

Of course, Tian certainly won't have a dime of mercy to Andy, he was just trying to make Andy miserable, the more pain Andy has, the happier he is.

Listening to Tian Wu's words, Andy was completely desperate, he knew that although Tian Wu is his own brother, but Tian Wu never thought himself as a brother, there was nothing but deep hatred between them. Now he wants Tian Wu to help him? Really crazy. Saying more was useless, everything was futile, Andy's heart was like sinking to the bottom of the valley completely, he closed his mouth, no more words.

"You loser ! according to the agreement, I will do whatever I want, so, say goodbye to the world!" Tian Wu has defeated Andy in public, reached a long-cherished wish to prove himself, don't need to keep him now. In addition, Andy showed his strength today, if such a person still alive, it would be Tian Wu's stumbling block , of course he will kill him.

As soon as the voice falls, Tian Wu raised the Blood Dragon Sword in the hand, just was about to kill Andy.

But suddenly a voice came up : " Show the mercy ."

Then, Fengyu Wu trot out of the crowd.

Fengyu loves martial arts very much, he has always respected the martial arts genius master, although Andy failed the final defeat, but no one can deny that Andy was indeed a rare talent once in a century, his strength is even more amazing. Fengyu admired Andy so much, he also thinks that Andy is the shining star of the family, if such a genius died, for the whole family, would be a great loss, Fengyu really couldn't bear to see Andy get killed, so he stopped Tian Wu .

After Tian Wu stopped, Fengyu came to him quickly, he talked to Tian Wu very seriously : " Sir, the Third Young Master is your brother, he is also the pride of our family, even if he is wrong today, he shall not to die, will you spare his life?"

Tian Wu stared at Fengyu, eyes were full of sharp cold. Before, Fengyu gave Andy the Ice Sword, this has already violated Tian Wu's majesty, made him jealous so bad. And now, Fengyu even dare to run over for Andy, obviously means that Fengyu didn't put his own family in the eyes, which pissed him off. He yelled at the Fengyu rudely : " Go away! Mind your own business."

Tian Wu's voice was that cold, like his body even released murderous, the whole person is so horrible.

However, Fengyu was not frightened, he paused, continued to persuade : "Sir, you have defeated the Third Young Master, proved yourself, it's not necessary..."

Puff!

Fengyu's words hadn't finished, the Blood Dragon Sword in Tian Wu's hand, had chopped Fengyu severely.

This sword, without warning, fast and fierce, the power of the Blood Dragon Sword, was so destroyed and decadent.

Instantly, on Fengyu's neck, suddenly appeared a deep big wound, blood spewing out.

Fengyu's eyes, widely opened, he looked at Tian Wu in disbelief, and then, in this infinite consternation, he fell back.

Bang!

Fengyu fell to the ground, breathe out of his life.

He died with grievances.

"I'd never thought that you are the first person to sacrifice my Blood Dragon Sword. Tian Wu looked down at Fengyu's body said coldly.

Seeing this scene, the people present, couldn't help but take a deep breath, everyone was sweating, The master of the Wu ,Fengyu, died in Tian Wu's hands without warning, it was really surprising and shocking.

Now, who dares to speak out? No one dared to speak for Wu.

Tian Wu's majesty and deterrent power, completely shocked all the family.

Andy was lying on the ground , but his eyes turned red, looks extremely scary.

Fengyu's blood, spilled all over Andy's face. His death provoked Andy's heart.

In the silence of the whole house, Andy climbed up from the ground silently, he clenched his fist, with tears in eyes, yelling at the Tian Wu in a wild animal roar voice : " Tian Wu , you're out of the line!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 217 The angry Andy Wu

At the moment, Andy Wu was in extremely anger, which just aroused his potentials and gave him the strength to stand up.

Tian Wu looked at Andy like seeing a dead man, and replied indifferently: "Excessive? I am the head of the Wu family, but he blatantly disobeyed my orders. Should he be alive?"

Andy's eyes were filled with rage, "He is your uncle. As you was a child, he also guided you through the martial arts. How can you kill him?"

Tian Wu did not take it seriously: "Those who bow to me will prosper and those who resist will perish. No exception."

Tian acted decisively and cruelly. He wanted to take charge of the Wu family alone, and he would never allow anyone in the Wu family to have any ambition towards him. Fengyu Wu's heart favored Andy Wu, which can not accepted by Tian Wu. Even if Fengyu Wu was the Grand Kungfu Master and his uncle, he also had no mercy.

After hearing Tian's words, Andy didn't say anything. He suddenly punched on Tian's chest.

boom!

Andy's fist hit Tian's body firmly, but Tian felt nothing but like a light drizzle.

Andy did not cause any harm to Tian, but caused his chest wound burst apart for his anger and act. So there was more blood flowing out, and the sense of pain suddenly increased. Andy Wu can no longer bear it, and the whole body knelt on the ground.

Tian narrowed his eyes and said to Andy: "You are a half dead and still want to hit me?"

Andy gritted his teeth and said: "I want to kill you."

This time, Andy really wanted to end Tian, but he couldn't do it. He was powerless, and he was hurt too much.

Tian's eyes changed slightly. He sneered and said, "Come on, kill me."

Andy struggled to get up, but he couldn't get up.

Seeing this, Tian kicked Andy on the ground with one foot, and then he stepped forward two steps and stepped on the wound on Andy's chest with one foot. He crushed the wound hard while swore: "Just like you, you don't even have the strength to stand up. How you kill me?"

The pain in Andy's body was aggravated a thousand times in an instant. He was so painful, but he always endured it, and he did not speak out.

Cold sweat mixed with blood wet Andy's body.

Andy gritted his teeth with red eyes, and glared at Tian, cried: "Tian Wu, you have no humanity. the family will soon be destroyed in your hands."

As soon as he talked, his wound hurt more. But he couldn't help saying, and he felt extremely dissatisfied with Tian's cruelty.

After Listening, he suddenly withdrew his foot, and then he looked down at Andy and sneered: "Those who are into a major event must be decisive and cruel. But you, there is no way to achieve big things with petty kindness. Father is really blind and make you an heir."

"You are treacherous and monstrous, you will definitely suffer." Andy couldn't kill Wu Tian, so he could only curse Tian Wu.

Tian looked coldly and said sharply: "You are wrong, I will not die, no one can kill me, and you will die."

"You have no chance to fight me in your life, come and fight me again in your next life."

"Now, you are going to die!"

The more he said, Tian's bloodlust became stronger. At the top of his anger, he no longer talked nonsense, raised the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed down towards Andy.

There was no a shred of mercy, the Sword slashed at Andy directly with tremendous momentum.

Everyone present held their breath and stood transfixed. As everyone knew, this time, Andy was going to end.

However, a very surprising scene happened just at the moment the Blood Dragon Sword was going to fell down Andy. Suddenly, the blood dragon knife trembled violently in the air, and couldn't keep down.

At this moment, Tian seemed unable to control the Blood Dragon Sword. He could not make the Blood Dragon Sword act according to his own will. He wanted to kill Andy Wu, but the Blood Dragon Sword refused.

Tian's look changed instantly, and he felt extremely shocked. It was unbelievable in his heart. He paused for a few seconds, and then he raised the sword and chopped at Andy from another direction again.

But this time, the Blood Dragon Sword was still stuck in mid-air, trembling violently, and no matter how strong Wu Angel was, he couldn't let it go any further.

At this time, all people on the scene was horrified. This scene was so miraculous and strange. Everyone's heart was shaking. Some people couldn't help but scream: "God, What the hell's going on? Why didn't the sword stopped?"

"It seems that the Blood Dragon Sword manifests its spirit, it seems that it can't bear to kill the third young master."

"it is amazing, how can it be psychic?"

"It seems that Blood Dragon Sword doesn't want to see their brothers fight each other!"

"Divine Weapon is really divine weapon, and it still has its own consciousness."

All kinds of discussions rose, and everyone's consternation can't be suppressed. Every Wu family's member knows that the Blood Dragon Sword is a family heirloom, an admirable existence. It represents a special power. But no one knows that the Blood Dragon Sword can still have its own consciousness, which is too unimaginable.

Even Andy Wu was deeply shocked. He was fell into the deepest despair, but suddenly, the Blood Dragon Sword seemed to show its consciousness and actually saved his life. Andy saw a glimmer of hope.

Tian frowned tightly, and his face was very ugly. He cared about the Blood Dragon Sword and showed respect to the Blood Dragon Sword. But the Blood Dragon Sword intentionally did not let Andy Wu die. This

really made Tian resentful. There was another trace of jealousy. When Fengyu Wu was killed just now, there was no abnormality in the Blood Dragon Sword. Why did the Blood Dragon Sword alone produce spirituality for Wu Baisui?

Considering for a long time, finally, Tian withdrew the Blood Dragon Sword, he looked at Andy Wu, "Your life is really extraordinary, even the Blood Dragon Sword of the ancestors even cares about you. It seems I can't kill you."

Upon hearing this, Hongzhu Ye aside Tian suddenly became anxious. She quickly asked Tian: " Husband, do you just let him go like this?"

Tian's eyes showed cruelty: "No, I'm going to send him to Wu's forbidden palace."

Wu Family Forbidden palace!

Hearing these four words, the Wu family members suddenly shuddered.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 218 The Fate of Andy Wu

To ask whether there is a real hell in the world, the answer is positive; the forbidden area of the Wu Family is definitely a living hell.

The forbidden area of the Wu Family is the symbol of the abyss of devastation. Since long ago, rumor has it that no matter how great and powerful you are, as long as you enter the forbidden area of the Wu Family, you will in no doubt die.

A grand master once wanted to explore the secrets of Wu's forbidden area, so he entered without authorization, and since then he had never been seen again. No one knows exactly what the forbidden area looks like and what kind of ghosts and monsters exist there since all those who entered that place were dead.

The members of the Wu Family all know how appalling the forbidden area is. Though never entering the place, they know it is the eighteenth hell. Whoever enters it will suffer extreme torture until he finally dies.

Everyone fears the forbidden area of the Wu Family, and Andy Wu is no exception. As the heir of the Wu Family, he naturally knows more about the forbidden than others. It is a merciless and unrestrained execution ground. Those who enter the execution ground will die in pain and despair. And, after death, their souls shall not be redeemed.

Under normal circumstances, only the members of Wu Family who commit heinous crimes would be thrown into the forbidden area as a punishment.

It was quite unexpected for Andy that Tian Wu didn't choose to kill him but to send him to the forbidden area.

"Tian Wu, don't you think you are a bit too vicious?" Andy said with resentment and bitterness.

"Andy Wu, aren't you the choice of the God, the best of the common people? Everyone in the Wu Family butters you up. Even the ancestors' Blood Dragon Sword has been lenient to you. Since you are so outstanding, you surely would survive the forbidden area, wouldn't you?" Tian said jokingly.

His words were obviously ironic. It has no difference from condemning Andy to the cruelest death penalty.

A great man can't brook a rival. Tian and Andy couldn't coexist. In addition, the power that Andy had shown was beyond Tian's expectation. Tian was deeply threatened as the Blood Dragon Sword should appear extraordinary visions because of Andy; never would he allow such a man as Andy to live in the world.

Only to send Andy to the forbidden area and eradicate his last chance to be saved could Tian be at ease.

Tian was going too far and merciless in this matter that even many family members couldn't bear. However, with the Fengyu Wu's lesson, nobody dared to beg for leniency for Andy because they wouldn't want to die.

"Take him away." Tian ordered without nonsense.

Immediately, two guards came and helped Andy up from the ground.

Then, Tian, together with the people and Andy who had been escorted, marched toward the forbidden area.

The Wu's manor was very large. Besides the main gate, there was another gate which had never been open or used by anybody.

This door was the back door of the Wu's manor, also called the west gate.

The west gate had long been closed, but it looked extraordinary since it was set up with great majesty and firmness. There was no guard, because outside the west gate stood the legendary forbidden area of the Wu Family.

In fact, strictly speaking, the forbidden area of the Wu Family was not located in the territory of the Wu Family, but because the forbidden area was close to the Wu Family's manor, it was called the forbidden area of the Wu Family.

Following Tian, Wu's people arrived at the rear of the manor. There was still a certain distance from the west gate, but everyone had already felt a sense of bone-chilling coldness. The chill went straight to the bottom of their soul, making them feel horrifically grisly.

The closer it was to the west gate, the colder the air was, and the more frightening the chill became, and the deeper the fear was in people's hearts. No one dared to go any further.

"Open the door!" Not far from the west gate, Tian, the leader, stopped and shouted.

Yang Xu, commander of the guards of the Wu's family, got the order and immediately pressed the remote control.

Cheep!

The gigantic west gate slowly opened. When the doors on both sides completely opened, they saw the thick fog outside the gate. It was during the sunny daytime, but that place was shrouded in dense mist, with poor visibility. They utterly had no idea about what there was outside the west gate.

The dense fog seemed to engulf everything. It looked so mysterious and hazy, with a gloomy atmosphere. Even the air floating from inside smelt bloody and horrible.

The forbidden area of the Wu Family truly deserved its reputation.

The Wu's people, by looking at the place with certain distance, felt their hair standing upright and their body trembling.

Even Andy, staring at the fog for a moment, felt a deep fear.

It looked like a horrible abyss devouring people's soul. Andy knew that once entering it, he would have his body smashed into pieces and fall into devastation.

Andy would rather be killed than enter such a forbidden area. Therefore, he turned his head and roared at Tian, "Tian Wu, you will be punished for doing this, definitely."

Tian took over Andy from two guards, stared at him and mercilessly said, "Good luck."

Then Tian tossed Andy into the mist.

Whew!

Andy's limp body, like a discarded sandbag, passed through the west gate and flew into the forbidden area in the boundless fog.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 219 Andy Wu disappeared

Andy Wu, a living person, was thrown into the mist, and disappeared completely like a rock sinking into the sea.

The people of the Wu family saw this but no one said anything, just with different expression.

And Tian Wu saw Andy Wu was thrown into the forbidden area of the Wu family and disappeared, he could not help showing a satisfied smile, then, he yelled, "Close the door."

Squeak!

Yang Xu immediately press the remote control switch when Tian Wu gave the order.

The heavy and quaint West Gate closed slowly.

The closure of the West Gate also meant that Andy Wu was completely defeated.

A week later, on the mountainside of Mountain Panlong in Westplain City.

In the morning, The Flowing Garden Villa located on the mountainside was a lively, crowded and cheerful atmosphere. The villa, which had always been closed and quiet, was opened to the public today, and it was hustling.

That's because, today the villa was about to hold a grand wedding, the protagonists of the wedding are Master Andrew and Jenny Xia.

Master Andrew was very famous and could be said to be famous all over the country. Especially for Jiangdong people, he was a myth and legend. He was the synonym of perfect and an absolute legend.

The prospective bride Jenny Xia had recently become a well-known figure in Jiangdong, because she was the heroine of A Beauty in Blue.

And she was once robbed by Yuanba Zhu to the Haizhou Gymnasium for wedding, which caused a sensation in Jiangdong. Jenny Xia was naturally famous.

Today, Master Andrew and Jenny Xia were about to get married, which naturally caused an earthquake-like sensation in Jiangdong. After all, both of them were so well-known. Many people were shocked, but at the same time, everyone seemed clear about it. No wonder Master Andrew painted A Beauty in Blue for Jenny Xia. No wonder Master Andrew appeared in the Haizhou Gymnasium that day to save Jenny Xia and killed Yuanba Zhu and Yongzun Zhu. It turned out that Master Andrew and Jenny Xia had such an extraordinary relationship.

Many people expressed strong interests and curiosity about the wedding of Master Andrew and Jenny Xia. Therefore, even many people who were not invited ran to Mountain Panlong to watch the wedding, especially Master Andrew's fans were more active.

Today's flowing water garden villa was particularly lively.

Inside the villa's dressing room, two top makeup artists were making up Jenny Xia.

Jenny Xia's eyes were bright, even could be said radiant, her mouth slightly curled, showing a happy smile with sweetness and expectation. Obviously, this time, Jenny Xia was not only willing, but also very satisfied.

Jenny Xia got married for the first time three years ago. She married the fool Andy Wu. At that time, she was very reluctant. She felt that her future life would be dark. So when she married, her mood was painful and lost.

The last time she was forced to hold a wedding with Yuanba Zhu, Jenny Xia was more frightened and desperate. It was worse than death.

Only this time, Jenny married voluntarily, because the person she was going to marry was Master Andrew who she loved from her heart.

For Jenny Xia, Master Andrew was a god, a perfect man, and a man who has already entered her heart. In the past, Jenny Xia never loved someone. It was Master Andrew knocked her heart and made her heart beat quickly.

Jenny Xia would not like anyone easily, but Master Andrew made her fall in love deeply. Master Andrew had many advantages that she was attracted unconsciously. The most important thing was that Master Andrew rescued Jenny Xia from crisis many times. Every time Jenny Xia was desperate, Master Andrew always came like a hero, rescued her and protected her.

Especially a few days ago, Master Andrew brought a precious resurrection pill from his family to save Jenny Xia' life.

Jenny Xia was grateful to Master Andrew for saving her many times. During this process, she deeply fell in love with him.

This man really fascinated Jenny Xia.

"Jenny, are you really going to marry Andrew?" There was another person sitting in the dressing room, that is Yuhan Chen. She was there looking the makeup artist applying makeup for Jenny Xia. Until the makeup artist left the dressing room after finishing makeup, and Yuhan Chen couldn't help asking Jenny Xia.

Yuhan Chen was specially invited by Jenny Xia. Jenny Xia thought Yuhan Chen was her friend, so she hoped that Yuhan Chen would witness her happiness.

Shock was over happiness for Yuhan Chen at this moment. She really felt that it was too unbelievable. She also wanted to wish Jenny Xia a good wedding, hoping that Jenny Xia would really be happy, but she just felt it was unreal, she couldn't figure it out.

Jenny Xia looked at her and replied with a smile: "Yeah."

Yuhan Chen was very puzzled: "Why did you get married suddenly, did you know each other before?"

It's Yuhan Chen who made Jenny Xia and Master Andrew met each other. It was Yuhan Chen who pulled Jenny Xia to the exhibition hall, after that all things happen. After all, they haven't known each other for long, they were not familiar with each other. Why did they get married so quickly?

What made Yuhan Chen more puzzled was that Master Andrew was a man in high position. He was not only a genius painter, but also a soul music player, a first-class kongfu guy, and a prestigious his family. Why would such a figure suddenly marry Jenny Xia? Yuhan Chen felt unrealistic at all, so she could only suspect that the two have known each other before.

Today's flowing water garden villa was particularly lively.

Inside the villa's dressing room, two top makeup artists were making up Jenny Xia.

Jenny Xia's eyes were bright, even could be said radiant, her mouth slightly curled, showing a happy smile with sweetness and expectation.

Obviously, this time, Jenny Xia was not only willing, but also very satisfied.

Jenny Xia got married for the first time three years ago. She married the fool Andy Wu. At that time, she was very reluctant. She felt that her future life would be dark. So when she married, her mood was painful and lost.

The last time she was forced to hold a wedding with Yuanba Zhu, Jenny Xia was more frightened and desperate. It was worse than death.

Only this time, Jenny married voluntarily, because the person she was going to marry was Master Andrew who she loved from her heart.

For Jenny Xia, Master Andrew was a god, a perfect man, and a man who has already entered her heart. In the past, Jenny Xia never loved someone. It was Master Andrew knocked her heart and made her heart beat quickly.

Jenny Xia would not like anyone easily, but Master Andrew made her fall in love deeply. Master Andrew had many advantages that she was attracted unconsciously. The most important thing was that Master Andrew rescued Jenny Xia from crisis many times. Every time Jenny Xia was desperate, Master Andrew always came like a hero, rescued her and protected her.

Especially a few days ago, Master Andrew brought a precious resurrection pill from his family to save Jenny Xia' life.

Jenny Xia was grateful to Master Andrew for saving her many times. During this process, she deeply fell in love with him.

This man really fascinated Jenny Xia.

"Jenny, are you really going to marry Andrew?" There was another person sitting in the dressing room, that is Yuhan Chen. She was there looking the makeup artist applying makeup for Jenny Xia. Until the makeup artist left the dressing room after finishing makeup, and Yuhan Chen couldn't help asking Jenny Xia.

Yuhan Chen was specially invited by Jenny Xia. Jenny Xia thought Yuhan Chen was her friend, so she hoped that Yuhan Chen would witness her happiness.

Shock was over happiness for Yuhan Chen at this moment. She really felt that it was too unbelievable. She also wanted to wish Jenny Xia a good wedding, hoping that Jenny Xia would really be happy, but she just felt it was unreal, she couldn't figure it out.

Jenny Xia looked at her and replied with a smile: "Yeah."

Yuhan Chen was very puzzled: "Why did you get married suddenly, did you know each other before?"

It's Yuhan Chen who made Jenny Xia and Master Andrew met each other. It was Yuhan Chen who pulled Jenny Xia to the exhibition hall, after that all things happen. After all, they haven't known each other for long, they were not familiar with each other. Why did they get married so quickly?

What made Yuhan Chen more puzzled was that Master Andrew was a man in high position. He was not only a genius painter, but also a soul music player, a first-class kongfu guy, and a prestigious his family. Why would such a figure suddenly marry Jenny Xia? Yuhan Chen felt unrealistic at all, so she could only suspect that the two have known each other before.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 220 Jenny Xia and Andrew get married

After hearing Yuhan Chen's words, Jenny Xia replied softly: "I don't know if I have seen him before, and I still don't know what he looks like."

Yuhan said in surprise: "Ah, really? Then why did you suddenly get married?"

Jenny honestly replied: "A week ago, I was poisoned. It was Master Andrew who took the antidote and saved me. I think he is very unusual for me, so I really want to see who he is. But Andrew suddenly told me that he wanted to marry me, and he wanted to let me see him on our wedding night."

Yuhan immediately asked: "So you agreed?"

Jenny shyly said, "Well."

Yuhan asked again: "You have never seen his appearance. What if he looks ugly?"

Jenny said seriously: "No matter what he looks like, I don't care. I like the person per se."

Yuhan had no objection to this point. She nodded in agreement: "Yes."

Although Yuhan couldn't figure out why Andrew married Jenny. It's not difficult to understand that Jenny was willing to marry , for which girl doesn't want to marry such a perfect man?

"Actually, It's just like a dream. I didn't expect Andrew to be willing to marry me." Jenny knew the gap between her and Andrew, they seemed to be live in two worlds. Jenny knew she was not good enough for Andrew. It is a bit premature they get married.

But emotionally, Jenny couldn't control herself. She felt that Andrew was special to herself, and she couldn't resist the temptation of Andrew. She is willing to marry if he wants to marry her, regardless of the cost.

Yuhan was also puzzled about this, but it was a fact that Andrew was willing to marry Jenny. They just need to accept this fact. Yuhan didn't think much anymore. She said directly to Jenny: "Women all over the world want to marry him. Your are so lucky."

The Flowing Garden Villa covers a vast area, including an extra large garden. This garden was ready for the wedding venue where Andrew and Jenny marry today.

The garden itself is very beautiful. Today, it has been decorated to make it look more beautiful, and it also has dreamy and festive colors.

A huge stage was built in the middle of the garden, and the stage was also beautifully decorated, . If you compare the entire garden to a painting, this stage is the finishing touch.

Below the stage, there were hundreds of guest seats. The people who can sit here are all invited guests, as well as Jenny's friends and family.

As for those who came here to watch the wedding, they can only stand.

The garden is very lively, the crowd is surging, and everyone is smiling. But the most excited person is Guilan Huang.

Guilan Huang was really so happy, and her dream has always been to hope that Jenny will marry into the rich and powerful family, so she can also become respected. Now, her dream has finally come true that Jenny marries into the top-ranking rich family, and herself also became the object that everyone in Westplain City admire. She was really excited to die.

All the morning, Guilan was shuttling around the wedding scene. She was busy entertaining guests. She likes to show her face in public and being flattered, she deliberately showed off in front of the Xia family.

All members of Xia family came to the wedding. Some of them were happy and some were sad. For example, Julia Xia was really aggrieved.

Julia likes Andrew very much, but he is just crazy about Jenny, which really makes Julia sad. She cannot accept this fact at all. Xinlei Cai is also excellent, and it's also a very happy thing to marry Xinlei. However, Xinlei Cai is nothing compared to Andrew, so Julia really is envious of Jenny.

At twelve noon, this highly anticipated wedding officially began.

The master of ceremonies first took the stage, speaking a bunch of scenes and blessings. And then, the bridegroom came on stage. This is also the moment of much anticipation.

In the eyes of the audience, the bridegroom appeared on the stage.

In an instant, all the people widened their eyes to watch.

Andrew, so handsome today, with a fancy suit and high-grade leather shoes, he walked towards the stage in the middle of the garden.

Looking at the figure as a whole, Andrew was very handsome, but his face was still unknown. On today's occasion, he still wore a face mask and a hat, so that people can't see his appearance.

But the scene was instantly boiling, and the sound of discussion exploded like a wave:

"Wow, Andrew is so handsome!"

"You don't even see his face, how can you know he is handsome?"

"Do you still have to look at his face? this must be a handsome guy from his temperament."

"Yes, Andrew's temperament is really unmatched!"

"It's so happy to be able to marry Andrew, I really envy Jenny."

Many girls have screamed from the bottom of their hearts. They adore Andrew and envy Jenny.

At the invitation of the master of ceremonies, the bride Jenny appeared.

Jenny took Qingzhi Xia's hand and walked into the garden, along the red carpet, to the middle stage.

This wedding is held in accordance with high level. The wedding dress worn by Jenny is top-level and very delicate and beautiful. Jenny's makeup is also exquisite and perfect. With Jenny's happy and sweet expression, she illuminated the whole venue like bright light.

The people on the scene were all astounded, and the wave of discussion and excitement instantly rose, and the entire garden was filled with a very lively and joyful atmosphere.

At the same moment, the gate of the Flowing Garden Villa was silent. There was a man who was walking through the gate and silently entered the villa.

This person was Andy Wu.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 221 The beggar Andy Wu

Now Andy's image was miserable to see. And his clothes was untidy and dirty, his hair is messy. He looked like a beggar who wanders the streets

Flowing Garden Villa is particularly open to the public today, thus, anyone could come into it. But, there are still security men patrol to keep order. Due to Andy's bad image, he immediately attracts the security men's attention.

Two security men ran towards Andy immediately and said : "It's not allowed to beg here. Go to other places to beg."

Andy ignored these two men and walk ahead.

Seeing this, the taller one between the two became angry and ran after him. However, the shorter one stopped him and said: "It's okay. Third Young Master has said that today is a good day, so everyone could come in to watch the wedding."

The taller one said: " But he is a beggar."

The shorter one said: "But we should view beggars as normal people. Let's turn a blind eye to him."

Then the taller one thought over for a while, nodded and gave up catching up with Andy.

The other side, Qingzhi Xia and his daughter Jenny Xia stepped on the wedding stage with all the audiences' attention focusing on them.

The bride Jenny was more than delighted, and so was his father. Qingzhi was very content with his prospective son-in-law. This not only because Master Andrew had saved the Xia family, but also because Master Andrew was really excellent. In addition, he was a Grand Master. As a man who did weapon practice, Qingzhi had respect for Grand Masters, so he was proud of his son-in-law who was a Grand Master.

On the point of being on the stage, Qingzhi ordered: "I will give my daughter to you. I hope you can take good care of her."

After saying that, Qingzhi stepped off the stage.

There left Master Andy, Jenny and the emcee. The emcee picked up the microphone immediately and spoke in excitement. He was also thrilled today, so he couldn't stop speaking. And he was effusive in his praise.

This emcee is well-known nationwide. He has hosted wedding ceremonies for countless times including the wedding ceremony of super stars. He is always professional and calm, however, today he is too thrilled. That is because Master Andrew is too outstanding. When talked about the deeds and excellence of Master Andrew, the emcee was too excited to control himself. Master Andrew himself is a legend. Now Master Andrew was hyped as a god by the emcee..

After touting Master Andrew, the emcee continued to tout Jenny. Also Jenny was touted as a goddess. He drew the conclusion that Master Andrew and Jenny was a perfect couple who deserved the blessings of the people worldwide.

After the emcee's long speech, the wedding finally came to a vital moment.

"Mr. Andrew, do you want to take Miss Jenny as your wife, to love and be loyal to her, no matter she is poor, sick or disabled, until she dies. Do you?" the emcee asked Master Andrew solemnly.

Master Andrew didn't answer directly. Instead, he took out a necklace and put it on Jenny's neck with all the focus on them.

Seeing Master Andrew's put the necklace on her neck, her eyes turned wet and her heart rate increased. She was moved, surprised, excited and lost for words.

That's because she recognized the necklace---the Defending Heart, which was the necklace auctioned by someone for 30 million dollars in the auction house of Wolong Mountain Resort.

Jenny liked the necklace very much. At that time she thought that who was qualified to wear the precious necklace. She never thought that she herself would wear it at last. It was Master Andrew that bought the necklace. Master Andrew put the necklace on her neck in front of so many people. At this moment, Jenny's feeling was difficult to describe.

"I do." Master Andrew answered resoundingly after putting the necklace on Jenny's neck.

Hearing his answer, the audience burst into a boil and many people screamed. Cheers and excited shouts piled up into the sky. Many little girls were almost moved into tears out of envy, they were eager to become the heroine of the stage, becoming the bride of Master Andrew.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 222 Master Andrew and Andy Wu

While Julia Xia on the guest seat was green with envy. She was crazily envious at Jenny Xia.

“Miss Jenny Xia, will you give yourself to Mr. Master Andrew, love him, be faithful to him no matter he will be poor, sick or disabled or not till death, will you?” the emcee asked Jenny Xia solemnly after asking Master Andrew.

Now Jenny Xia is tickled pink. She was willing to marry Master Andrew from the start and Master Andrew surprises her at the wedding, making her even more willing. She tried to calm her quickened heartbeat and replied formally: “Yes, I...”

Just after saying two words, Jenny Xia stopped abruptly.

There was a man walking toward the stage slowly.

The man was Andy Wu.

He was so raunchy with dirt on his face appearing to be unkempt that he looked like a beggar out of the dust heap.

Jenny Xia was totally shocked and she felt being stung by something at heart.

Andy Wu had just disappeared from her world since they got divorced.

Jenny Xia is not a cold-blooded woman. She was sad and unwilling to leave him when they just got divorced. Since too many things happened afterward, she just forgot him gradually and would not be affected by the last marriage but open her heart for Master Andrew and decide to be involved in a new life and get married for love.

However, he appeared suddenly just as she was ready to be involved in a happy life, even with uncollected image, which was a sudden for her. The happy smile on her face faded immediately with her mind being in a mess and feeling uncomfortable.

Others on-the-spot also saw Andy Wu suddenly because he did look different from everyone else with fancy and formal clothes at a jubilant atmosphere. So there was a striking contrast between the unique appearance of Andy Wu and that of other people on the spot.

The noise of people discussing suddenly arose:

“What the hell, how could a beggar be here, why does he come here?”

“Look, he is walking on the red carpet, what does he want to do?”

“Maybe a lunatic?”

Apparently, people who said those words didn't know Andy Wu.

As he walked forward and got closer to the stage, more people on-the-spot could see him.

Among them, someone who knew him couldn't help shouting surprisingly:

"God, isn't this Andy Wu?"

"Is this Jenny Xia's ex-husband, Andy Wu?"

"Right, that's him, I saw him before and he used to look normal. How can he be like this?"

"Is this strange? He is a fool and it was being taken care of by Jenny Xia could he lead a normal life, and can't he just be a beggar after being divorced with her?"

"That sounds right, but why does he come here today, hoping Jenny Xia to go back to him?"

"Impossible, how could a fool compete with Master Andrew for Jenny Xia?"

"Does he come here to show us what is the most distinct contrast? Isn't there a world of difference between Master Andrew and this fool beggar?"

People on-the-spot got more exciting as discussing and were ready to gossip after knowing it was Andy Wu coming there since he as the fool son-in law who lives in the home of his wife's parents was very famous in Westplain City and now become a beggar, nothing but the representative of people of the lowest class.

What's more interesting was that what would this fool who was Jenny Xia's ex-husband and Master Andrew who was the most outstanding person and would get married with Jenny Xia do for her since there was a world of difference between them.

Everyone was full of expectation wondering there would be a very funny drama on show and wanted to see how Andy Wu the fool ask for an insult. At the same time, there were people waiting to see what would Jenny Xia do facing these two quite different husbands.

People of the Xia Family on the guest seats were all shocked and could hardly believe that when seeing Andy Wu.

People of the Xia Family still hated the fool because he once wounded Bill Xia thus making him be hospitalized. Two enemies meeting each other felt more wrathful. Bill Xia hated Andy Wu the most and became resentful immediately when seeing him and stand up all of a sudden and said through gritted teeth: "this fool finally appears and I am going to kill him."

Bill Xia hated Andy Wu extremely not only because Andy Wu brought the Xia Family countless humiliation but also mainly because Andy Wu once beat him making him injured worse every time, which he wouldn't forget at any time, and he would like to kill him in the cruelest way.

"Sit down, be clear about what occasion you are on." The old lady said promptly seeing Bill Xia lose his temper.

Though the old lady also hated Andy Wu, she was clear that it was Master Andrew who was going to be married with Jenny Xia today and it was extraordinarily lucky for the Xia Family to sit on the guest seats and she can't let Bill Xia be unbridled anyway!

Bill Xia was carried away with the enmity but recovered himself quickly when hearing the old lady's reproach, getting to know that he was on the wedding site of Master Andrew and Jenny Xia and he couldn't be rash no matter how much he hated Andy Wu, then he sat down obediently at once.

Amid the buzz, Andy Wu silently walked onto the wedding stage step by step.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 223 The “Lively” Wedding

Andy Wu ignored all the hustle and bustle of the wedding. Neither the noise nor the crowd caught his attention, for he was all eyes on Jenny.

Getting up on the stage, he kept walking until he got to Jenny’s side. Andy stared at Jenny, with untold emotion shimmering in his eyes.

It made Jenny uneasy as if she had done something wrong. She could not look into his eyes because she was the one who asked for divorce shortly after which she was going to marry someone else. Guilt was filling up Jenny’s heart.

Not to mention how the wretched life Andy was living worsened Jenny’s guilt. They divorced, then Jenny found her prince on the white horse as Andy ended up like a beggar, which made Jenny feel that she had wronged Andy.

It took her a long time to face the reality and whispered to Andy: “Why...are you here?”

Andy did not answer nor look away not even budge. There was nothing in his eyes, while there was everything in his eyes.

In the VIP seats around the stage, Guilan’s endurance was pushed to her limit. She rose from the chair and shouted to Andy, not caring for they were in a wedding: “What the hell do you want up there, you dork! Get your ass down here!”

Guilan was certain that Andy was sent by the god to punish her. She was unprecedentedly delighted for the wedding, but Andy, the dork, showed up out of nowhere and ruined her day. Joy turned into rage, all Guilan wanted was to make Andy just disappear immediately.

Still, no response from Andy. He had completely ignored everything but Jenny.

It had only been a week since he was imprisoned in the forbidden place of Wu's family, but for him it felt like decades.

It seemed like god's will to keep him and Jenny apart, but finally Jenny was right in front of him.

He eventually uttered after the long stare, trying to withhold his emotions: "It's so great that...you're, you're still alive!"

His voice was so croaky as if there were sands in his throat, it sounded like he hadn't talked for a really long time. The joy and excitement in his voice was obvious even though he tried to hide it, and tears were almost out of his eyes.

Nothing else mattered but Jenny.

Jenny was in complete confusion. She didn't know what happened to Andy, why he went up to the stage nor what was going on his mind.

After a while, Jenny asked again: "Why exactly are you here?"

"Nothing, just...check you out."

It struck Jenny for she realized that Andy was in a muss. Given the situation they were in, their conversation couldn't go any further and the

pressing thing at hand was to finish her wedding with Andrew. She felt guilty to Andy, but she wouldn't sacrifice her happiness and the one she truly loved, Andrew, to make up for that.

She nerved herself up and said to Andy grimly: "Whatever is your on mind, let's talk about it later after I'm done marring, okay?"

Like a bash on the head, Andy was shocked and stuttered: "Marrying ? Who...who are you going to, to marry?"

Not until then did people find out that Andy had no idea that it was a wedding. The noise rose, along with mocks and jeers.

"Okay, no one can be dumber than that!"

"He's just so ignorant!"

"It's a wedding! Look at the gown and how they set up the place! Isn't that obvious enough for him?"

They all knew that Andy was stupid, but it still went beyond their worst estimation. As people were making fun of him trying to take Jenny away from Andrew. It turned out that he didn't even know it was a wedding. The absurdity!

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 224 I'm the Master Andrew

Even Jenny was shocked. She could tell Andy wasn't faking it. It seemed that he really didn't know she was about to get married, which made Jenny think that Andy was abnormal. Everyone thought Andy was an idiot, but Jenny knew Andy was already normal. However, Andy was

strange today. He was dressed in rags and seemed to be in a trance, and also his words were illogical. He looked like he'd had a relapse.

Jenny felt complicated instantly. She unconsciously thought Andy's relapse was due to the damage the divorce had done to him, which made her feel more and more guilty about Andy. She didn't even know what to say to Andy.

Guilan who was offstage couldn't help but scream at Andy again, "Are you blind? Can't you see that Jenny is getting married? Get your ass down here now!"

Andy did seem to have lost her mind before, ignoring everything. Until now, Jenny told him that she was getting married, and then Andy awakened in a sudden. He turned his head and took a glance around, only to discover that so many people had come to the Flowing Garden Villa. The usually secluded garden was also decorated for a festive wedding.

Andy glanced around at all the guests and finally his eyes rested on Master Andrew.

"Who are you?" Andy looked at Master Andrew and asked him.

Master Andrew returned politely, "I'm Jenny's husband, Master Andrew."

He was Master Andrew?

Hearing this, Andy's expression instantly changed. His eyebrows furrowed and he almost blurted out, "Why are you pretending to be Master Andrew?"

Upon hearing this, Master Andrew suddenly stared at Andy and he scolded, "What are you talking about? Why do you slander me?"

Jenny saw the situation and was busy explaining to Master Andrew, "I'm so sorry. He's my ex-husband. He's a little out of sorts. I don't know what kind of shock he's taken and suddenly come here. He's a man who often talks big, please don't blame him!"

Although Jenny was very embarrassed by her divorce and the fact that her ex-husband was an idiot, she had to say it. Andy's arrival had already affected the wedding, and even Andy had slandered Master Andrew by saying he was fake Master Andrew. Jenny saw Master Andrew was a little unpleasant, she could only explain it to Master Andrew.

To other people, Master Andrew was indifferent, but to Jenny, he was kind and gentle. He said to Jenny softly, "It's fine."

After saying that, Master Andrew immediately said to Andy sternly, "Please leave here, don't delay my marriage to Jenny."

Andy was still standing on the stage, keeping his eyes on Master Andrew and continued to question him, "What's your purpose of pretending to be Master Andrew?"

Andy said with a serious expression. He seemed quite sure that Master Andrew was an impostor. But everyone in the room thought he was a fool, who would believe him?

Even Jenny recognized that Andy was full of nonsense and was having a relapse. She saw Andy offending Master Andrew repeatedly, and finally couldn't stand it any longer. She shouted at Andy angrily, "Andy, I have had enough of you, do you understand?"

Andy saw that Jenny was angry and he immediately explained, "Jenny, you have to believe me. He really isn't Master Andrew."

Jenny had her own ability to discern facts. How could she believe Andy's nonsense? She was guilty of seeing Andy so miserable before, but now Andy had to embarrass her and messed up her wedding, which made Jenny very angry.

With tears in her eyes, she turned to Andy and said sadly, "Andy, we've been married for three years and you've tortured me for three years. I have divorced from you and finally find my own happiness. But why do you come to mess up my wedding? Why can't you just make me happy? Do I owe you?"

Jenny liked Master Andrew very much and she didn't want Andy to keep slandering Master Andrew. She also couldn't stand Andy ruining her wedding and didn't want Andy to ruin the happiness she had worked so hard to find.

Many people present were touched by Jenny's words, and the discussion resumed.

"Andy did hurt Jenny badly!"

"Yeah, how many stupid things has the idiot done in three years? Jenny's done well enough."

"Yes, Jenny is blessed to be married to Master Andrew now, but this fool Andy deliberately came over to mess up her weddings, does he have any humanity left?"

"He's a disaster."

After listening to Jenny's words, he was heartbroken. He looked at Jenny and explained seriously, "If you do find your happiness, I wouldn't stop you. But this Master Andrew is really a fake. Don't let him fool you."

Jenny got even angrier when she saw how stubborn Andy was. She practically yelled at Andy and confronted him, "Have you ever met Master Andrew? Have you been in contact with Master Andrew? What makes you think he's a fake?"

Andy stared at Jenny's eyes and articulated, "Because I'm the Master Andrew."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 225 Why don't you believe me?

"Andy said he is Master Andrew. How dare he say that?"

"That was extremely ridiculous."

In everyone's eyes, Master Andrew was the supreme god, while Andy was nobody who was despised. One exalted and the other humble. It was utterly absurd that Andy, a beggar and fool, dared to call himself Master Andrew.

The room was instantly noisy and a lot of discussions were aroused.

"Andy seems to become more stupid than before, he thinks he's Master Andrew."

"Yeah, there is no wonder that this fool keeps saying Master Andrew is fake, he imagines he's the real Master Andrew."

"This fool's illness is getting worse."

When Jenny heard that, she was also completely sure that Andy was just having a relapse again and seemed to be even more stupid than before. Now that he was sick again, Jenny knew there was no use talking to him. Jenny didn't want any more of Andy's nonsense. , she looked directly at Guilan Huang, who was offstage, and said loudly, "Mom, now you should call Kangtai Psychiatric Hospital and let them take him away."

Guilan had long wanted Andy to disappear from her sight quickly, so as soon as she heard Jenny's words, she immediately took out her cell phone to make a call.

"I am the real Master Andrew," Andy insisted.

Jenny looked at Andy and said disappointedly, "Andy, are you mad again? Why are you doing this? Do you think it's interesting that you're impersonating Master Andre?"

Jenny would never associate Andy with Master Andrew. Even if Andy were normal, he only knew a bit of martial arts and had some connection to Wollongong Mountain Resort. But Master Andrew was different from him. He was Third Young Master from a noble family and was rich and powerful. In terms of art, Master Andrew was a genius. In martial arts, he was the Great Master. All of this was beyond Andy's ability to match. Jenny certainly couldn't trust Andy.

Andy looked deeply at Jenny and spoke very seriously, "I'm not crazy. I'm normal now. Why won't you just believe me?"

Andy intensified his tone and there was helplessness in his tone as well. Jenny's words really hurt him.

When Jenny's eyes met Andy's, she froze suddenly. She could feel sincere in his eyes at this moment, which was very different from the state he began to appear on stage. Earlier Andy was in a trance, babbling nonsense, and it was so difficult to understand the feeling in his eyes that Jenny thought he had relapsed. But when Andy said this now, he was very serious, looking solemn and sincere and he was not like a crazy man.

"Why did you say you were Master Andrew?" asked Jenny abruptly after a pause in two seconds.

"Do you remember the first time Master Andrew showed up in public? It was at a painting show at the exhibition where an old man pretended to be Master Andrew, the real Master Andrew showed up to expose his lies. Did Master Andrew only show up specifically to unmask a liar? In fact, he was there for you. It wasn't a coincidence that he chose you as the figure of "A Beauty in Blue", but because he only had eyes for you." Andy replied word for word in a serious manner

"After that, Master Andrew sent someone to protect you at your home. He asked Changsheng Li to help you with the Wang Family's threat to you. He also personally ran to the Haizhou Gymnasium to save you and even saved you and the entire Xia Family in villa. Don't you wonder why he did that? You never wonder why Master Andrew cared so much for you?"

"It was at the Xia Family's Villa that your families asked Master Andrew why he valued you. Master Andrew said in front of everyone that everything he did for you was because he owed you and he was making it up to you. Did you ever wonder why he kept wearing his mask on and why he said he owed you?"

"Because Master Andrew is me. For the three years we've been married, I think I owe you. I'm making it up to you in my own way."

Andy said it all in one breath, every word coming from his heart. He didn't hold anything back. In order to convince Jenny, he had said everything he wanted to say.

For a moment, the whole room was silent.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 226 Changsheng Li's testimony

Everyone thought Andy was an idiot. He had been acting like an idiot before, but now Andy suddenly spoke for a long time with deep emotion and voice and his words were very coherent. Every word showed his deep knowledge of Master Andrew, which was shocking. Anyone could sense that such a statement was never like something a fool could say.

So those people who despised and mocked Andy all consciously shut their mouths. They all didn't speak out freely anymore.

And Jenny was even more deeply touched. In fact, she had already felt that Master Andrew was very special to her. That day in the villa of Xia Family, Master Andrew did answer Jenny that he helped her because he owed her. At that time, Jenny still didn't understand why Master Andrew owed her and why he wanted to make up for her. Now when she heard Andy say that, she seemed to understand everything suddenly. If Master Andrew was real Andy, then everything would indeed make sense.

But how could Andy be Master Andrew? Andrew was a god, an omnipotent being, the most perfect man in the world. There really was a

huge difference between him and Andy. How did Jenny believe they were the same person?

At this moment, Jenny was very confused and she was also very conflicted.

Apart from Jenny, the people of Xia Family at the scene were also deeply shaken by Andy's words. Some of them had begun to have doubts in their minds.

"I remember when Master Cai gave Julia the painting of "The Tiger Unleashed", Andy immediately said that it was a fake. At that time, he also said that he drew the painting. Was Andy really Master Andrew?" said Jane Xia, who was the first to speak for Andy.

When Julia Xia first introduced Xinlei Cai to everyone, it was on the day of the Xia Family's three daughters' annual gathering. Xinlei was very generous and gave Julia a painting of "The Tiger Unleashed". At that time, no one knew that the painting was a fake, only Andy knew it and said he was the Master Andrew.

Hearing Jane's words, Julia couldn't help but frown as well, and she said a little uneasily, "The first time Master Andrew showed up at the exhibit, he deliberately targeted me. I felt like he did it intentionally. Thinking about it that way, there's more likely that he's Andy."

"There is no wonder Master Andrew purposely targeted our family before."

"Yeah, it's reasonable to assume that someone as powerful as Master Andrew wouldn't value Jenny for any reason, but that night at our house, Master Andrew made it clear that he was indebted to Jenny. Who may owe Jenny, except for Andy?"

The Xia Family at the guest table couldn't help but whisper about it.

Now people no longer thought Andy was crazy. Some had begun to believe Andy's words.

Master Andrew, who was on the stage, saw that many people were swayed by Andy's words and he immediately said to Jenny, "What you have said is known to many people. And with that you can prove that you are Master Andrew?"

His very simple words in a very peaceful tone, but seemingly with a kind of magic woke up a lot of people at once.

Either way, it was Andy's own words, which was not sufficient proof that Andy was Master Andrew.

Andy looked to Master Andrew and asked rhetorically, "Then what proof do you have that you are Master Andrew, just because you're wearing a mask and a hat?"

Being the real Master Andrew, Andy was confident when he faced such a fake one. Naturally, his tone was calm, and his questions were sharp.

Up to this point, Jenny had to start facing up to question. Jenny hadn't even suspected who Master Andrew could be. For her, from the first time she met Master Andrew at the exhibit to now when she and Master Andrew were standing on the wedding stage, Master Andrew had always been the same dress, the same shape and voice. Jenny had no idea when Master Andrew had become a fake, nor had she ever thought he could be. Now that she was listening to Andy, Jenny took a closer look at the Master Andrew in front of her. Then she spoke up and asked him very seriously, "Are you really Third Young Master?"

Master Andrew said without thinking, "Of course I am, don't you believe me?"

Jenny was really confused and she said hesitantly, "I..."

"I followed Master Sam ten years ago. I know who the real Master Andrew is," and just when Jenny didn't know what to do and the guests had doubts. Suddenly a voice was heard from the crowd of guests.

Immediately, there was a person walking quickly towards the stage.

He was Changsheng Li, the richest man in Jiangdong Province.

In Jiangdong Province, Changsheng was definitely renowned. As long as one is from Jiangdong, one must know Changsheng, because he often appeared on TV and newspapers.

At the same time, due to Guilan Huang's extensive spread, many people already know that Master Andrew was Third Young Master. People all know that Master Andrew not only had powerful martial arts, but he also had a powerful background, even if Changsheng was his men.

So when Changsheng came out, it almost signaled that the farce should end.

Jenny, of course, knew about the relationship between Changsheng and Master Andrew. It was Changsheng who first brought her to the Flowing Garden Villa to meet Master Andrew. And he always called Master Andrew as the Third Young Master. It can be said that he was working for Master Andrew, so Jenny was sure that Changsheng knew that Master Andrew's true identity.

With all the guests watching, Changsheng took the stage at the wedding.

"Tell them the truth!" Andy pointed at Changsheng and said.

But Changsheng ignored Andy, he walked straight to Master Andrew, and then he pointed at Master Andrew, facing the entire guests, solemnly said, "He is Third Young Master, the real Master Andrew."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 227 How dare you betray me?

Given Changsheng Li's status and position, his words were absolutely credible to many people. Therefore, his words basically announced the final outcome of this farce.

Those present heard the words and then discussed it again.

"I told you guys that you can't trust Andy. You all almost think he is telling the truth."

"But he didn't seem stupid just then and what he said made sense. I really thought there were some hidden secrets in there!"

"A fool is a fool. Look at him, how could he compare to Master Andrew?"

"Yeah, how could the real Master Andrew become a beggar like him? Who would believe his words?"

With Changsheng's testimony, it was finally confirmed that Andy was not Master Andrew. A great man like Master Andrew couldn't be reduced to a person like Andy.

The Xia Family was now heavily relieved, and they sighed.

"It's a false alarm. If fool Andy was really Master Andrew, my outlook on life would be ruined. I'm definitely going to question my life."

"Yeah, if he was Master Andrew, I'm afraid the sun will rise in the west."

"Luckily, he's not, or we'd probably be in trouble later."

"I just almost believe him. The fool doesn't have any talent, but he's very good at deceiving people."

The Xia Family was reluctant to admit that Andy was Master Andrew, so Changsheng's words were exactly what they wanted. They simply felt like they had gained salvation and finally relaxed.

Andy's look suddenly changed after he heard Changsheng's words. He immediately looked at Changsheng with a disbelief look, "You dare to betray me?"

Andy was shocked. It was like being stabbed in the back by the person he trusted the most. He really never thought that Changsheng would betray him.

Changsheng listened to Andy's words before he turned his gaze to Andy. He felt confused and retorted, "I simply don't know you, why do you say I betrayed you?"

Andy's eyes turned cold as he looked at Changsheng, and he gritted his teeth as he asked, "What benefits did he give you to make you dare to betray me?"

Changsheng frowned unhappily and spoke in an aggravated tone, "Please watch your wording. I've always served Third Young Master. I

don't understand why you're trying to pretend to be Third Young Master."

Changsheng's attitude had already decided everything.

"Mr. Li has said that he doesn't know you, what else do you have to say now?" Jenny looked at Andy and said in great disappointment.

For a moment, Jenny thought Andy might be Master Andrew. Once again, she'd been wrong to trust Andy, as she had so many times. Every time she trusted Andy, she eventually realized that her trust was a mistake. Andy would only give her the same disappointment t over and over again. She should never have trusted Andy.

Andy saw the disappointment in Jenny's eyes and his heart stung. He explained to Jenny very seriously, "I didn't think that Changsheng would betray me, but you have to believe me that I really am Master Andrew."

Jenny would never trust Andy again, and she just did questioned Master Andrew because of Andy. She now felt ridiculous about herself. She looked at Andy expressionlessly and said indifferently, "That's enough, now you're still lying. You've really let me down."

At this point, Master Andrew couldn't help but speak up, "Given that you're Jenny's ex-husband, I've been very tolerant of you now. You get out of here and don't interfere with my marriage to Jenny again or I'll be rude to you."

Master Andrew's tone was cold and arrogant.

Andy stared at Master Andrew with a cold look, and he said resolutely, "It seems that you take great efforts to pass for Master Andrew. You even bribed Changsheng. I can't let you get married."

The motive for this wedding was clearly not pure, and the fact that this fake Master Andrew had even turned Changsheng against Andy showed that his methods were unusual. Andy wouldn't let him carry out his plot, much less involved Jenny in it.

"What is wrong with this fool Andy? He's still so stubborn at this point?"

"Mr. Li also has come out to testify for Master Andrew, why does he still say Master Andrew is imposter?"

"This idiot must come to mess things up on purpose. He's just looking for an excuse to ruin Jenny's wedding, isn't he?"

"He must don't want Jenny to marry others, and that's why he deliberately slanders Master Andrew."

Andy's behavior made him intolerable to a lot of people there. Everyone couldn't help but accuse him.

Master Andrew was also upset at this point and he said to Andy impatiently, "You're still stubborn?"

"Didn't you say you were Master Andrew? Master Andrew is a talented painter, so how about a competition of drawing between you and me?"

"Andy was going to reveal the true face of this imposter anyway. Last time at the exhibition, the old man also pretended to be Master Andrew, and Andy used super talent to make everyone there convinced.

And now no one would believe Andy even if he tried to explain it to others, so he would have to prove himself with strength.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 228 Andy painted for proving his identity.

Instead of accepting Andy's challenge, Master Andrew said sarcastically, "Why am I wasting my time with you, the fool?" Master Andrew's tone was filled with disdain.

Andy questioned, "It seems you are afraid to accept my challenge?"

"I'm not afraid. I just don't think it's necessary." Master Andrew said frankly.

"Andy, how much longer are you going to mess up?" Jenny didn't see the point of the contest between them anymore. Andy's stubbornness would only lead to more jokes and ruin the wedding. Jenny now understood that Andy just came to ruin her wedding on purpose. She became even more disappointed in Andy.

Andy looked at Jenny and said deeply, "Since we had married for three years, you just allow me to do this, okay?"

Jenny was swayed by his simple words

Her marriage with Andy was unfortunate for Jenny. During these three years, she suffered a lot from the scorn of others, and lived a very unsatisfactory life. But she had spent three years with Andy anyway, and their emotional connection was indelible. Jenny couldn't be as cruel to Andy as a stranger.

Although Jenny was disappointed with Andy's behavior today, she couldn't bear to reject him.

After thinking about it, Jenny turned to look at Master Andrew and whispered, "Could you have a competition with him, Third Young Master? I want him to be convinced."

Hearing Jenny say this, these people echoed, "Master Andrew, please compete with him."

"Yeah, I've never even seen a master paint live; I'm dying to see it."

"Think of it as an offering to us at a wedding. We want to see how you paint."

Most of the people there had never seen Master Andrew paint before. Now there was a good chance for everyone to see Master Andrew's painting with their own eyes. As for Andy, everyone just thought he was in a peripheral position. No one believed that he could win Master Andrew.

People were calling for Master Andrew and Jenny asked him personally. So he could only accept Andy's challenge, "Ok, I accept it."

After saying that, he instructed Changsheng, "Bring the painting tools, the Four Treasures of the Study."

Changsheng immediately took his men to the villa's study room. Soon they brought the brush, ink, paper, and inkstone used for painting onto the stage.

To allow the whole guests to see the painting details more visually, the wedding photographer would also go to the stage to film the painting process, and the images would be projected onto the screen on the stage.

Everyone now could see the live painting on the big screen. As it was in a private villa, there was only one set of tools for the painting.

After everything was ready, Andy spoke to Master Andrew, "You first."

Master Andrew did not refuse, and directly said, "Then I'll show you."

With that, he took up his brush and began to paint.

Master Andrew painted so fast that one could not see how a painting was done at all.

Some people who had seen Master Andrew paint in the exhibition hall were not too surprised, while others who had not seen Master Andrew paint were really stunned.

In less than eight minutes, a painting of "A Beauty in Blue" was finished before everyone's eyes.

This painting was done under the gaze of the entire audience. It bore almost a hundred percent resemblance to the original.

The moment Master Andrew put down the brush; people gave him thunderous applause as well as high compliments.

All the people were impressed by Master Andrew's extraordinary drawing skills.

"What else do you have to say?" After the scene quieted down, Jenny spoke up to Andy.

Last time at the exhibition, Jenny had seen Master Andrew finish the painting of "A Beauty in Blue" with her eyes. This time Jenny had

witnessed it likewise. In her opinion, the way Master Andrew painted and he gestured, and even the time he finished his painting were the same each time.

Everyone present was also completely sure that Master Andrew was absolutely real. There was no one else but Master Andrew who could draw the painting of "A Beauty in Blue" in just a few minutes.

"Andy, you just give up, don't embarrass yourself."

"Yeah, do you still have a need to draw now? He's obviously Master Andrew."

"Yeah, I saw Master Andrew painting it when I was at the exhibit last time. His painting technique is exactly the same as this one, so he must be Master Andrew."

"You'd better get down here, don't delay the wedding."

"Get down there."

The result was obvious enough to those present. There was no need for Andy to draw any more, so everyone let Andy get off the stage.

Andy ignored everything and went straight to the desk where he reached out his hand and picked up the brush.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 229 Painting the <A Beauty in Blue>

The A Beauty in Blue that Andrew just finished was no different from the one exhibited in the museum.

Even Andy himself was shocked. It was rare that a counterfeit can be that close to the genuine. Moreover, the way Andrew draw was very similar to that of Andy, which rose the suspicion in Andy's mind that the Andrew there was actually Tian, for Tian's only one who can compete with him in painting in Andy's estimation.

But why would Tian do this, faking to be Andrew to marry Jenny? Is it a revenge? It made no sense since Tian was the one that thrown Andy into the forbidden place of Tian's family. Andy was nothing more than a dead man to Tian, thus Tian's wouldn't waste his time doing this.

Andy thought that the Andrew was not Tian, but who else could it be?

He was confused but he managed to stay calm. Whoever this Andrew was, Andy had to be careful.

Taking up the paintbrush, he said to Andrew: "Excuse me."

Andrew politely made the way for Andy.

"Why don't you just quit it!" Jenny was irritated for Andy was still messing up her wedding, she just couldn't think of a way to stop him.

There was also booing from the crowd: "You just can't talk any sense into him, no one can!"

"Painting? Does he even know how to do that?"

"Not now, let's see how much more drama he can make!"

Andy sat down on the chair in front of the table calmly, neglecting all the noise. He turned to Jenny and said sternly: "May I draw another one for you?"

Jenny barely understood what he was saying: "You are...going to make a painting of, me?"

Andy nodded: "Yes. The A Beauty in Blue has been exposed to the public, making it possible for anyone to draw a replica. That's what this Andrew has done, and now I'm draw you another one to prove myself."

Jenny was wearing delicate makeup and an elegant white wedding gown, which had made her look like a nymph with crystal-like purity, a perfect model for a painting.

But none of Andy words got into Jenny's mind. She frowned and groaned: "What's the point then? Can't you just, sober up?"

It was nothing more than a waste time to all the people around, too.

"I am sober! Now stay still, this won't take longer than a few minutes." Andy said confidently.

Jenny's trust in Andy had been long lost, but in order to get this thing over with, she walked up to Andy and said: "Okay, just make it quick!"

The wedding gown looked gorgeous on Jenny. Within seconds, a magnificent picture came to Andy's mind.

He rose his arms and got ready to start.

But suddenly, a roaring sound turned up and echoed in the air.

The whole Garden Villa was almost shaking. Everyone looked up to the sky as they barely held their footing.

A helicopter was hovering above the Villa.

“Where the hell did this come from?”

“No idea! Are there more Mr. Big coming to this wedding?”

“Probably, because Andrew is a damn Mr. Bigger!”

Jiangdong Province has a well-developed economy, thus there are millionaires everywhere. But still, few of them owned a private plane, not even Changsheng the richest of Jiangdong Province. The helicopter rose the curiosity of quite many people.

Jenny was surprised to, lifting her attention away from Andy. She turned to Andrew and asked: “Who’s this?”

Andrew shook his head: “You got me.”

After a while, the helicopter held still above the Villa.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 230 Master Andrew Was Defeated

The wedding was held in a spacious garden. But there were so many people today, leaving no place for the helicopter.

And the helicopter didn’t seem to land but suspend over the hundred high skies. Neither did it tend to leave nor to land.

When people were confused, the cabin suddenly opened. The next moment, a man was seen jumping out.

The shadow was like a meteor going across the sky and fell into the ground.

Bang!

With the bang, the ground was shaken. In the mounting smoke and dust stood a shadow of the human figure.

With his hands held back, the man, like a statue, remained unmoved in the dust and mist.

When the dust cleared, people came to find a big hole was left on the marble ground. The crack, taking him as the center, was like a dense cobweb spreading to the outside.

How amazing it was!

All people there were shocked.

"Oh my god! What happened? Did the man jump out of the helicopter?"

"If I am right, he did!"

"There were at least hundreds of meters between the helicopter and the ground. How should he stand?"

"When he landed, I felt like it was an earthquake. But he wasn't affected at all? Is he a human being?"

Waves of exclamation kept rising from the crowd. People finally saw his face.

The man who came unexpectedly was in his fifties, with a normal look and in a plain cloth gown. He seemed an Immortal who lived in seclusion. He had a strong feeling of awesome, keeping people away from him.

"I am here to kill two persons, Master Andrew and Jenny Xia," The man said suddenly with a harsh voice.

Upon hearing this, deafening silence inundate the people present. The atmosphere changed as well. All people there tensed up and kept mute.

It was then when people realized that the mysterious man came here not to attend the wedding but to kill the groom and the bride. The wedding might turn into a funeral for the newly married couple.

People there became nervous and began to retreat quietly.

Andrew wasn't afraid. He remained still, staring at the men in cloth gown and asked, "Who are you?"

"Yongsheng Zhu." The man replied in a casual manner.

Simple as these three words were, they immediately broke the silence.

There were three siblings in Zhu Family. The eldest was Yongzun Zhu, and Yongsheng Zhu was second to Yongshou Zhu.

Among them, Yongshou Zhu was the most famous. He was in charge of the Zhu family and he was also a renowned philanthropist.

The eldest Yongzun Zhu was much modest. He didn't involve in family affairs but obsessed with martial arts. But he was very skilled, which made him well-known by people.

However, people were unfamiliar with the third brother, Yongsheng Zhu. It could be said that nobody had ever seen him and had known nothing about him. Many even didn't know the existence of Yongsheng Zhu.

However, Yongsheng Zhu himself showed up in public, which convinced others that there was a third brother in Zhu Family.

Local people in Jiangdong knew well about Andrew's grudge with Zhu Family. Andrew first killed Yongzun Zhu and Yuanba Zhu in the Haizhou gymnasium then killed Yongshou Zhu in Xia Family's villa, which was no secret. Now people knew why Yongsheng Zhu said he was here to kill Andrew and Jenny.

Obviously, he came for revenge.

"You must be Master Andrew?" Yongsheng Zhu replied to him and asked.

Andrew was the groom today and wore a mask and a hat, which revealed his identity.

Andrew answered Yongsheng Zhu's question directly, without any concealment, "Yes, I am."

Yongsheng Zhu stared at Andrew and said coldly, "Kill yourself or let me do it for you?" Yongsheng Zhu said coldly with no emotion as if he were a robot.

Hearing these, Andrew snorted and replied calmly, "I am afraid you are not qualified to kill me."

The minute he finished, Yongshen Zhu moved suddenly.

One figure flashed to Andrew on the stage.

Bang!

After a trembling sound, Andrew was thrown out and fell to the ground.

But Yongsheng Zhu stood still on the stage, with an appearance of arrogance.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 231 All People There Were Stunned

Everything happened in a moment. During such a short time, Andrew on the stage fell down. Yongsheng Zhu stood on the stage where Andrew had been. He won like a God-King.

All people there were stunned.

Although, Zhu Yongsheng's jumping out from the helicopter shocked the people and displayed his strong power. But they knew Master Andrew was super powerful as well. Regardless of their level of strength, they could have fought with each other for dozens of times. But now, Andrew was defeated within one move. How unbelievable it was.

Xia Family felt more shocked as they had witnessed how Andrew had killed more than thirty assassins from Hades School and how he had defeated and killed Master Yongshou Zhu. They knew Andrew's power. But now, Andrew was so vulnerable, which was to Xia Family's great surprise.

Jenny Xia was freaked out and was seized by an invisible horror. She didn't feel horrible when Yongsheng Zhu threatened to kill her before cause she knew Andrew was unmatched. As long as Andrew was there, she would be fine. She believed Andrew would protect her from getting hurt like before.

However, Jenny Xia never thought the powerful man who she trusted was beaten out so quickly. It seemed her belief collapsed in a minute. She was stunned on the stage, with panic filling in her eyes.

When everyone remained silent, Yongsheng Zhu started to speak. He gave a disdainful glance at Andrew and said disdainfully, "That is the so-called Master Andrew!"

Andrew rose slowly from the ground, gently and calmly. He looked at Yongsheng Zhu with sharpness in his eyes, and said, "I wasn't ready then. Do you think you can defeat me?"

Although he suffered a loss, Andrew didn't take it seriously. He didn't regard Yongsheng Zhu as his rival.

Hearing these words, Yongsheng Zhu became more serious and raised his voice, "Naive!"

Upon finishing his words, he became suddenly murderous. He jumped down and ran at Andrew as fast as a leopard.

Andrew then rushed at Yongsheng Zhu, who was going to attack him, leaving no extra words.

The people present, seeing such a scene, ran away as far as possible. No guest left and the wedding officiant and cameramen all left.

Jenny Xia was pulled down by Qingzhi Xia and Guilan Huang from the stage to one side.

Only a table and a chair on which Andy Wu sat left there.

The wedding place suddenly changed into the battlefield for Andrew and Yongsheng Zhu.

Yongsheng Zhu, covered by his hatred, began to fight with the coming Andrew.

Two masters fought with each other at an untold speed, which made them just like a shadow.

Yongsheng Zhu was compelling. His every move tended to kill Andrew. Confronting with such occasion, Andrew could have been killed if he were not as strong as Yongsheng Zhu.

Fortunately, Andrew was able to react to his constant attacks in a calm manner. He saved himself from Yongsheng Zhu's tricks.

The people who watched this fight from afar all held their breath. They knew it was not a friendly martial arts skills contest but a battle to the death. Anyway, one of them would end up dead.

Although many people didn't understand the specific tactics they used, they could tell its ferocity. Yongsheng Zhu was like a tiger that escaped from the cage, using every means to kill Andrew.

Many couldn't help to worry about Andrew. But Andrew was an influential figure, who could protect himself from getting hurt against Yongsheng Zhu's attack.

At this time, people finally knew Andrew was quite extraordinary. They believed that why he was blasted off was because he wasn't ready at the beginning. Now they fought officially and he proved his excellent martial skills. Under such a dangerous situation, his encountering the aggressive moves of Yongsheng Zhu in a calm manner, which exhibited his marvel.

Jenny, who stood on the one side, felt nervous but relieved. She felt glad the invincible Andrew came back. Although she couldn't tell who was more powerful, she just felt assured by Andrew's performance. She did believe nobody could beat him. But she also worried about Andrew who might lose life in case of any recklessness.

Among those present, Andy Wu was the calmest. He watched the fight indifferently, showing a typical "not my backyard" attitude. Sitting on the chair, he should have been the most absurd part on the stage. However, no one noticed him as if he were invisible.

In the world of bustle and hustle, he was the only sober person. At this moment, Andy was like transcending the world, looking at everything with an indifferent attitude.

Time passed quickly. They had played against each other for dozens of times. But neither of them won.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 232 The Fight Between Andrew and Yongsheng

"It's time to teach you a lesson or two." Stepping out of the fight, Yongsheng said to Andrew grimly.

He opened his hands as the inner energy burst from his body and radiated, sending everything in the Garden Villa shaking.

The formidable power kept coming out of Yongsheng's body slowly, almost tangible.

Boom!

Like a swooping eagle, Yongsheng dashed toward Andrew.

Within the blink of an eye Andrew released his energy too, as intimidating as the awakening of an ancient dragon.

It didn't take long for Yongsheng to come near to Andy after which he clutched his fist and punched toward Andrew.

The speed and power of this attack drove away all the air and caused a small area of vacuum where a sonic boom occurred, and the inner energy that twisted around his fist was so powerful that it formed into the shape of roaring dragon and elephant, preying onto Andrew.

Yongsheng's palm was like a blackhole, attracting everything around.

In full calmness and preparation, no sooner had the attack from Yongsheng came than Andrew gathered up his strength in his fist, forming his inner energy into a furious lion and punched against where dragon and elephant came.

Bang!

The blast from where the fists met caused immense shockwave, radiating with power enough to blow down a giant tree.

It almost caused a heart attack to everyone around. As they calmed themselves down, they found that Yongsheng didn't even budge while Andrew almost fell to the ground after being knocked back a few steps.

Jenny's breath nearly stopped witnessing what happened, Yonghseng getting the better of Andrew left her extremely worried.

“Such...power.”

“Not bad, you deserve my full strength now.” Andrew restored his stance as he fixed his eyes on Yongsheng, releasing even more inner energy.

Then slowly, Andrew started moving his hands around.

All of a sudden, the sky turned gray.

Attracting the nature’s power to his hands, Andrew put his hands together in front of his chest and pushed them forward in a nanosecond.

Boom.

His inner energy, which looked like a raging fire dragon, rushing to Yongsheng.

The heat from the attack devoured everyone around, leaving their eyes wide-opened and heart pumping rapidly. They didn’t need to be a martial art learner to know how powerful it was.

Showing not even the slightest fear, Yongsheng only raised his arms and confronted the dragon with nothing but his palm.

There came the blackhole again, in which the dragon was consumed then disappeared.

Even Andrew himself was shocked by the scene. He was certain that no ordinary Master can face up to the attack, but it even went beyond his estimation that Yongsheng just took in the attack like that.

Yongsheng clutched his right hand and swung it toward Andrew: “That’s it? Try harder!”

As he opened his hand, there went the roaring dragon again, but this time it was dashing to Andrew.

Boom!

Andrew was bashed into the sky and hit the ground like a meteorite before he even realized what happened.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 233 Yongsheng Zhu was way too powerful!

Do the same thing that has been done to you. Yongsheng Zhu hurt Andrew with Andrew's own inner energy, as if he could control the nature. It was really too magical, and people on the scene started to get excited.

"This Yongsheng Zhu is indeed strong!"

"Yes, I thought Andrew was invincible, but did not know Yongsheng could be stronger."

"What Yongsheng has shown was too terrible; he could actually absorb Andrew's inner energy and gave it back to Andrew, so incredible!"

"Who could have expected that the Third Master of the Zhu Family is the person who has the best martial arts!"

The hearts of the people started to surge like waves. Yongsheng's performance was indeed brilliant, completely beyond the scope of everyone's imagination; it was really shocking.

The people of the Xia Family were shocked as well. In their memory, what Andrew had shown in the Xia's villa was magical enough, they didn't expect to see something more magical like this; Yongsheng was a complete demon! And, the god Andrew in their hearts, were lying on the ground at the moment, extremely embarrassed. This scene caused quite a shock for the Xia Family.

Jenny Xia was the person who got shocked most; she was a bit dizzy and her body almost faltered. To her, Andrew's fall was devastating; she feared that Andrew would get depressed and get completely defeated by Yongsheng, yet there's nothing she could do to help, she could only stand and watch worriedly.

Andrew was badly hurt this time, however, compared to the hurt of the body, he suffered more in his heart. He truly didn't expect Yongsheng to be so powerful; it's completely beyond his expectations.

"What kind of Kungfu are you playing?" Lying on the ground, Andrew asked Yongsheng in a weak voice.

Yongsheng replied calmly: "Inner Energy Suction."

Although the Grand Kungfu Master knows how to use the inner energy, it is not always the best choice. To use the skills to it's fullest, sometimes the Grand Kungfu Master has to acquire a strong martial skill as a support. so, when the Grand Kungfu Master reaches a certain level, a martial skill is needed for him too become stronger.

Of course, an ordinary Kungfu skill is not enough for a Grand Kungfu master; what he needs to practice is something that can be combined with inner energy.

So the Inner Energy Suction, for instance, is a superior martial skill of a Grand Kungfu Master.

This martial skill is quite known in the circle of the Grand Kungfu Master. So on hearing Yongsheng's words, Andrew got a subtle change in his expression. He asked Yongsheng again in great surprise, "This is a magical and evil Kungfu skill that has been lost for a long time, how did you learn it?"

Obviously, Andrew had a certain understanding about the skill of Inner Energy Suction; he knew it was an evil skill.

Yongsheng said indifferently, "Stop asking so much since you are dying."

Yongsheng did not talk any nonsense; he suddenly raised his hand, and threw it toward Andrew.

Whew!

A sharp wave of inner energy turned into a sharp knife and flew straight toward Andrew who was lying on the ground.

Bang!

The wave of inner energy hit the position where Andrew had been lying, and immediately the place looked as if it had been bombed, with dust floating and smoke billowing.

"Ah!"

Jenny instantly screamed in fear.

The others, too, were nervous and their hearts were beating wildly; and all had but one thought that Andrew might have been killed already.

There was silence on the scene.

The atmosphere was dignified and tense.

All the people, were nervously staring at that place filled with floating dust. A moment later after the dust cleared, they were surprised to see that Andrew did not die, instead, he was standing on the ground.

When Jenny saw this after being startled, she felt a great relief. Fortunately, Andrew was still the miracle maker, and he had never let Jenny down.

Others were shocked as well, Andrew was really a god who was really extraordinary.

"And you still want to fight for nothing?" Yongsheng was not surprised at all when he saw Andrew standing up; he was just very impatient, so he asked Andrew in a cold voice.

Andrew's eyes got cold and sharp, he slowly opened his mouth and said in an ultimate dark voice, "You asked for this."

After finishing the words, Andrew's body momentum got abruptly enhanced; all the cells in his body got activated in an instant, and he himself became strong and tall. With the change of his body shape, the suit on his body was burst into pieces.

At this time, Andrew was just like a mutated man, looking like a demon descending the world; he was very terrible.

When the momentum reached its peak, Andrew suddenly moved. With the extremely high momentum, he swept toward Yongsheng Zhu.

Yongsheng felt the power of Andrew; he did not hesitate; immediately, he released his inner energy out of his body.

Soon after that, he with his vast inner energy, went upwards to Andrew.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 234 Die Without Doubt

Boom boom boom!

As soon as the two men got close, they began to fight fiercely. They were like the Mars hitting the earth, like fire set to dry tinder. Their inner energy kept colliding in the air, and there were sounds of blasting from time to time, which deafened people's ears and shocked people's hearts..

Everyone's heart, was hung up high; as they could see, the fight this time, was more thrilling and breath-taking.

Andrew who stood up again seemed to be really angry; his momentum was so strong and was about to explode; his actions and moves also became very strong and fierce. He no longer held anything back, instead, he had let all his inner energy out; his every move was full of infinite power.

Facing the violent and rampage Andrew, Yongsheng Zhu did not seem at ease like a while ago; he also inspired all his potential out, and concentrate all his attention to the fight against Andrew.

The fight between the two Grand Kungfu Masters was so splendid and spectacular that everyone present was dazzled and shocked. There's no doubt that this was a thrilling and exciting showdown, and the entire audience was deeply attracted.

What Jenny Xia paid most attention to was not how wonderful the fight was, she cared about who would lose and who would win only. she knew that Master Andrew was the incarnation of a miracle and was blessed by the gods; and logically speaking, such an existence could never fail. But, Jenny also had to admit that Yongsheng was also a magical master, an evildoer level of the Grand Kungfu Master; this kind of person was not that easy to defeat either!

So Jenny was really, really worried. she could only pray in the heart that Andrew could win as she could not predict the result.

With time passing by, the two man's battle got more and more fierce and it was earth-shattering.

They were like two ancient behemoths fighting for hegemony. Each of them refused to concede defeat; they tore and hit each other fiercely. Both of them were not tired, and the more they fought, the more imposing they became.

But the people who were watching got a little tired; their eyes were sour, and their hearts were also full of anxiety. But the two people still hadn't shown the trend of victory, it was a tie situation.

The crowds started to whisper.

"Who on earth is stronger?"

"The power that Yongsheng shows seems to be better; but now Andrew is in the state of rampage, so exactly who is stronger is not easy to say."

"The battle of the two Grand Kungfu Masters could not be easily judged, but I hope Andrew can win, because he is my idol."

"Exactly."

Andrew was very smart, he knew that Yongsheng had practiced the Inner Energy Suction, so he would not fight with his inner energy, because it wouldn't hurt Yongsheng at all. So Andrew chose to fight in flesh directly with Yongsheng.

This kind of fighting skill indeed limited Yongsheng because he would not be able to use the Inner Energy Suction any more..

Faced with Andrew's crazy entanglement, Yongsheng was indeed greatly restricted. But even so, Yongsheng was still tough.

The three brothers of the Zhu Family were talented in martial arts, especially Yongsheng, was undoubtedly the most gifted one.

Many years ago, Yongsheng entered the ranks of the Grand Kungfu Master, he also created a lot of miracles, however, he was a special low-key; he was in seclusion all the year round, even Yongshou Zhu did not know his true strength.

This time, had it not been for the greatest crisis in the history of Zhu's family, Yongsheng would not have come out.

Yongsheng was both strong and confident, he didn't care about Andrew at all at first, but at the moment, the more he fought, the more he found

that Andrew was really extraordinary, no wonder he could kill his big brother and second brother.

"You are fighting me by burning your own blood essence, and if you go on like this, you won't be able to last ten minutes before you die of exhaustion." With a pair of eyes which seemed to be able to perceive everything, he could easily see that the reason why Andrew suddenly showed this extraordinary strength was that he used a secret method.

In the underworld, there is a very rare Kungfu skill and it can be as rare as the Inner Energy Suction. This kind of skill could only be acquired by the Grand Kungfu Master, it can give you an increase of power in a short time. However, there is a big side effect that it requires you to constantly consume your own blood essence.

For the Grand Kungfu Masters, the blood essence is precious and necessary to maintain their physical strength.

If you lack blood essence, a period of recuperation may restore it; but if you use it all up, you will not be able to sustain yourself, and you will surely die.

Therefore, this secret method is rarely spread in underworld, because it is too harmful to the body. Under normal circumstances, even the people who have mastered this secret method will only use it when they are in great danger and have no choice but to do so.

But at the moment, Andrew was using this method.

Hearing the words of Yongsheng, Andrew said while attacking, "So what? You won't be able to handle me for ten minutes anyway."

Yongsheng couldn't deny that it was indeed a little hard to fight Andrew who had used the secret method; no matter how strong a Grand Kungfu Master is, he cannot continuously release the inner energy. If he kept using the inner energy, his physical energy would soon burn out, too. So as Andrew was consuming his blood essence, Yongsheng was consuming his physical energy. Besides, he started to get exhausted after fighting for so long.

However, as a senior Grand Kungfu Master, Yongsheng's energy was abundant. He calmly said, "You are not qualified to defeat me."

While talking, Yongsheng's momentum suddenly got stronger; he had set his defense to the extreme level so that he could be invincible. All he needed to do was to delay, he wanted Andrew to consume himself to death.

On hearing the conversation, the people on the scene started to understand that in order to win, Andrew had put himself in the middle of the last battle as he cut off his chance of retreat. At the moment, he'd better beat Yongsheng in a short time, or he would die.

When Jenny heard this, her eyes were filled with tears; she was very worried and extremely afraid that something bad might happen to Andrew.

Qingzhi Xia fixed his eyes on the two people in the fight, his voice was full of concern, "If fighting like this, Andrew will in no doubt die!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 235 Anxious Jenny Xia

Jenny Xia was full of worry. She was even more panicked after hearing what Qingzhi Xia had said. She looked at Qingzhi Xia with red eyes and said nervously, "What should I do? Dad, is there any way to help Third Young Master?" ?"

Master Andrew spared no effort to fight each time, which really worried Jenny Xia. She felt an unprecedented anxiety and fear, and she cried a little in her voice.

Qingzhi Xia shook his head and said, "It's useless. I also want to help, but Grand Master's fight is not what I can get involved. let alone me, even if it's the Grand Master, it means death getting close to them. Now, it's his fate to win or lose."

Qingzhi Xia was indeed powerless. Yongsheng Zhu and Master Andrew's fight was like an erupting volcano. Anyone who got close to them may be wiped out. Qingzhi Xia could do nothing, even if he was very worried about Master Andrew. He could only wish that Andrew can, as before, turn bad into good and create miracles.

After hearing Qingzhi Xia 's words, Jenny Xia's heart tightened even more. She looked at Andrew in the fight with tears and prayed nervously: "Third Young Master, it must be you to win."

The onlookers crowded there, and their facial expressions vary.

The two's fighting was getting more fierce.

Master Andrew was getting more and more violent, and his attack became more and more vigorous. Each of his movement was going to ruin the world.He was like a dead man who was not afraid of tiredness or pain. The green tendons on his arms bursted up, and the veins protruding like a dragon, making him look even more terrible. Master

Andrew attacked Yongsheng Zhu without stopping for a moment. His eyes were red, full of murderous look, as if he wished to tear Yongshou Zhu.

Yongsheng Zhu was naturally dare not to snub. He was doing the strongest defense. Master Andrew's offensive moves were very simple. Though it was simple, it was so brutal and aggressive. This powerful and overbearing force continued to attack, which made Yongsheng Zhu 's defense inevitably difficult. But his belief was also firm, he was trying to drag the time until Andrew was self-defeated. This belief supported Yongsheng Zhu , and allows Yongsheng Zhu to continuously output power to last his defense.

Therefore, even if Master Andrew was on the initiative side, and it seemed he was the upper hand, but in fact, he could no beat Yongsheng Zhu at all. Yongsheng Zhu was like an indestructible fortress. No matter how fierce Andrew attacked, he could stand.

Time was flying.

Master Andrew felt that his blood was draining away quickly, and he couldn't fight long anymore.

He wanted to do last try.

Suddenly, Andrew exploded the ultimate power in the body, and at the same time, he suddenly screamed: "Demon-killing Fist."

As soon as his roar came out, the sky seemed to be dark, and at this moment, the momentum of Andrew soared to the extreme.

At this moment, Andrew was shining and he attracted all the people at presence. His right hand was made a fist.

At this moment, his fist, like thunder and lightning, was sizzling and shiny, and when everyone was surprised, his fist with the power from thunder and lightning suddenly hit Yongsheng Zhu .

This punch was almost as fast as it is invincible.

Unstoppable!

Yongsheng Zhu 's defense could be described as unbreakable, but Andrew's God of Extinction was too strong and too fierce, with a destructive and destructive trend, directly breaking Yongsheng Zhu 's solid defense.

In an instant, Yongsheng Zhu , who was calm and powerful, was hit suddenly, and a fist of Andrew directly hit Yongsheng Zhu 's chest.

Boom!

Yongsheng Zhu 's entire chest was deflated, and his body flew out at the speed of light, and finally slammed on the ground.

With a loud bang, it shocked all the people at present. After Yongsheng Zhu fell to the ground, there was no movement. It seemed he became a dead body, motionless and silent.

Demon-killing Fist, as the name suggested, no one can withstand it. It can even kill a demon.

A mighty master like Yongsheng, the who could not resist the power of Demon-killing Fist, so he fell down.

The outcome was finally clear. The sky seemed to clear up at this instant.

The air became smooth.

The scene was extremely silent. Everyone was in this huge shock of sudden reversal.

No one knew how long it passed. A warm cheering came, and the exclamation sounded:

"Wow, Master Andrew won, he really won!"

"Yeah, Andrew really is a god man, he can always create miracles."

"He is a miraculous incarnation. Just now, his Demon-killing fist is really fantastic. He deserves to be my idol, it is so powerful."

"I adore him more and more."

Many people present were fans of Andrew. It was so exciting to see him win. Others were also happy for his victory.

The people of the Xia family were even more in awe of Master Andrew. In their eyes, the image of him was more brilliant, which was worthy of the undefeated God of War!

Jenny Xia fell in love with him once again. Andrew won at such a thrilling situation. This really surprised Jenny Xia, her worries and anxieties were swept away. Instead, ecstasy and rejoicing were completely relieved. She looked at Master Andrew's eyes, all filled with fiery expression.

Master Andrew became the king finally, his eyes gleamed faintly, but he knew that he was very weak now, because he really consumed a lot of essence blood, his physical strength was difficult to recover for a short

time. But fortunately he won, he won the final victory before the exhaustion of his blood, which was enough.

At the moment, Andrew who was proud as a victor, turned to Yongsheng Zhu on the ground, said in a soft voice: "want to revenge? You deserve it"

Master Andrew's posture was extremely domineering. With his absolute strength, he defeated Yongsheng Zhu, created his undefeated myth, and conquered everyone present.

"Third Young Master, what should I do with Yongsheng Zhu?"
Changsheng Li saw Yongsheng Zhu lying on the ground motionless after Andrew's Demon-killing fist, then dared to come out and asked.

Andrew said indifferently: "Throw it out!" In the eyes of Andrew, Yongsheng Zhu was already a dead body.

Once got the order, Chuangsheng Li called for two guards come, and commanded: "Carry him out."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 236 Master Andrew Died

Two guards immediately went to Yongsheng Zhu, one standing at Yongsheng Zhu 's head and the other at Yongsheng Zhu's feet. Then, they bent down at the same time, reached out and wanted to carry Yongsheng Zhu.

However, Yongsheng Zhu seemed to be stuck on the ground. No matter how hard they tried, they couldn't move Yongsheng Zhu .

The two raised their heads and looked at each other. Then, they tried again, exerting all their strength. The blue tendons on their foreheads burst up, and they used all their the strength out. But Yongsheng Zhu was still rooted on the ground, motionless.

Finally, two guards gave up. One of them said to Changsheng Li, "Dong Li, this man seemed to be very heavy. We can't carry him."

"Useless." Changsheng Li scolded in a cold voice, and then he told the other two guards, " carry with them together."

Then, the other two guards also ran to Yongsheng Zhu. At the same time, four people bent down and reached out, grabbed Yongsheng Zhu 's limbs, and tried to lift them up.

BAM BAM BAM BAM

All of a sudden, the four guards, as if they were bombed, shot out in four directions and hit the ground heavily.

While Yongsheng Zhu, in the surprise of all people, got up slowly and stood still.

He was just like the resurrection of the demon king, he was proud, overlooking all the people there, aggressive and mighty.

All the people were frozen there.

The garden was as quite as a mouse.

Everyone was full of amazement and horror. This scene was really weird, and everyone could't help but feeling creepy.

Jenny Xia was even more shocked. She just cleared away her fears and worries and completely let go of her heart. But who knows, Yongsheng Zhu suddenly stood up. This obviously meant that Master Andrew was in danger again, and she was the same. Jenny Xia couldn't accept this at all. She couldn't believe it.

Even Master Andrew, he was shocked. He couldn't believe that, so he stared at Yongsheng Zhu and said, "why didn't you die?"

For the power of Demon-killing fist, Master Andrew knew it the most. No one could bear it. While Yongsheng Zhu not only bear it, but you stand up steadily. This really amazed Master Andrew.

Yongsheng Zhu slowly patted his clothes, and then he looked at Andrew, and said without feeling, "you have used up your cards. Now, isn't time for you to die?"

Yongsheng Zhu 's tone was very cold, he was like a judge once again pronounced the death of Master Andrew.

Although Master Andrew was shocked, he was not afraid of Yongsheng Zhu. He calmly walked forward two steps, faced Yongsheng Zhu directly, and said calmly, "Even you didn't die beaten by my Demon-killing fist, you must be seriously injured. You must suffered a lot of internal injuries now. What can you do to kill me?"

Just now, Yongsheng Zhu was hit with Demon-killing fist. Even if Yongsheng Zhu was a great master who specialized in hard gas, he would be seriously injured. Therefore, he didn't think that Yongsheng Zhu has the power to kill himself.

Yongsheng Zhu said with a sneer, "no, you are wrong. Your fist just got through my hona. Now I am not injured, but I have improved my skills."

Then, Yongsheng Zhu 's rebellious breath bloomed silently. It was much stronger than before. It was overwhelming.

Yongsheng Zhu didn't lie. He just suffered a fatal fist, but it didn't damage him at all. He suddenly understood everything at that moment. He suddenly emerged and became immortal. His energy broke out. Now, he was like a mountain soaring into the sky, insurmountable and unshakable.

The whole garden seemed to be shrouded in Yongsheng Zhu's momentum, and the air became extremely depressed. All people couldn't help but blush, stagnate their breath, and couldn't breathe.

In the face of such an eternal life, the invincible great master Andrew seemed to be insignificant at that moment.

"How could it be, how could it be?" Feeling Yongsheng Zhu 's rebellious aura, Andrew shook his head and made an unbelievable sound.

Yongsheng Zhu looked at Andrew, and said quietly: "these years I have been in the bottleneck, unable to break through, you made me suddenly understood, in order to thank you, I will let you die faster."

Words fall, Yongsheng Zhu slowly raised his right hand.

All of a sudden, a hot, luminous and shiny spherical object was slowly formed in Yongsheng Zhu's palm.

It seemed that Yongsheng Zhu was holding a hot sun in his hand.

Whew!

As soon as the fireball was formed, Yongsheng Zhu made a sudden move and pushed it with his right hand.

At once, the Fireball, with the power of destroying, went to Master Andrew.

"No..."

Master Andrew saw the fireball coming, he seemed to be grabbed by the God of death, he couldn't help but widen his eyes, shouting.

At the same time, he immediately activated the gas in his body, forming a powerful shield of protection.

However, Yongsheng Zhu after the breakthrough became so terrible, the fireball he fired directly penetrated the real gas shield of Master Andrew and hit his chest.

Bang!

The chest of Master Andrew was punctured by the fireball in an instant. Stay a huge hole.

All the people there were greatly shocked.

All the people saw Master Andrew laid down straightly to the ground heavily.

Master Andrew died.

He died with everlasting regret.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 237 Jenny Xia In Misery

The corpse-like Yongsheng Zhu broke through the bottleneck which helped him greatly increased the skill. He killed Andrew with a simple move.

The Grand Master Andrew, who has created countless legends, died like in this way.

Everyone seemed to be suffocating, dumbfounded and horrified at the spot

The huge scene fell into deathly silence.

Andrew, who is a master of martial arts, a peerless genius painter, talented pianist, his family background is also very powerful, the most important thing is that he is still very young, his future, can not be imagined, he is the idol in the hearts of countless people. Today many people came to this wedding specifically for him this. However, such a god in everyone's heart was actually blown through the chest, and died eventually.

This scene has caused a great impact on everyone. Many people on the scene were as if they had lost in their souls.

Especially Jenny, her heart seemed to explode violently. She couldn't believe that the omnipotent man in her heart had died so miserably. For Jenny, It was the most terrible nightmare, she couldn't accept it.

It was Jenny first time showing passionate care for a man. She thought that today was her happiest day. She was going to marry her beloved

man and get a happy life. However, God played with her a horrible joke, her wedding was interrupted, her groom was killed on a white mountain this evening, this reality is too cruel, Jenny can't stand it, she felt too uncomfortable, the whole person would collapse at any time.

"Third Young master!" After a suffocating horror, Jenny suddenly regained sense, and then she rushed frantically to Andrew's side, crying out.

However, Andrew's chest was penetrated, and the person was completely dead. He could no longer give Jenny any response.

Jenny's felt collapsed in spirit, her heart was so painful that she couldn't breathe, her whole world became darkened, her tears flowed from her face.

She shed tears while crying bitterly: "I'm sorry for Third young master, it's me that caused you you trouble."

In addition to the pain, Jenny was also full of self-blame. She felt that Andrew was implicated by her, and that Andrew repeatedly rescued her, and for her she completely offended Zhu family. His Death, such an ending was all caused by her. Jenny was very guilty and very sad.

The atmosphere at the scene also became sad. Many people felt sorry for the death of Andrew. Some of the little girls who worshiped Andrew couldn't help but shed tears, even some people were like Jenny , being choked with a cry.

This festive wedding seemed to have truly become a sad funeral.

"Are you Jenny?" Just when the audience mourned, Yongsheng spoke. His indifferent gaze fixed on Jenny in his wedding dress and issued a cold question.

Jenny was in a state of heartbreak, and suddenly heard Yongsheng's voice, her body shivered, her whole body was also attacked by a cold chill.

After a few seconds, Jenny nodded and said, "Yes." Jenny's voice has become hoarse, and his tone is full of despair.

Yongsheng took out a dagger and threw it to Jenny's side, and said blankly: "I don't want to kill a woman with no power, you commit suicide."

In a word, without the slightest affection, Yongsheng seemed to be a demon, and coldly gave a death sentence to Jenny.

As soon as Yongsheng's words fell, Jenny hadn't reacted too much, and Guilan suddenly shouted like crazy: "Don't kill my daughter, my daughter is innocent."

Qingzhi immediately opened his mouth, and asked Yongsheng: "Please spare my daughter's life!"

Yongsheng glanced at him and Guilan, and said sharply: "I am doing this for the Zhu family for she caused so many troubles for us, she must die today."

There were no doubts about Yongsheng's words.

But there was no fear and panic on Jenny's expression at the moment. From the moment of the death of Andrew, Jenny knew that she would

die without doubt, but at this moment, she was not afraid, and Andrew's death meant that she had lost all hope so she was not afraid of death any more.

So, she didn't tweek. After Yongsheng's words fell, she reached out and silently picked up the dagger on the ground.

When Qingzhi and Guilan saw this, they were frightened and immediately shouted, "Jenny!"

"Jenny!"

Between the screams, the two rushed over at the same time regardless of everything.

Guilan rushed over here, hugged Jenny, sobbing: "Jenny, you can't die, your mother can't live without you."

Qingzhi looked at Jenny deeply and said firmly: "I won't watch you die."

After finishing speaking, Qingzhi immediately looked to Yongsheng, and resolutely said: "If you must kill someone, kill me, please don't kill my daughter."

Qingzhi could save his daughter's life and sacrifice his. He owed his wife and daughter a lot for many years. Now that he and his daughter had not been reunited for a long time, he would not see Jenny die in front of him. He would rather die himself.

Yongsheng's eyes were cold, and he said with a deep voice: "I only need Jenny to die alone now. If you talk nonsense, I will kill all members of your Xia family."

Yongsheng is a great kungfu master with terrifying power. If he really intends to kill Xia's family, it is definitely a wave of his hand. Qingzhi knows the power of this, he is not afraid of death, but he can not only save Jenny and put the whole family in danger, so he shut his mouth immediately when he heard Yongsheng's words, but his eyes were dim, he was sad for his incompetence, he was sad for the fate of his daughter, and he couldn't help but burst into tears at the moment.

And Guilan were misty with tears, she was crying to herself, she felt the world is going to end, she hates God's injustice to her even more, today should be a happy day for her, but now, destiny had changed suddenly, her son-in-law, Andrew, was dead, her daughter was about to die, her dream was broken, and she would even face the pain of losing her daughter. Guilan could not accept this fact!

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 238 True Master Andrew

Seeing her parents in misery, Jenny Xia felt more agonized. She was not afraid of death at all, but it would give a massive blow to her parents. She couldn't imagine how her parents would spend their lives in the rest of life. How can Jenny discard her parents?

However reluctant she was to leave her parents. Jenny had no way. Yongsheng Zhu wouldn't spare her life. She had no option but to death.

"Dad, Mom. I am sorry. I still want to be your daughter afterlife," Jenny said in pain. Then she picked up the knife, ready to put an end to her life.

A sudden voice stopped her, "Wait a minute."

It was Andy Wu. His words were so vibrant but abrupt at this moment.

People then realized Andy was still there.

His appearance today attracted people's attention. Even though people sneered at and disdained him, he was still a focus. But Yongsheng Zhu made Andy's existence invisible. Nobody noticed him sitting on the stage.

The garden was already in a mess because of Yongshen Zhu and his fierce fight with Andrew. People all run away except Andy, who remained unmoved on the chair. His facial expression didn't change whether because of the rarity of the war or the death of Andrew.

It was not until this moment when Jenny began to kill herself did Andy began to speak.

People present began to throw their eyes to Andy again.

Jenny stopped and looked at Andy.

Yongsheng Zhu couldn't help to give a glance at Andy, asking coldly, "Mind your own business!"

Sitting on the chair, Andy kept looking at Jenny. He didn't look Yongsheng Zhu at all and replied in an insipid manner, "Wait a minute. I will be quick."

Yongsheng Zhu was confused and asked, "What are you doing?"

Andy drew quickly while answering, "Drawing."

Andy Wu was drawing indeed. The moment when Jenny picked up the knife to kill herself resolutely gave him tremendous inspiration. He just couldn't help drawing.

"Who are you drawing ? "

"Jenny Xia."

"What's the use?"

"To prove my identity to Jenny. It is none of your business."

"Do you mean I can only kill her before you finish your painting?"

"I don't demand it. As you wish. Just don't disturb me."

Andy drew while talking to Yongsheng Zhu.

"People present were shocked by Andy's words. Yongsheng Zhu was a powerful Master. He killed Andre who was so excellent. Everyone knew his strength. Who dare to offend him?"

Even though Andrew's death made many felt sad and painful. But no one dared to complain Yongsheng Zhu.

However, Andy didn't take Yongsheng Zhu as his rivalry at all but only think about his drawing. He should ask Yongsheng Zhu not to disturb him. How can normal people do such a thing?

Yongsheng Zhu didn't know Andy Wu. But their conversation made him realize the man was abnormal. How can a Mater mind being offended by an idiot? He said coldly, "You idiot."

Upon finishing his words, Yongsheng Zhu waved his hands lightly.

Bang !

A sudden intense burst of inner energy boomed the stage.

The large stage, in a minute, fell to the ground, leaving dust everywhere.

Andy sitting on the stage was buried.

Seeing such a scene, Jenny felt a sudden pain in her heart. Although Andy Wu got her back up, she still felt sorry for Andy.

Others present all sighed and began murmuring.

"He is an idiot who wants to die!"

"Yeah. How can he talk to Yongsheng Zhu like that? It is no wonder that he will be killed."

"Andy Wu is a bane. If he hadn't come to the wedding, Jenny and Andrew would be fine because Yongsheng Zhu may not come to revenge."

"He deserves death."

The dust sank gradually in people's murmuring. At this time, Andy was seen standing straightly among the ruins with the paintbrush in his hand.

But Andy was engulfed by anger, which was indicated through his eyes. He walked towards Yongsheng Zhu and asked angrily, "Why did you ruin my drawing?"

Obviously, it was not Yongsheng Zhu's attack but his destroying on the painting that triggered Andy's anger.

People there were shocked and speechless because of Andy's words. He should have felt happy that he was still alive. He might have led a long life. Otherwise, he wouldn't walk to Yongsheng Zhu.

People there were shocked and speechless because of Andy's words. He should have felt happy.

"Andy, be serious! Just run!" Seeing Andy was alive, Jenny felt relieved. But his bigotry might lead to his death. Jenny didn't want to see Andy die for anything. So she shouted at Andy, hoping to stop him.

Andy stopped moving towards and looked at Jenny, saying in a serious manner, "I want you to know that I am the real Andrew."

Hearing these words, she was speechless. Why did he insist he was Andrew at such a critical time? Didn't he want to catch Yongsheng Zhu's attention?

Naturally, Yongsheng Zhu threw his eyes on Andy and asked in a deep voice, "You are Andrew?"

Jenny explained, "She is my ex-husband. Something is wrong with his mind. Don't mind his nonsense. "

Yongsheng Zhu didn't care about what Jenny said. He just looked at Andy and asked, "You are Andrew?"

Andy looked at Yongsheng Zhu and replied coldly, "Correctly, I am Andrew. Yongshou Zhu, Yongzun Zhu and Yuanba Zhu were all killed by me."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 239 Yongsheng Zhu was rethinking of Andy Wu.

Andy Wu's words were like a bomb dropping on the garden, instantly setting the place on fire. All the people in the garden were shocked by Andy. Everyone was discussing about him.

"Andy Wu must be a dumbass. How dared he talk like that in front of Yongsheng Zhu?"

"Yeah, it's really unbelievable. Isn't he trying to irritate Yongsheng deliberately?"

"He is looking for death."

"Yeah. Even though he is not Master Andrew, Yongsheng wouldn't let him go after hearing his words!"

"I would prefer him dead. He is just a black sheep, doing no good to us."

No one would believe Andy's words, everyone just thought he's being silly again.

Everyone knew that Yongsheng came for revenge on purpose. The deaths of Yongshou Zhu, Yongzun Zhu and Yuanba Zhu must be the taboo subject to him. However, Andy insisted that he was Master Andrew; he even said that he killed them in front of Yongsheng. This was obviously a provocation in Yongsheng's view. This kind of thing could only be done by someone as stupid as Andy Wu.

Hearing Andy's words, Yongsheng began to reexamine Andy Wu. He was staring at Andy as if he could see through Andy's body.

In the beginning, Yongsheng thought that Andy was just a psychopath, but just now, he had destroyed the entire stage. Andy was on the stage, even though he might not get hurt, he should be frightened. But the truth is, Andy was calm and confessed that he had killed his two brothers and nephew. All of these aroused Yongsheng's attention to Andy, and at the same time, he was thinking about killing Andy.

He gazed at Andy sharply and said, "How can you prove that all you said is true?"

Andy waved the brush in his hand and said bluntly, "My painting was almost finished, and once finished, it will naturally prove that my identity. However, you destroyed it."

Andy was still angry towards Yongsheng for destroying his painting.

When Jenny Xia saw that Andy was still being rude to Yongsheng, she immediately explained to Yongsheng, "Master Zhu, don't listen to his nonsense. His name is Andy Wu, he's a fool in Westplain City, not Master Andrew. Everyone here can prove it."

Jenny knew that she would surely die today, but Andy didn't have to. He's an innocent person who had nothing to do with the whole thing, he shouldn't get killed. So Jenny tried her best to explain to Yongsheng, hoping that he would let Andy go.

Yongsheng ignored Jenny, he was still staring at Andy. He wouldn't rule out any possibility. Because he knew very well that he didn't know anything about Master Andrew; he hadn't even bothered to investigate Master Andrew's true identity. Though the one he had killed today was

universally recognized as the real Master Andrew, Andy Wu suddenly jumped out and said that the one he killed was the fake one. This made Yongsheng feel embarrassed.

He couldn't help worrying that the one he had killed was an impostor, while his true enemy had not been punished.

After staring at Andy for a while, Yongsheng asked Andy in a deep voice, "You clearly know that I'm here to kill Andrew. Why did you admit that you are the true one? Aren't you afraid of death?"

Yongsheng really couldn't figure this out; even if Andy was the real Master Andrew, he shouldn't have come forward at this point, after all, Yongsheng had already killed a "Master Andrew", it was more reasonable for Andy to hide and try to avoid the conflict. But Andy acted in an opposite way, deliberately attracting his attention, which was incomprehensible to Yongsheng.

Andy answered Yongsheng's question frankly, "I won't die, because you can't defeat me."

Andy's words were filled with confidence. Even after witnessing how strong Yongsheng's power was, Andy still looked down on him.

Hearing this, Yongsheng looked Andy up and down in a more careful way. However, no matter how many times he observed, he couldn't see anything special about Andy, and he couldn't feel any powerful momentum at all.

Yongsheng went quiet for a moment, then asked again, "What makes you believe that I can't beat you?"

Andy replied calmly, "From your battle with the fake Andrew, I can see that you are not qualified to defeat me."

His words made the crowd complain again.

"Is he a paranoid? He is the best in the world in his delusion."

"Yeah, otherwise he wouldn't keep bullshitting!"

"It's possible, this fool probably believes he can beat Yongsheng Zhu, that's why he dares to provoke him again and again."

Many of the people felt that Andy must be too involved in his delusion, not only did he completely consider himself as Master Andrew, he also deluded himself that he was invincible. This idiot's mind was so strange that normal people couldn't understand it at all.

Yongsheng's expression also changed when he heard Andy's words. In martial arts, Yongsheng had always been confident, even if Andy was the real Master Andrew, The Grand Master, Yongsheng had the confidence to win. He was absolutely confident of defeating Master Andrew before his breakthrough in martial arts. Now he wouldn't even treat Master Andrew seriously.

But Andy was so certain that Yongsheng was inferior to him, which made Yongsheng very angry. Yongsheng shouted, "Now that you're so confident, come on, show me what you got."

Andy said indifferently, "I don't know how to control my power while fighting. I'm afraid that I might accidentally kill you."

Everyone was astonished by Andy's arrogance once again. Yongsheng Zhu was a Grand Master with monstrous strength, but Andy said he

could kill him easily. His paranoia seemed to be very serious, everyone is confused by him.

Even Jenny, had given up persuading him. Andy was too stubborn. Jenny knew that she couldn't stop him from seeking death.

Yongsheng finally ran out of patience, and he shouted harshly, "Cut the crap! Let's do it."

As soon as he finished talking, his power was violently released.

In an instant, the atmosphere of the garden abruptly changed, and the overwhelming momentum shrouded the entire world.

Everyone in the garden became stressed, and an aura of oppression invaded. The crowd couldn't help holding their breath and didn't dare to make any sound.

But Andy was as calm as before, he casually said to Yongsheng, "Then don't blame me for being rude."

After saying this, Andy moved abruptly, rushing towards Yongsheng.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 240 Jenny Xia committed suicide

All the people present were surprised to see Andy Wu dare to rush toward Yongsheng Zhu and his moves seemed professional. Everyone knew Yongsheng is terrible, especially at that moment. Yongsheng released his momentum and he was more like a daunting devil. It could be said that no one dared to approach Yongsheng in such a state but would rather to stay as far away from him as possible.

But Andy did attack Yongsheng. This made those who firmly believe Andy was doing a foolish thing doubt their thought. Did they misunderstand Andy? Is he really Master Andrew? Was it because he is good at martial arts, but not he was delusional that he didn't care about Yongsheng?

When everyone was confused, Andy rushed to Yongsheng. Without saying anything, Andy hit Yongsheng in the chest with his fist.

Bang!

With a muffled sound, Andy's fist fell flat on the body of Yongsheng.

However, Yongsheng didn't even frown and his body was steady and still. Andy's blow didn't have any effect on Yongsheng. Yongsheng felt Andy's blow was without real force, just like being bitten by a mosquito.

The atmosphere was suddenly frozen.

All the people were still, like stone carvings.

Two seconds later, the silent scene was filled with sarcasms.

"Fuck, my blow is more powerful than Andy's. How Andy dared to say he could kill Yongsheng?"

"Alas, just now I almost thought I misunderstood Andy. He is a big fool."

"Yes, he is so foolish. And he is a daredevil. He really stirred up a hornet's nest by attacking angry Yongsheng."

"I'm really speechless. Why such a person hasn't been killed long ago?"

Discussions and noise were everywhere.

But Andy couldn't hear any sound. He was completely lost in disbelief. He used all his strength to punch, but nothing came of it. Yongsheng was unscathed, but his arm was numb from the strength of the rebound.

"What's the matter? Why can't I release my internal force?" Andy murmured in disbelief and drew his fist back.

Andy didn't care about Yongsheng and his look has been calm previously. But now his face changed. He was shocked and panic. It was the first time that he was confused and panic.

A master is able to release internal force and a great master is able to condense the internal force into inner energy.

But at that moment, Andy's internal force seemed to be sealed off. He couldn't release it at all. He was as good as dead.

His eyes were full of doubts and he couldn't accept the fact.

The reason why Yongsheng wasted some time in talking with Andy was that he wanted to make sure whether Andy is Andrew. But until that moment, Yongsheng was sure that he had been cheated. Andy is a pure fool, just as Jenny Xia said.

Yongsheng was very angry that he, a great master, was fooled by a fool.

Yongsheng's eyes were red and all his momentum became fiercer and more domineering. He gnashed his teeth and said to Andy, "How dare you fool me?"

Yongsheng was extremely horrible at that time.

But Andy didn't pay any attention to Yongsheng. He was still in shock. He clutched his head as he tried to remember what had happened in the forbidden area of Wu family and mumbled blankly, "How did this happen? How did this happen?"

Yongsheng was all the more angry when he saw what Andy was like. He couldn't bear it any longer and roared with murderous rage, "Go to the hell!"

After saying that, Yongsheng lifted his foot and kicked Andy without hesitation.

Bang!

Andy was shocked and his mind was off guard. So he was kicked away by Yongsheng.

Yongsheng's kick seemed to have the power to destroy the world. Andy was kicked away high and far. Andy was like a shot put by someone. He flew through the air and the walls, and then crashed down on to the outside of the garden.

There was a mouthful of blood spouted by Andy.

All the people were silent.

Even a great master would not survive if he had been kicked by Yongsheng. Andy, who is not good at martial arts, would definitely be a dead person.

People were not sorry but joyful in seeing Andy come to such a dismal end. It seemed that Yongsheng had killed a pesky fly for them.

Only Jenny looked at the direction of the disappearance of Andy from a distance. Her expression was complex and her eyes were dim.

“

After a short silence, Yongsheng said to Jenny coldly, “OK, kill yourself now.”

Yongsheng was like the Death. As he asked Jenny to die, she had to die.

After hearing what Yongsheng said, Jenny suddenly came to her senses. She turned her head and looked desperately at her parents. Then she made up her mind and plunged the dagger in her hand into her heart. ..

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 241 A failed suicide

Qingzhi Xia and Guilan Huang were very scared when they saw Jenny Xia trying to kill herself. Guilan, in particular, screamed and cried.

Others were stunned. They held their breath and their hearts beat slightly faster.

Clang!

At that critical moment, an invisible inner energy hit the dagger in the hand of Jenny suddenly.

The dagger fell to the ground immediately.

“Who is there?” Yongsheng Zhu said with a heavy voice.

Ordinary people couldn't find what's strange. They could only see that Jenny's dagger had fallen off her hand, or it had fallen somewhat strangely. But Yongsheng knew that there was an invisible inner energy just now. Obviously, there was a great master hidden around here.

But there was no response to reply to what Yongsheng said. All was quiet and no sound could be heard.

Yongsheng squinted to look around and then said, "Why do you hide yourself? A true man doesn't hide himself in the dark."

Yongsheng's voice was very loud and echoed through the air.

But there was still no one answered him. It seemed that he was talking to the air.

Those present were confused and bewildered.

Someone couldn't help muttering, "What's going on?"

"I don't know. Is there a master hiding in the dark?"

"Jenny's dagger dropped suddenly just now. Was there someone who helped her?"

"I think so, but we are too weak to see anything unusual."

After waiting for a moment, Yongsheng was impatient as no one came out. Then he took out his cell phone and mad a call immediately.

When the phone was put through, he gave orders in a cold voice, "Search the perimeter of the villa."

Ordered by Yongsheng, the helicopter parked on the Panlong Mountain took off again. It flew to the sky and circled around the perimeter of the Flowing Garden Villa.

When the helicopter flew to the rear of the villa garden, a streak of inner energy bombed on the helicopter suddenly.

Bang!

The helicopter exploded immediately, as if had been hit by a bomb.

At the same time, Yongsheng sprang to his feet. He released his inner energy, which could destroy the sky and the earth, to the place outside the garden where the streak of inner energy had come.

Bang!

There was another loud noise. The flowers and trees there were destroyed by Yongsheng's inner energy.

After releasing the inner energy, Yongsheng fell back to the ground. As soon as he landed on the ground, he said to Jenny mercilessly, "Pick up the dagger and kill yourself."

Yongsheng asked Jenny to commit suicide again. It seemed that he no longer cared about the great master in the dark. In Yongsheng's opinion, no matter how powerful the great master is, he was certain to die after being attacked by the inner energy.

In a short space of time, Jenny's mood had gone through great ups and downs. Suicide is not easy. It takes a lot of courage and determination. It's a brave thing for her to plunge the dagger into her chest. She was so

desperate that she thought there was no possibility of life and she had to commit suicide.

However, at the most critical moment, her dagger was suddenly shot down by a force. Jenny failed in her suicide. At that moment, she felt she was rescued and she had the hope of living again.

But Yongsheng forced her to commit suicide shortly after the hope had been kindled.

It's not easy to commit suicide again. She almost broke down. She preferred to be killed by Yongsheng directly rather than stabbed herself again. It was too hard for her. She knew, however, that she had no room for bargain, and she dared not to defy Yongsheng's words. She could only bend down and pick up the dagger again.

Jenny held the dagger tightly and took a deep breath. Then she stabbed herself directly in the heart with the dagger.

Clang!

The same thing happened again. The dagger in her hand was beaten off again by another streak of invisible inner energy.

There was no sound.

Everyone was shocked. It was a weird scene, making people's hair prickled with fear.

Yongsheng was surprised and angry. He was surprised that the man in the dark didn't die. He was angry that the man provoked him again and again.

“What the hell are you doing?” Yongsheng howled to heaven with fists clenched tightly.

With this howl, Yongsheng’s momentum, which could destroy the world, burst out. His powerful aura was overwhelming.

When Yongsheng wielded his power, the hearts of all the people strained again. They were too frightened to breathe.

The atmosphere became heavy and horrible.

“You can’t kill Jenny.” Someone said in a low voice. The voice penetrated everything and shook the eardrums of everyone.

Everyone was shocked and they could feel that the person making that sound was extraordinary.

Yongsheng knew better that the man in the dark is of high inner energy and power. But he was not afraid of the man’s power, but was afraid that the man didn’t appear. Then he shouted to make a madcap provocation, “Don’t you want to save Jenny? Then come out and defeat me.”

No matter how powerful the master is, Yongsheng is not afraid. He is very confident in his own strength and believes he can fight against anyone.

No matter how Yongsheng provoked and called, the man in the dark, who seemed couldn’t be exposed to the light, didn’t appear.

Yongsheng was very angry. He bit his teeth and roared angrily, “You are a coward. Since you dare not come out, I will kill Jenny.”

After saying that, he raised his right hand and turned the palm upward. All of a sudden, a glowing ball of fire was formed in the palm of Yongsheng.

Everyone had seen with their own eyes how powerful this sun-like fireball was. It was the fireball that killed Andrew.

As soon as the fireball formed, Yongsheng immediately threw it to Jenny.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 242 The Man from the Sky

Hearts of all people present trembled again, they thought that Jenny Xia would die for sure.

Jenny Xia was overwhelmed by terror, a moment ago she thought she should let Yongsheng Zhu kill her instead of commit suicide. Yet, killed by this dreadful fireball which made her shocked and panicked was too horrible for Jenny Xia, she couldn't even imagine it. She was so terrified that her eyes were filled with despair and fear.

However, when the fireball formed by inner energy was about to hit Jenny, a strong ray of inner energy shot across the sky and hit the fireball.

Suddenly, the fireball that formed by inner energy disappeared.

Jenny was once again being saved from death, she made a narrow escape.

"What?"

People present all dumbfounded, nobody don't know how powerful the fireball hit from Yongsheng Zhu is, that's unstoppable and invincible, even though a master like Master Andrew couldn't resist this fireball and died distressingly in an instant. However, a ray of inner energy shot across the air could make this fireball disappear, that's unbelievable. People could never imagine it.

Not to mention others, even Yongsheng himself shocked as well. This made him certain that the person who hid in the dark has mighty power.

At this moment, Yongsheng was lit up. He was irritated entirely. He gained an ever-stronger momentum that even his eyes were red. He shouted, "No one could stop me killing Jenny Xia!"

With a roar, a strong wind suddenly broke here.

The powerful airstream suddenly blew from everywhere, gravel, weeds and dead woods all rolled up by the strong wind.

Someone even couldn't open their eyes or stand still due to the strong wind, more people fell on the ground, someone even bleeding because of hit by rolling stones.

In an instant, the whole garden was in a chaos. Scream, cry and wail continued being heard.

The large garden was as if a hell on earth.

Qingzhi Xia seeing the chaos, he couldn't hesitate anymore, he rushed to Jenny's side and shouted, "Run!"

How could Yongsheng let Jenny run away, when Qingzhi Xia tried to help Jenny escape, he finally made his move.

"A volley of thousand swords!" Yongsheng yelled, and then he pushed his hands forward heavily.

Immediately, Yongsheng shaped his inner energy into countless sharp swords flew toward Jenny, Qingzhi Xia and many terrified people in the garden.

A Volley of Thousand Swords is a kind of extremely powerful and lethal martial arts, once anyone used this, many deaths and injuries would be caused. It can lead to numerous deaths, and bodies would strew around the ground.

Yongsheng was intended to kill Andrew and Jenny, yet that fool Andy played him before which made him irritated, now a man hid in the dark tried to stop him from killing Jenny, Yongsheng was completely raged now.

He was so desperate that he used A Volley of Thousand Swords without even thinking, he didn't care whether he would hurt innocent people or not.

Seeing thousands of swords formed by inner energy coming through, people got panicked and freaked, everyone lost their mind in order to survive, they pushed and shoved each other, many people failed and being stamped by others, scream and wail filled the whole garden.

Everything was in a chaos and was too terrible to see.

However, when everything was out of control, when the wind was rising and clouds were scudding, an Eight Trigrams formed in the sky above the garden.

It was not a very big Eight Trigrams, yet lighted up the whole garden.

Suddenly, hovering winds stopped, sands, weeds, leaf and all things fell to the ground.

Even those countless swords formed by inner energy were nowhere to be found under the Eight Trigrams.

At once, the chaotic garden returned to peace, and people who were freaked and scurrying all stopped. Everyone raised their head to look at the Eight Trigrams in the sky, and their eyes were shining due to the light.

Yongsheng also glanced at the Eight Trigrams above.

Yongsheng knew that this Eight Trigrams was formed by inner energy as well, yet it was so powerful that it could break his A Volley of Thousand Swords in a second.

This fact was too unbelievable that made Yongsheng dumbfounded, but he was not pleased and looked mutinous.

In a second, all the inner energy inside Yongsheng's body broke out at once.

His right hand clenched in fist tightly, and then pushed his fist toward his head, in the meantime he shouted out loud, "Break!"

It was seen that a destructive inner energy came through from Yongsheng's right hand, it rose up into the sky and struck at the Eight Trigrams that was above his head.

At the same moment, the Eight Trigrams also moved, it went down straightly and falling sharply.

The wave made of inner energy that Yongsheng struck out collided with the falling Eight Trigrams in the air.

In an instant, Yongsheng's inner energy dissipated without a trace, while the Eight Trigrams was unaffected, it continued to fall towards Yongsheng so fast. This Eight Trigrams was like a giant five-finger shaped mountain that pressed down on Yongsheng.

Powerful inner energy completely enveloped Yongsheng.

At this moment, Yongsheng, who had always been arrogant and conceited, suddenly changed his face, and fear flashed in his eyes. As the Eight Trigrams was about to hit his head, Yongsheng tried his best to held up his hands, and a strong shield formed by inner energy appeared above his head immediately.

However, no matter how strong this shield was, it was still unable to stop the declining Eight Trigrams.

Bang!

The Eight Trigrams passed through Yongsheng's shield and smashed onto the ground.

A deep pit patterned by the Eight Trigrams which was about four or five meters in diameter appeared on the ground where Yongsheng stood before.

Yongsheng, on the other hand, lay in the pit paralyzed without any move.

The invincible Yongsheng had finally died. Everyone was shocked.

At this moment, a man came from the sky like a celestial god, slowly landed on the ground.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 243 The Hades King

He came from the sky, like a celestial god, and after his landing on the ground, he stood upright proudly that looked like a dazzling sun, as if all the light in this world had gathered on him, he looked so shining and radiant.

He arrived with the glory of justice, he restored peace to this hell on earth, he subjugated the unrivaled Yongsheng Zhu, he was the savior who saved the world.

The attention of all people in the garden were attracted by this man who came from the sky, and they all stared at him in stunned silence.

He dressed in a pure white robe and he has a long silvery white hair, which made him look like glowing. The skin on his face was also so white and incomparably smooth. His hands, however, were wrinkled and extremely wizened, with only a layer of wrinkled skin wrapped around the bones, which was simply the hands of a weather-beaten bony old man. But he looked so young. Therefore, no one could tell what his real age was.

After a brief silence, there were sparse discussions in low voice.

"Who is this man? Why did he fall straight from the sky?"

"I don't know, could he be an immortal?"

"Whoever he is, he's definitely a peerless master, faced him, even Yongsheng Zhu is vulnerable."

"Yeah, such a powerful man, Yongsheng Zhu, died just like that, this master is just too mighty!"

"He didn't even show himself, but he broke Yongsheng Zhu's attacks and overwhelmed him with that Eight Trigrams formed by inner energy easily, this person is truly unfathomable."

Everyone's shocked entirely, Yongsheng Zhu was already an invincible existence in everyone's heart, but either the fireball or the A Valley of Thousand Sword from Yongsheng Zhu was dissolved by this master in the air, and he was able to defeat Yongsheng Zhu easily, it could be seen how extraordinary he was!

People here basically didn't know him, but everyone could feel that this master was like an immortal.

Jenny Xia also didn't know this person at all, so she was even stranger, why did he save herself several times?

As for Yongsheng Zhu who had fallen in the pit, he injured heavily, however, no matter how heavy the injury was, it was still within Yongsheng Zhu's tolerance.

Yongsheng's resistance to attack was considered the top level within the Grand Kungfu Masters, he adjusted for a moment and jumped up from the pit immediately.

He leapt to the ground, then looked straight at the white-robed man and questioned in an angry voice, "Who are you?"

The white-robed man opened his lips slightly and said in a low voice, "I don't remember what my name is, but others call me the Hades King."

His voice was soft and his tone was unconcerned.

But, to people present, his words were like a thunder that shook everyone's heart, and all of their faces changed greatly, their eyes filled with incomparable shock and excitement.

"He, he's the Hades King?"

"Oh my god, I can't believe I can see the Hades King, he is the Dean of the Hades School!"

"Yeah, I can't believe I'm lucky enough to meet this person who only exists in legends."

"Ah, I'm so excited, I can actually meet the Hades King in my lifetime, oh my god, am I dreaming!"

The Hades School is a magical existence, the school has already become completely famous in Jiangdong, the Xia family being slaughtered by the assassination team of the Hades School has caused a sensation in the whole province, and the legends about the Hades School have been spread thoroughly. Therefore, now not only the underworld, even ordinary people also know the name of the Hades School.

In Jiangdong, no one doesn't know about the Hades School.

As for the Hades King, he was the founder of the Hades School and the only Dean of the Hades School ever.

The Hades School is a divine domain that ordinary people couldn't have access to, it contained countless masters, experts, quite a few Grand Kungfu Masters, and not to mention a large number of Kungfu Masters.

In today's society, a Kungfu Master is an existence that everyone revered, and a Grand Master even possesses supreme status and power, and is the one that people look up to. But the Hades King, he had actually created a Hades School that could cultivate Grand Kungfu Masters and Kungfu Masters, what did that mean? Meaning that in today's society, the vast majority of powerful people that everyone feared were willing to follow his orders. He was the best king, a true divine being.

The meaning of the name "Hades King" was beyond anyone's imagination.

It was said that he was the strongest state of human being, and he possessed unparalleled force and energy.

He is the supreme existence and the symbol of the immortal as well!

However, although the name of Hades King reverberates like thunder, but so far, few people have actually met the Hades King. The Hades School has been existed for many years, but the Dean Hades King rarely showed up in public, and some even thought he was dead. His mystery and power are both an unfathomable riddle, but everyone knows that the name Hades King means untouchable.

Jenny heard everyone was talking about the Hades King, her heart was beating quickly, it was an involuntary nervousness and excitement, to Jenny, the Hades School was a terrifying existence, of course the Dean of the Hades School was even more dreadful to her.

But while she was afraid, she was also deeply confused, she knew that the Hades School's assassination team, including teachers and students, was almost wiped out in her own home. This matter, the deaths of these thirty people, was absolutely related to herself. But now, the Dean of the Hades School not only didn't avenge the deaths of the people of his school, but even saved herself instead, he insisted to save her several times, this really made Jenny feel puzzled.

She looked deeply at that mysterious and terrifying Hades King, her eyes were full of complexity.

Everyone was shocked by the name Hades King.

Even Yongsheng, who was arrogant and supercilious, changed his face after hearing the name Hades King. Although he had been in seclusion for many years, he had heard of the great Hades King. It could be said that everyone in the underground world knew the Hades King, he was the Heavenly God who was revered by all the people in the underground, and when he was famous, Yongsheng hadn't even been born yet. Facing such a god-like existence, Yongsheng didn't even dare to make a fuss.

After being stunned for a few seconds, Yongsheng spoke again, he changed to a slightly cautious and humble tone, and asked Hades King puzzlingly, "My brother Yongshou Zhu is from the Hades School, I came here today to avenge his death, as the Dean of the Hades School, why did you stop me killing Jenny?"

Hades King said leisurely and coldly, "Why do I need to explain to you?"

A flippant statement, simple and crisp, but overbearing!

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 244 Qingzhi Xia died

As a Grand Kungfu Master with enormous power, Yongsheng Zhu has his arrogance, he should be feared and looked up to, but Hades King was not polite to him at all, and even didn't show any respect to him, this made Yongsheng Zhu very unpleasant. Yet due to the identity and status of Hades King, he didn't get angry, but he's already discontented. He questioned Hades King, "My middle brother lost his life for your Hades School, and now you, the Dean, won't avenge his death, but you even protect his enemy, are you doing the right thing for my middle brother?"

Hades King didn't change his face at all, he responded faintly faced Yongsheng Zhu's questioning, "Yongshou Zhu died because of his incompetence, there's no one to blame."

Hearing this, Yongsheng Zhu could no longer contain his anger, he looked at Hades as if his eyes were spewing fire and said sternly, "Since the Dean don't care whether the people in his own school died or not, then I can only do it myself. No one can stop me from taking revenge today!"

Hades King's attitude made Yongsheng extremely angry, his brother Yongshou shed his sweat and blood for the Hades School, but Hades King regarded his brother as a worthless ant, and unconcerned about the life of his brother, how could Yongsheng endure this. Even though he knew that Hades King was invincible, he wasn't afraid. He's going to take his revenge today, and even the Hades King couldn't stop him.

When Hades King saw that Yongsheng was still stubborn, he didn't show any different expression, he just said coldly, "Considering that Yongshou

served me for many years, I've given you a chance not to kill you, but if you still persist in your determination, don't blame me for being rude!"

Yongsheng's an arrogant person, he suffered from Hades King previously and that made him upset, but he regarded Hades King as a respected predecessor, so he endured that. But Hades King was merciless and rude to him, even ignored him completely, and insisted on preventing him from taking revenge. Yongsheng couldn't stand it any longer, he stared at Hades King hostilely and said sternly, "Since your Hades School treated my brother unfairly, then I will find justice for him!"

After that, Yongsheng rushed fiercely that his body was like an arrow off the string, carrying brisk and abundant inner energy, sprinting for Hades King.

Yongsheng rushed too fast, and as his body moved, a gust of wind also blew as if the air filled with earth-shaking desire to kill.

At this moment, Yongsheng was completely exploded, his wind-swept inner energy kept rising, so strong that as if he had turned into a tornado that swept towards Hades King furiously.

The momentum was so fierce and terrifying that bystanders who stood far away couldn't help but back off because of the tumbling airstream. Everyone realized that Yongsheng was furious, and they suddenly became tense.

However, Hades King remained tranquil as if nothing had happened, he stood in where he was calmly. While Yongsheng's attack and momentum was so fierce, Hades King remained peaceful as if it wasn't him that Yongsheng tried to attack.

It wasn't until Yongsheng almost approaching him that Hades King spoke out coldly, "You are digging your own grave."

As he spoke, he raised his right hand lightly, then extended his index finger and gently stroked it into the air.

Swoosh!

A shimmering silvery sword formed of inner energy broke out from the fingertips of Hades King that shivering through the air and striking straight at Yongsheng.

Hiss!

The next second, the sound of a sharp sword slicing through the skin being heard.

Yongsheng, who was rushing, his head separated from his body instantly.

The sharp sword formed by Hades King's inner energy directly cut off Yongsheng's head, and his body still fixed on the running posture when his head fell to the ground.

The blood-soaked head rolled on the ground a few times before stopped, and Yongsheng's widely open eyes still filled with incredulous.

Immediately afterwards, Yongsheng's body thumped down and smashed onto the ground.

Everyone was shocked, everyone's eyes were filled with horror.

Some little girls were so frightened that they almost fainted, people with hearts issues almost directly passed out, this scene was so dreadful that everyone was again frightened and hard to believe what they saw.

Yongsheng was a super-powerful Grand Kungfu Master, and when he's angry he could be even more terrifying, yet Hades King only waved his fingertips gently, then Yongsheng's head and body was separated.

Hades King's power is beyond imagination!

All of them could not imagine. They only heard some legends about Hades before, but today everyone could witness the legend of Hades King.

The power of Hades King frightened everyone.

The death of Yongsheng shocked everyone.

Everyone was dumbfounded, and there was a dead silence.

At this time, Hades King moved, he suddenly walked slowly towards Jenny Xia.

Jenny Xia's face was ghastly pale. Normally speaking, Yongsheng's death would have made her feel relieved, yet she didn't, she only felt horrified. Especially this moment, seeing Hades King approaching, Jenny was even more nervous and frightened. Although Hades King saved her, but she's afraid of Hades King, feeling that he was an existence which was more terrifying than a demon.

Qingzhi Xia was standing next to Jenny, and his legs trembled when he saw Hades King approaching. For students of the Hades School, Hades King was the god they worshipped. As soon as they walked in the gate of

the Hades School, they could see a statue of Hades King, and they all filled with deep respect when seeing that statue. Anyone from the Hades School all have deep reverence for Hades King, Qingzhi Xia had spent many years in the Hades School, but this was the first time he had seen Hades King personally.

When Hades King stopped near them, Qingzhi Xia could no longer stand still.

Plonk!

Qingzhi Xia dropped to his knees in front of Hades King, he buried his head and spoke to Hades King with sincerity and fear, "Student of the Hades School, Qingzhi Xia. Greetings, your majesty."

Hades King looked at Qingzhi Xia with cold eyes and said indifferently, "You are not a student of the Hades School."

Qingzhi looked up abruptly and explained, "I am a student of assassination team in Hades School, your majesty."

Hades King said in a low voice, "Not anymore."

After saying that, Hades King snapped his finger.

A laser blazed towards Qingzhi. In the next second, the laser directly penetrated through Qingzhi's forehead.

Poof!

A hole appeared in Qingzhi's forehead, from which blood soared out. At the same time, Qingzhi's body fell on the ground.

He died.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 245 Andy Wu disappeared.

To Hades King, killing a person was as easy as like killing chickens. It was as easy as pie.

Qingzhi Xia , who had just been alive and well, was suddenly killed by Hades King without warning.

This scene was so shocking that everyone in the garden were deeply astonished again. Most of them hadn't get over the horror of Yongsheng Zhu's death, and now another tragedy happened. They were trembling, and an invisible force made them feel like being suffocated. The atmosphere, in an instant, became heavy and tense.

Jenny Xia, Guilan Huang, and the Xia family were all stunned, unable to regain their consciousness.

The whole garden lapsed into silence.

"Dad!"

A moment later, Jenny was the first one who realized what had happened, and she immediately got down to Qingzhi, crying and shouting.

This misfortune happened too unexpectedly, Jenny could hardly bear it. She was in great sorrow and couldn't help wailing. Though her father hadn't been around for many years and they didn't spend much time together, Qingzhi was a good father to her. From the moment that he

decided to rush to Haizhou Stadium to save Jenny's life, he took on the responsibility of being a father. Jenny respected her father from the bottom of her heart. But suddenly, her father died so tragically in front of her, Jenny couldn't stand it, her heart was broken, she couldn't stop crying.

Jenny's cries woke up her family, and immediately, Guilan ran to her husband and cried out, "Qingzhi!"

Guilan hasn't got time to celebrate that her daughter was saved. This man who saved her daughter had killed her husband already. Guilan instantly felt that her world was collapsing. And once again she suffered the pain of losing her husband, which was even worse than the last time. She was crying like a desperate child.

The old lady, who had witnessed her son's tragic death, suddenly fainted on the spot after a brief moment of shock.

The large garden resounded with the cries of Guilan and Jenny.

The garden was full of grief and sorrow.

Hades King stood indifferently by their side, he didn't give Jenny time to be sad. He gazed at Jenny who was crying in grief. Then faintly commanded, "Take her away."

Immediately, Changsheng Li brought his men and arrested Jenny.

Guilan stopped crying when she saw this, she was completely confused, Changsheng was obviously Master Andrew's men in her view. And Master Andrew had killed more than thirty people from Hades School. It was reasonable to say that Master Andrew and Hades School were deadly foes. How could Changsheng Li obey Hades King's order?

Guilan couldn't figure it out, so she immediately asked to Changsheng, "Mr Li, why are you capturing my daughter?"

Hades King turned his eyes toward Guilan.

Guilan, seeing Hades King was looking at her, instantly kept her mouth shut. Hades King, with just one look, was extremely terrifying. Guilan felt that she was about to die, and didn't dare to move. Even though she cared about her daughter and hated Hades King's guts, she didn't dare to speak anymore.

After arresting Jenny, Changsheng took people to the back of the Flowing Garden Villa and searched the place inch by inch.

An hour later, Changsheng came to the top of Panlong Mountain and reported to Hades King, "Your Majesty, Andy Wu is missing."

In the evening, Qingzhou City, Jiangdong Province.

In a large Chinese wooden mansion, a dirty man was lying on the bed.

This man is Andy Wu.

Andy slowly opened his eyes and saw a girl with a lollipop in her mouth. The girl was about seventeen or eighteen years old, and she looked very attractive and cute. She was the type of girls who have the lingering charm.

However, Andy didn't pay attention to the girl's appearance, he glanced at her and then looked around.

As soon as the girl saw that Andy woke up, she immediately shouted, "Grandpa, come on, he's awake."

Soon, an old man with white hair walked inside the cabin. He went straight to the bed and examined Andy's condition briefly.

After examining Andy, he said in a gentle voice, "You're fine now, but you were badly hurt before, so you must stay in bed for a few days."

Andy was at a loss, he asked, "Who are you guys?"

The white-haired old man explained, "My name is Yan Zhuge, and this is my granddaughter, Qingqing Zhuge."

Yan Zhuge is considered a big shot in Qingzhou City, even in the entire Jiangdong Province. His family is also extraordinary.

There are three great families in Jiangdong, the Zhu family, the Ouyang family, and the Zhuge family.

The Zhuge family is a traditional family known for its Chinese medicine. The family members of Zhuge family are good at medical skills from generation to generation. This is why the Zhuge family is famous in Jiangdong Province.

And Yan Zhuge, was the old master of the Zhuge family. Now Yan has retired, he often traveled around the world with his granddaughter, Qingqing Zhuge. He had encountered with Andy several times before.

However, it had always been him who had noticed Andy, and Andy had never noticed him. Hence, Andy didn't know him at all.

"Where am I?" Andy paused and asked again.

Yan simply replied, "This is my home."

Andy continued to ask, "Why am I here?"

Qingqing, who was on the other side, couldn't help rolling her eyes and mumbled, "Yongsheng Zhu hurt you seriously in the Flowing Garden Villa, my grandfather and I saved you and took you back."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 246 A martial arts wizard

Having just woken up, Andy was still in a state of confusion. Only now after hearing Qingqing Zhuge's words did Andy suddenly remember the incident at the Flowing Garden Villa. He immediately asked, "How's Jenny?"

Yan Zhuge returned truthfully, "After we saved you, we left Panlong Mountain. I don't know what happened in the villa after that."

Yan Zhuge's visit to the Flowing Garden villa was entirely to see what was going on. He had always thought that Andy was extraordinary, and he knew that Jenny was Andy's wife. After he heard that Jenny was going to marry Master Andrew, he took his granddaughter with him to the wedding venue. He also witnessed the whole process from Andy's appearance to being kicked away by Yongsheng Zhu.

Everyone else thought Andy was an idiot, but Yan Zhuge always thought that Andy was not. After Andy was kicked flying, Yan Zhuge found the unconscious Andy and brought him home.

"I'm going to save Jenny." Andy was now most worried about Jenny. Yongsheng would never let Jenny go and he must kill her. He was very afraid that something had happened to Jenny and he had to save her.

After that, Andy got out of the bed.

However, as soon as Andy got out of bed, he fell to the ground. His legs didn't have the strength to support his body at all. He couldn't even stand up.

Yan Zhuge saw this, and he immediately helped Andy from the ground to the bed, and advised, "Don't move, you are still not recovered from your injuries. You must have a rest, or else you will really become crippled."

The kick that Yongsheng had kicked Andy flying was extremely powerful. If it wasn't for Andy's strong physical ability of withstanding and Yan's superb medical skills, Andy would have died. It was a complete miracle that he was still alive now.

Not only did Andy lose his martial arts, but even he was almost crippled. This blow was a very big for Andy. He had always been arrogant and confident, and the biggest source of his confidence was his martial arts. But now that he had become like this, which was even more unacceptable than taking his life.

Andy couldn't care about himself at the moment; he was most worried about Jenny. He had to go to Jenny, so he tried again to get up, but in the end he couldn't.

"Don't struggle. If Yongsheng Zhu really wants to kill Jenny, it's too late for you to go there now. I'll have someone find out what's going on there for you." Yan faintly said.

Andy certainly knew that even if he still had his martial arts, it would definitely be too late for him to go there and save Jenny now, and now his own martial arts was all gone. The more he knew this, the more worried he became. However he couldn't act on his own, he could only weakly say, "Thank you."

Yan Zhuge slightly comforted Andy with a few words and left the cabin with his granddaughter

Arriving in the courtyard outside the cabin, Qingqing spoke to her grandfather, "Grandpa, it seems that this man is not normal. And the people of the Westernplain City say he's a fool, I also think he's not normal, otherwise he wouldn't have to pretend to be Master Andrew. Why would you want to help someone like that?"

Yan Zhuge said calmly, "How can a man who can stay in the Room Heaven of the Wolong Mountain Resort and defeat Shade be a fool? I've never misjudged anyone. Andy's bones are amazing; I think he must be a martial arts wizard."

The Zhuge Family has been practicing Traditional Chinese medicine for generations and has always stayed out of the affairs of the world. Yan Zhuge is even more non-controversial with the secular world. This time, Yan saved Andy only because he valued him very much. He didn't want such a martial arts wizard to die prematurely.

Qingqing was still puzzled, "If he was really as mysterious as you say, why would his wife divorce him? Why does everyone in Westplain City say he's a fool?"

Yan shook his head and said, "I don't know about that."

As the grandparents were speaking, a group of people broke into the Zhuge Family's mansion. They had come to the mortal world like demons from hell. As soon as they entered the mansion, they massacred the people of Zhuge Family.

Suddenly, blood and corpses were everywhere. All sorts of miserable screams resounded through the Zhuge Family's mansion.

In an instant, the originally peaceful and tranquil Zhuge Family was reduced to a miserable hell on earth.

"What's going on?" Qingqing heard the commotion. She immediately turned pale and spoke in panic.

Yan frowned and said deeply, "Go and take a look."

They had just taken a few steps when suddenly a person flew over from the sky and stood in front of Yan.

Once he landed on the ground, he let out a voice that could not be doubted, "Hand over Andy."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 247 The Intelligence Group of Hades School

The middle-aged man who had suddenly appeared and descended from the sky was in a silver robe and with a strong aura. He had a chiseled face and sharp features, and the ferocity between his brows was signaling that he wasn't here with good intentions.

Instantly, Yan Zhuge and Qingqing Zhuge paused. The man in a silver robe was standing in their way like a great mountain, bringing them a strong sense of oppression.

Stern-faced, Yan Zhuge looked at the man in silver robe in his eyes and asked, "Who are you?"

"I'm the leader of the Intelligence Group of Hades School, Yuan Zhao." the man replied slowly, his voice cold.

Hades School could be divided into eight large groups, among which the Intelligence Group was the most crucial.

The leader of the Intelligence Group acted as a teacher of the Intelligence Group.

Like a great ship sailing in the sea, Hades School had been getting more and more powerful over time. The ship, which had been recruiting more and more crew members and undertaking more and more responsibility, had become an existence without a match.

As the most crucial part of Hades School, the Intelligence Group took on the role of the sails in the ship. Intelligence gathering, intelligence analysis and information aggregation were all of vital importance to Hades School, and every action the Intelligence Group took was determining the direction that the ship was heading in.

For its important functions, no mistake was allowed in any of their missions, which created a demand for members with exceptional competence and a cautious mind. Each student selected into the Intelligence Group was not only a superb fighter, but was also with a keen sense of information as well as outstanding analysis skills. As for the

teachers of the Intelligence Group, their abilities of all aspects were definitely more extraordinary.

As a teacher of the Intelligence Group, Yuan Zhao's powerfulness was beyond doubt. Each teacher from the eight largest groups of Hades School was at the level of a Grand Master, and Yuan Zhao was the top one among them.

The moment he spoke, more than forty trainees of the Intelligence Group quickly crowded around, standing behind Yuan Zhao.

These trainees were all like ruthless executioners, carrying a pungent smell of fresh blood. With their hands stained with blood, they were still filled with murderous intent.

Just then, the current clan leader of Zhuge clan, Yao Zhuge, accompanied by many guards and a gang of powerhouses of Zhuge clan, arrived at the scene in a fury.

"How dare you slaughter my people! I ..." Yao Zhuge thundered to Yuan Zhao's group on his arrival, his eyes crimson with rage.

Not recognizing this gang of people, Yao Zhuge had no idea of why these guys were slaughtering his families. He just simply fell into a rage when hearing the news that someone had broken into his clan and killed wantonly.

Before Yao Zhuge could finish his words, Yan Zhuge raised his hand to stop Yao Zhuge and looked at Yuan Zhao in his eyes. "You guys are coming for Andy Wu?" he asked, his voice stern.

Yuan Zhao replied coldly: "That's right."

On hearing this, Yan Zhuge's heart sank within him. He had never thought that a good deed he did would bring such a disaster to his clan. Medical practitioners always took saving people's lives as their own tasks, so did Yan Zhuge. He had no intention to engage in the fights of the underworld, but he would give a helping hand when it was not difficult for him.

For Yan Zhuge, his first encounter with Andy Wu was impressive. It was at that time that he decided that Andy Wu was a person with a promising future. Hence, he didn't want Andy Wu to die at such a young age, and then saved Andy Wu's life. However, how could he imagine that there was an enmity between Andy Wu and Hades School? Zhuge clan had always been standing aloof from worldly affairs, but this time, they made enemies of Hades School for no reason.

Yan Zhuge's heart was extremely heavy. He bitterly regretted his rashness, but at the same time resented Hades School for its ruthlessness and inhumanity. He stared fiercely into Yuan Zhao's eyes, with his teeth clutched, "If you want Andy Wu, you could have talked straight with me. Why do you start to slaughter my families on your arrival?"

Bang!

Hardly had Yan Zhuge's voice faded away when Yuan Zhao suddenly waved his hand. Immediately, a bunch of inner energy shot out, knocking heavily onto Yao Zhuge's body.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 248 The Massacre

This Inner Energy from Yuan Zhao, was ferocious and powerful, making Yao Zhuge bleed from his mouth, nose and ears immediately.

Yao fell to the ground and died in front of his family.

This scene was so abrupt that people of the Zhuge family were instantly frozen. They were horrified and astonished, with eyes wide open.

"Dad!" Qingqing Zhuge was the first one to move after the accident, and she was wailing in shock and grief as she collapsed next to her father.

Yao Zhuge was Yan Zhuge's son and the current leader of the Zhuge family. Yao was impeccable both in medical skills and virtue. However, such a perfect person was easily killed by Yuan Zhao, which deeply irritating Yan Zhuge.

Yan's eyes turned red as he stared at Yuan intensely and said in shock and anger, "Why did you kill my son?"

Yuan answered peacefully and slowly, "I just want you to know that the lives of your Zhuge family are worthless in my eyes, and I can kill you all if I want to! "

A cruel and ruthless man. This was Yuan Zhao.

Yan started traveling all around after he retired. He had seen all kinds of people, but he had never seen a demon like Yuan Zhao, and his anger instantly reached the boiling point.

Actually, Yan was also a Kungfu Master. Zhuge family, as a Chinese medical family, could be ranked only second to the Zhu Family in Jiangdong Province, was mainly because of Yan.

In Jiangdong, it was rare enough for a family to have a Kungfu Master.

However, in front of Yuan Zhao, a Grand Kungfu Master, Yan was not qualified to challenge him. Though he was furious, he couldn't do anything about it, he could only explain to Yuan with his hatred burying in his heart, "I did save Andy Wu, but I didn't know that he was Hades School's enemy. You shouldn't kill my people. We are innocent."

Yuan looked impassively and said, "I don't care why you would save Andy Wu, but it is because of your behavior that our time got wasted. You did something wrong, you have to pay for it."

Yan was good-tempered and didn't get angry easily, but at this moment, he was so furious that he was trembling. He shouted angrily, "How can you reconcile it to your conscience?"

Yuan gradually became impatient, he didn't want to talk nonsense with Yan anymore, so he directly ordered, "Kill them all and find out Andy Wu!"

More than 40 members from the Intelligence Group were standing behind Yuan, they immediately launched attack to people of Zhuge family after receiving Yuan's order.

A majority of these members were Kungfu Masters. Hence, this team was certainly formidable.

As for the Zhuge family, Yan was the only one who was Kungfu Master. Facing the Intelligence Group, they were not able to fight back and could only be slaughtered. In an instant, the members of the Zhuge Family were massacred by Intelligence Group. The smell of blood filled the whole place.

The Zhuge family, was experiencing the worst catastrophe in its history. People couldn't help crying and screaming. They were dying and suffering one after another.

Yan was also defeated under the siege of several Kungfu Masters and finally fell to the ground.

The Zhuge family was destroyed, and the entire mansion seemed to have become a slaughter-house.

At this moment, a wooden house in the mansion suddenly exploded, and an amazing Inner Energy rose up into the sky.

The strong vibration shocked everyone. And the Intelligence Group members, who were on a killing spree, stopped suddenly.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 249 Zhuge Family's Mansion

The Zhuge Family's mansion is a huge old mansion containing more than twenty large and small courtyards. The courtyard that Yan Zhuge and the others were currently living in now was the backyard of the entire mansion.

This back courtyard contained a courtyard as well as several wooden houses which were similar to wards where Zhuge Family usually housed these patients they treated

The wooden house that exploded right now was where one of the patients was staying. However, this wooden house was considered the Zhuge Family's forbidden area where people were not allowed to enter it.

In an instant, everyone in the courtyard turned their attention to the exploding wooden house.

The entire house had collapsed into a pile of ruins. In the midst of the ruins was standing a man without a shirt on with his hands and feet chained with metal chains.

This man had a very strange appearance. His hair was extremely bushy. His very long hair covered his entire face, making it impossible for anyone to see his face at all. The hair on his body was also very long and extremely dense. At first glance, he didn't look like a person but like a gorilla that hadn't evolved into human.

This strange, long-haired man was from the Zhuge Family and his name was Xiong Zhuge

The Zhuge Family engaged in Traditional Chinese Medicine. Their family had saved countless people over the generations, but there was one person whose illness no one in their family could heal.

This person was Xiong Zhuge who was Yan Zhuge's brother.

However, not many people in the Zhuge Family knew Xiong's existence, because he was a very terrifying freak. He had a strange disease since birth. His body had very long hairs from top to bottom, and he was extremely bloodthirsty. He never ate grains and only drank blood. If it was blood, no matter what animal blood it was, he would eat it. He just relied on the blood of animals to sustain his life.

It was reasonable to say that such a monster should not live in this world. However, Yan Zhuge's mother had died in childbirth while giving birth to Xiong. His mother's last wish was for his father to take care of Xiong.

Yan's father was very obedient to his wife and Xiong was his own son, so he couldn't bear to kill him, so he always thought of curing his son's strange disease.

In order to cure Xiong, Yan's father delved into medical books almost every day, but in the end he was unable to cure Xiong until his death.

Yan also had exhausted his efforts for his younger brother after becoming the head of the family, but there was nothing he could do about Xiong's illness.

This strange illness of Xiong never got better and even his fierce beastly nature was getting worse. He needed to take medicine every day in order to stabilize his mood.

Xiong had lived in a dark wooden house for sixty years since his birth by drinking blood and taking medicine.

Today, for the first time in his life, he saw daylight.

Xiong who was accustomed to darkness was suddenly exposed to daylight, and he instantly went mad. He fiercely raised his head and roared loudly.

His roar shook the heavens and was terrifyingly horrifying. His grotesque image was even creepier, and his strength was fiercely powerful, like a hurricane blowing. The crowd of members from the Intelligence Group of Hades School couldn't help but feel a strong sense of oppression.

Even the arrogant, unstoppable Yuan Zhao's expression changed as he felt Xiong's powerful strength.

"How can there be a Great Master in your family?" Yuan Zhao stared at the terrifyingly imposing Xiong and asked Yan.

Although the Zhuge Family was the second Family in Jiangdong Province, it was far from the first Family, the Zhu Family. It was not surprising that the Zhu family had a great master, but the fact that the Zhuge Family had a great master really shocked Yuan Zhao.

"Damn it, that's terrible." Yan who was lying on the ground ignored Yuan's question. He just stared at Xiong in a daze and mumbled in despair.

When Yuan heard the words, he looked at Yan and asked in a stern voice, "Who is he?"

Yan looked towards Yuan and bitterly accused, "It's all your fault. If you don't kill my family members and make my family full of blood, my brother would not become so terrifying. He has no sense; he would just kill any people."

Yan knew Xiong best. He knew that not only did his brother have a ferocious beastly nature, but also what was most frightening about him was that he had an ungodly power hidden within him. He seemed to have been born as a demon.

Yan's father also knew this long ago. That was why he had joined forces with the elders of the Zhuge Family long ago to forcibly seal the ungodly power within Xiong's body with a powerful acupuncture technique.

For so many years, Xiong's condition had been quite stable. But today, he was able to blow up the house with his inner energy, which already indicated that he had broken through the seal and released his body's strength.

Originally, Xiong had already taken his medicine today and he should be in a coma. But now that he had not only awakened, he had even unleashed his sealed power, so it was clear that he was out of control.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 250 Andy Wu was frightened

What Yan Zhuge dreads most is a day like this. For him, Xiong Zhuge, who gave full play to his animal disposition was more terrifying than Hades School.

Because he knows that once Xiong is out of control, he will bring huge damage to human society and even kill the innocent. By that time, the Zhuge family will absolutely become the sinner of the ages and go down in history as a symbol of infamy.

Zhugé family practices medicine from generation to generation. They cure and benefit common people. Yan doesn't want any innocent person to be killed by Xiong. He also doesn't want his family to become a family that everyone reviles and leave a bad reputation of the family after he dies.

After hearing what Yan said, Yuan Zhao snorted carelessly and said, "I'll kill him."

Then he reached out his hand slowly. All of a sudden, a streak of inner energy was on Yuan's hand. Without saying anything, Yuan reached out his palm to bomb Xiong.

Bang!

The strong inner energy shot out to Xiong immediately.

But Xiong seemed to feel nothing and he was unscathed.

After seeing that, all those present were stunned. There was a look of utmost shock in everyone's eyes.

How amazing it is that a man can resist the attack of inner energy!

All the people were as surprised as they could be.

Yuan himself was deeply shocked, not to mention others. Because Yuan knew better than anyone how strong and fatal the inner energy was. No matter how powerful a great master is, he cannot resist such an attack without using his inner energy to protect himself. But Xiong resisted the fatal streak of inner energy with nothing and he was totally fine. How could Yuan believe such a thing?

Xiong was not hurt, but he was infuriated by the attack. He became even more irritable suddenly.

Howl!

Xiong roared again. His rage was so great that all the metal chains on his body were shattered.

As soon as he was free from bondage, Xiong immediately became a fierce beast who escaped the cage. With a terrible thirst for blood, he ran to the crowd.

A student of the intelligent group, who was closest to Xiong, was suddenly seized by Xiong. There was no time for the student to react at all.

Xiong was like a hungry wolf who haven't eaten for ten thousand years. As soon as he caught the student, he bit him on the neck.

Plop!

Xiong sucked the student's blood thirstily. At that moment, he was more horrible than a vampire.

After sucking enough blood, Xiong became more excited and he started to kill.

As long as he seized a person, he sucked his blood and tore him up and then killed him.

The dread atmosphere swept everywhere.

When Xiong was killing people, he was much more terrible than the executioners of Hades School. He was a monster. He didn't care whether the person is of Hades School or he is a member of Zhuge family. As long as it's a man, he tore him apart when he caught him.

A moment later, there was a pile of broken limbs on the ground. There was blood on the ground and bodies were everywhere.

It was until then that Yuan realized the seriousness of the matter. He asked Yan immediately, "How can we control him?"

Yan answered helplessly, "His power has been sealed. The house he lives in was lit with the soul comforting incense. He also took medicine today. But the fact that he was able to break through the chains showed that he was out of control."

The more Yan said, the more desperate he became.

What happened in the yard was horrible. A man suddenly came out of a wooden house next to the yard.

He is Andy Wu. He had to prop up a bench to get out of the house.

Andy had heard the noise, but he was too weak to walk on his feet. It was with some difficulty that he finally reached the bench, which he used as a support to walk slowly out of the house.

Andy, who has rich experiences, was shocked when he saw the bodies and limbs were everywhere and there was a long-haired monster killing people with his mouth opened wide. He body was frozen, and he couldn't believe what he was seeing.

Yuan was in a dilemma. His eyes immediately lit up when he saw Andy. Without hesitation, he came to Andy. Then he grabbed Andy's arm and said with his teeth clenched, "Follow me."

Yuan's task was to capture Andy. As long as he could successfully take Andy away, he could complete the task. He didn't want to mess with the monster.

After catching Andy, Yuan was about to fly away. But his body was pinned down and he couldn't move.

Yuan immediately looked back. He found that Xiong was standing behind him. Xiong's hairy right hand pressed on his shoulder.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 251 Yuan Zhao VS Xiong Zhuge

Xiong Zhuge was just like a Yeti: His face was covered in long hair on which was bloodstain, and it kept reeking of disgusting smell. And there were his eyes. Scarlet red, turbid like a muddy river, as if everything reflected in it was his prey.

Besides the long hair, he was also strong and tall, as intimidating as a roaring gorilla.

Even though Yuan was an experienced grand Master, shivers went down his spine as he turned back and found Xiong standing behind him. He felt like a mountain was sitting on his shoulder as Xiong's hand were resting on it.

Yuan let out a hum and tried to get rid of Xiong, but it didn't take him long to realize that it was impossible. Xiong's overwhelming strength just kept growing as Yuan struggling to get away, he almost lost his footing.

All of a sudden Yuan gathered up his strength and burst out a strong gust of inner energy after which all his bones started crawling under his skin. Yuan's body shrank into a smaller size, so was his shoulder. It was Yuan's unique technique. Then he dashed away from Xiong as fast as possible.

Without wasting any seconds, he grabbed Andy and prepared to fleet.

But Xiong's hand landed on his shoulder again before he got to leaped away.

Yuan frowned. He was irritated that Xiong has had him locked in his sight, they could never get away from unless they get rid of Xiong.

Yuan made a quick decision: he threw Andy back onto the ground and shrank his bone again, trying to escape from Xiong.

No sooner had Yuan broke free than he turned to Xiong as his eyes blazing with bravery, like Hercules in the face of the lion and the boar.

Boom!

There came Yuan's punch, fast and furious like a raging tiger, tearing the air apart and made its way to Xiong.

In Xiong's eyes, Yuan was nothing but a running rabbit waiting to be hunted, he got off on seeing his prey trying to fight back. His gigantic and tough body seemed even more formidable as the thirst of killing kept escalating his madness.

Xiong rushed toward Yuan, shaking the ground and facing up the attack with his chest.

And there landed Yuan's fist.

The power from collision of their inner energy caused strong turbulence in the air in which dust and leaves in the courtyard were caught, leaving howling wind running around the place.

Everyone around was blew away. The look on the face told everything: No one had ever expected Xiong to come. He changed everything. At the beginning it was the member of the Hades school slaughtering Zhuge's families, then came Xiong who brought the worst nightmare down on everyone, whichever side they were on.

The fight between Yuan and Xiong gave the rest of the people a chance to catch their breath, keeping their distance from Xiong.

Since Yuan was the only one who could confront Xiong face to face.

However, Yuan's attack seemed to be in vain, which made everyone uneasy.

So was Yuan. He immediately gathered his inner energy again and continued his attacks, non-stop.

Yuan was giving his everything for he was aware of how tough Xlong is. Every punch and kick from him came with absolute intention of annihilating Xiong completely.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 252 The Death of Kungfu Master

As the leader of the intelligence group of the Hades school, not only did Yuan Zhao achieve the accomplishment of becoming a grand Master but also the expertise in various kinds of martial arts. Kicks, jabs, uppercut and hook, his fierce attack came with immense amount of his inner energy, making them as deadly as magna.

Hardly any other grand Masters could survive such attacks.

But Xiong Zhuge is special, he's more of a unstoppable monster than a grand Master, both of whose inner energy and physical strength had been exerted to the limit. He knew nothing about martial art, all his attacks were nothing more than swinging his arms and legs like a monkey, but that was enough for him to deal with Yuan. What's more, Xiong felt no pain, making it impossible for Yuan to even beat him to his knees.

As time went on by, Yuan was getting tired for having depleted his strength and energy, which quite agitated him. All his attacks, however

hard and wherever they hit, were in vain, for Xiong's perfect body had no weakness.

Yuan couldn't deny that Xiong was beyond his capability. There was nothing left in Yuan's body but fatigue.

Suddenly, there came a ferocious roar. It was Xiong. The thirst of killing was blazing in his turbid eyes, and he threw his gigantic body to Yuan: It was his turn to attack.

He dashed to Yuan like a rolling boulder as he raised his arm and slapped toward Yuan's face, there was a cyclone whirling as it came.

Yuan gathered his inner energy in his right hands and punched back as soon as he sensed the threat, exerting all his strength.

Bang!

The palm and fist met, giving out strong turbulence of air and leaving the wind running around courtyard, while Yuan and Xiong stood still.

Yuan's face was twisted for the pain that came from his right arm, which was completely broken by the vibration.

Xiong took his hands off Yuan's fist, clutched and punched straight to Yuan's chest.

Boom!

It went through Yuan's body, from chest to back.

The terror it brought onto everyone around was extremely horrible.

For those who belong to the intelligence group, seeing their teacher, who they held nearly as invincible, being killed in such brutal way by Xiong was the worst nightmare coming to reality.

Even Andy was shocked.

Brutal indeed, whilst strong.

This berserk Yeti did get such a nickname for some serious reasons.

Yuan's was hanging on his last breath. Looking down onto his chest, he could not even feel the pain because what happened was overwhelmingly beyond his mind

He was aware of Xiong's capability, but still that was too much.

This Yeti is a complete monster.

"How...did..." Vaguely, Yuan murmured.

Xiong tucked his hands out of Yuan's body swiftly, leaving him no chance to finish his last breath.

Yuan was ripped apart. He fell down onto the ground, breathless.

Yuan was dead.

No sooner had Xiong killed Yuan than he turned to Andy and walked up to him.

Xiong was drooling looking down at Andy as if Andy was his dinner.

Andy was bald, but still it was way too formidable seeing that murderous look from Xiong. Fear made Andy want to fleet, but his body couldn't even budge as if frozen.

Suddenly, Xiong stooped down and grab Andy up from the ground.

He ran his teeth into Andy's neck, drinking his blood devouringly.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 253 Tianzong Lyu

Guichuan, a province adjacent to Jiangdong Province.

It is located in a mountainous area, consequently the economy development in the province is quite backward, most cites are less developed in comparison with other places.

However, the natural scenery is well preserved, it's a perfect place for martial art learners. As a result, there are also many Masters and grand Masters,

And the famous Hades school was established here.

There were two gigantic mountains in Zhongchuan City, Guichuan Province, so tall as if the peak had reached the heaven.

Between them is a hidden valley of which the entrance stood a stone tablet engraved with "Hades School".

Only the member of Hades school could find the place since the entrance was nearly impossible to be found, not to mention the school.

Jenny was held captive in a building of it since she was taken from the Flowing Garden Villa.

The Hades king came to Jenny's room at dusk and asked: "So, what say you?"

"Don't bother, I'll never give you that 'yes'!" Jenny's answered unhesitatingly.

The Hades king was formidable, the last person anyone could say no to. Jenny was confused why he saved her at the Villa, also afraid. But after Qingzhi was killed by him, all that's left in Jenny was hatred to him.

It was impossible for her to obey the man who killed her father, not to mention the unacceptable offered he made.

The Hades king's voice was grim: "You'd better think harder over it."

Jenny's answer didn't change: "Cut the crap! Not even death can make me say yes!"

"Don't you forget that all your families will die if you go against my will."

Jenny's face twisted in anger and dilemma.

She knew clearly that everyone in the Hades school are all merciless beast, killing people is no different from killing ants to them. Her families were nothing to them, it wouldn't even take those beasts seconds to kill them all. Jenny was not afraid of death, but she didn't want to drag her innocent families into this nor to say yes to the Hades king.

As she was caught between the rock and a hard place, a man came into the building and reported to the Hades king: "Your highness, something's going on in the intelligence group."

It was Tianzong Lyu.

Tianzong had been serving the Hades king for at least fifty years. He was holding in a high position in the Hades school, in fact he is the second one who is in command, listening to no one but the Hades king.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 254 The Hades King Arrived

In the Hades school, it was Tianzong Lyu that runs all the errands and other things.

His hair was still pure black even though he was already over 80 years old, it's hard to tell his age if it weren't for his wrinkles

The king frowned hearing Tianzong's report. He turned to Jenny: "I'm looking forward to your yes tomorrow."

Then Tianzong and the king left the building.

"Details." The king demanded.

"The intelligence group followed Yuan to Zhuge's family's place to capture Andy, but we lost all their locations there just now."

Members of the Hades school would carry a heat locator on every mission to report their status and location. Once their location is lost, it means they have died.

Yuan and the intelligence groups may have died since their location were all gone.

There was tiny confusion in the king's eyes, which was rare. He asked: "Where was their last location?"

"Right in Zhuge's family's place." Tianzong replied.

"Not even full-strength Andy can cope with Yuan...It's unreasonable that anything happened to Yuan since Andy was already maimed."

Tianzong was also confused: "Could it be that Maybe Zhuge's families have an ace up in their sleeve?"

The king's voice seemed distant: "It could be."

"In case of more trouble, I can go and bring Andy back to your highness."

The king stopped for a while and said: "I'll go."

As the leader of the intelligence group, Yuan's capability was highly thought of by the King. His death sounded the alarm to the King. Therefore, the king decided to settle things down by himself lest anything else happen.

The moon hung high and the night still young, the king, Tianzong and elites of the Hades school arrived at the Zhuge's family's place, which was located in the distant suburb of Qingzhou city where there were not many residents, at 10 pm.

The mansion of Zhuge's family stood in the intimidating darkness. The gate was open like a mouth of a roaring lion from where came a heavy smell blood.

The king sensed the formidable power coming from the mansion:
"Something did happen to Yuan, something nasty."

So did Tianzong. He proffered to the king: "Your highness, I can bring along some people and check what happened there."

The king's voice sounded serious: "No. Whatever there is, it is nothing you can handle."

Then he took a step into the courtyard, followed by Tianzong and the elites.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 255 The terrifying mansion

Entering the inside of the mansion, the smell of blood became even stronger. There was even a bit of rotten smell mixed in with it, making one nauseous.

This mansion had clearly become abnormal. It was dark and one could not see anything inside. Everyone was unable to see the specific scenes in the mansion clearly.

Tianzong Lyu immediately ordered a few people to turn on their flashlights. As soon as the flashlights were turned on, the scene inside the mansion was clearly presented to everyone's eyes.

As far as people could see, there were congealed bloodstains and corpses lying everywhere in the mansion. These people all died in a miserable state, most of them didn't close their eyes that were filled with horror and fear.

The entire scene was really gruesome, but the Hades King as well as Tianzong Lyu's face did not change a little.

.

After their observation of the corpses in the mansion, they already knew that the dead ones were from the Zhuge Family, which should have been killed by Yuan Zhao and the others.

For the members of the Hades School, these dead people were all worthless existences. They naturally didn't care about the lives of these humble people.

The scene in the back yard was a thousand times more terrible than in the front yard.

It was only here that the calm faces of the Hades King and Tianzong Lyu changed.

There were even more corpses in this backyard with broken limbs everywhere. It was hard to tell whose body they belonged to, as they were scattered on the ground one by one in a bloody mess. The entire scene was extremely bloody and had a creepy atmosphere. The look on the faces of those corpses was extremely frightened, as if they had seen something extremely terrifying before they died.

What surprised Hades King and Tianzong Lyu was that the people who died here were not only from the Zhuge Family, but also members of the

Hades School's Intelligence Group. The students of the intelligence group were highly powerful, and most of them were also Great Masters, but they all died here. Their deaths were also particularly miserable and their expressions were horrified, as if they hadn't been killed by someone but by a wild beast that had bitten and torn them apart, which puzzled Hades King a bit.

The entire backyard was filled with an eerie atmosphere, and the strong smell of blood was almost suffocating.

The scene was deadly silent.

"The man is Yuan Zhao" In a moment of silence, Tianzong Lyu suddenly pointed at one of the corpses and said to the Hades King.

Upon hearing that, Hades King as well as all the members of the Hades School looked at the corpse. They all identified that it was Yuan Zhao's body. His face was an expression of horror, and his body was like a twisted skeleton on the ground. His chest had been directly hollowed out, leaving a bloody hole. He was the one who had died the most tragically, and the situation was horrible.

From this scene, it could probably be seen that the members of the Intelligence Group were almost all without resistance when they died. And Yuan should have done some kind of fight to the death, but Yuan's strength was clearly inferior to the killer. And the killer's killing methods were extremely cruel and brutal, and very bloody, which really didn't seem like the work of a normal person. What kind of monster had the Zhuge Family produced?

Tianzong noticed the change in the Hades King's gaze, and immediately he also followed his sight.

At this look, Tianzong's heart trembled. He saw by the light of the flashlights a black creature that sitting in the doorway of that cabin covering in long hair. His eyes seemed to be glowing with a greenish light, and he was staring at these people with an incomparably eerie gaze.

Tianzong's face changed slightly, and he immediately asked, "Who is it?"

When they heard Tianzong's voice, the rest of the people from Hades School were also following Tianzong's gaze.

In an instant everyone's face changed.

The black and long hair monster they saw was Xiong Zhuge

Xiong was sitting at the entrance of the wooden house without moving. His eyes were staring at the group of people from the Hades School. His image was bizarre and terrifying, and his gaze was creepy. He was like a terrifying monster in this eerie night that made people shudder.

Faced with Tianzong's question, Xiong did not seem to hear it. It was as if he couldn't understand human words, or perhaps he didn't care them. He just stared greedily at these living preys.

Hades King had been staring at Xiong silently for a long while. Then he coldly asked Xiong, "Did you kill my Hades School members?"

Xiong still did not speak, but he suddenly stood up. His figure was incomparably large, and his aura was especially terrifying. He didn't have any nonsense and took a step as soon as he got up.

Xiong still did not speak, but he suddenly stood up. His figure was incomparably large with terrifying aura. He didn't speak any words and took a step as soon as he got up.

His each step was heavy and powerful, which seemed to can shake the ground.

He brought that brutal aura with him as he slowly walked from the darkness towards the Hades King and the others.

Seeing this, Tianzong immediately stood out and faced Xiong directly, asking him again in a stern voice, "Who the hell are you?" His tone carried a hidden anger.

Xiong suddenly focused on his attention on Tianzong as he heard the words. He stared at Tianzong, showing an excitement different from greed, as if he had been aroused to a hint of fighting desire.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 256 The Fierce Fight

In a blink of an eye, Xiong Zhuge extended his arms ad leaped toward Tianzong.

His inner energy burst as he jumped, heading straight Tianzong. There was no footwork in his attack as if he was running like a monkey, but the inner energy he released was extremely powerful indeed.

Tianzong had perceived that the attacks of this Yeti were simple and clumsy but also deadly. He didn't care for Xiong's dumb attacks but his power and inner energy.

Gathering his strength in fist, Tianzong punched toward Xiong.

As the right-hand man of the Hades king, Tianzong was undisputedly strong. His inner energy came with his fists which was as powerful and fast as shooting stars, causing a series of small explosions in the air around Xiong.

Bang!

The fists landed on Xiong's chest and caused a blast that tore down some wooden bungalow apart.

Even the elites of the Hades school were knocked back a few steps from the blast. Everyone felt Tianzong's destructive power enough to bring down a mountain.

But Xiong was not brought down. He stood still there like a titan who was only stopped from the dash, not even knocked back. It was told by his eyes that he felt no pain at all, his body was still intact, not even a small wound was left.

Astonishment struck everyone, even Tianzong himself. It was so shocking that Xiong just took the attack like that.

"Kah!"

Xiong let out a intimidating shout while Tianzong was still in shock, then he started swinging his hands and slam them toward Tianzong's head with catastrophic energy that caused tornadoes around his hands.

Tianzong came back to calmness immediately. He stomped the ground with his right leg which sent him upward like a rocket.

Xiong's attack missed Tianzong. He's got power, but not speed as swift as Tianzong.

No sooner had Tianzong managed to escape from Xiong than he started a series of attack to Xiong from meters high up the ground. He punched toward Xiong, launching cannonballs-like inner energy down onto Xiong like falling meteorites.

The non-stop explosion completely destroyed the ground where Xiong stood, sending dust and gravels into the air. Tianzong didn't stop even after he couldn't see Xiong through the massive cloud of dust as if he had infinite energy.

The were already cadavers all around the courtyard, all of which were exploded into pieces, leaving the courtyard stank more disgusting smell.

Tianzong landed on the ground after his bombing.

He was getting tired for the bombing depleted his inner energy. Tianzong was sure that Xiong was certainly killed even if he protected himself with his inner energy, for no one can survive such attacks.

But there was Xiong standing straight and upright after the dust dispersed, completely unharmed.

And that shocked everyone.

Instead of being wounded, Xiong was incensed. His turbid eyes turned scarlet red, and the immense power of his body kept growing, frightful like an enraged gorilla.

Tianzong's mind was blown away. He finally realized that there was no way he could defeat Xiong after witnessing that the bombing of his didn't even leave a tiny scratch on Xiong.

Xiong immediately dashed to Tianzong's side and punched toward him. Clumsy, but ruinous.

Tianzong didn't even intend to dodge since he was still in shock and depleted of strength. He just stood there and wait for death to come.

In the close call the Hades king suddenly got to Tianzong's side and pushed him away, then he took Xiong's fist with his palm.

Bang!

There came devastating blast as the palm and fist met, knocking nearly every elite of the Hades school down on the ground.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 257 A deafening roar

There was a strong shake in the backyard.

Hades King and Xiong Zhuge, who were right in the centre of the storm, didn't even move. However, the air waves brought by them were devastating. It's obvious that their forces have reached the highest level.

"I didn't expect that someone in Jiangdong can be so strong like you." Hades King stared at Xiong and murmured in surprise.

As the founder of Hades School, of course Hades King is extraordinary. He has reached the master level since long time ago.

He couldn't find anyone to be his opponent. So he's always been arrogant.

Technically, Jiangdong is such a place lack of reiki. There might be only one of ten thousand people who can be called master. But now, a half human monster appeared in Family Zhuge. Even Hades King was surprised at his strength.

Xiong's eyes suddenly became fiercer when Hades King blocked his fist.

The violent fighting intention from Xiong's eyes swept through again.

"Shhh!"

The other hand of Xiong scratched Hades King like a beast's paw.

This time, Xiong was faster. And he used a sneak attack within a few seconds. Hades King was also alert. He punched Xiong in his wrist so as to dodge Xiong's attack. Xiong didn't get him.

After punching Xiong's wrist, Hades King didn't even stop for a while. He clenched his fists and rushed at Xiong.

Peng!Peng!Peng!

After a few rounds, they were still engaged in the battle.

Hades King was such a grand master. His inner energy was the stongest. Besides, his melee attack was also great.

During the daytime in Flowing Garden Villa, Hades King has beaten the grand master-Yongsheng Zhu easily with his inner energy.

But in the combat against Xiong, Hades King adopted the tactic of melee attack. His speed, strength, agility were all among the best. His motions were so fast and made his enemy feel dizzy. It's difficult for others to resist.

As for Xiong, he didn't have any tactics. He just used his brute force when combating with Hades King. That's why he didn't take the advantage. Just in a few minutes, he has been stricken by Hades King for a few times.

But he's like a pachyderm. It seemed like his body was made of steel, no matter how many times he's been hit, he will always be intact.

The battle between them was so exciting.

Even in the dark, they were luminous.

People of Hades School were all staring at the two, they have seen the Hades King's power. He was like the Devil, who's inviolable.

Ordinary people couldn't even fight with Hades King, they would be easily killed by him.

But Xiong was more like a monster instead of people. His was immortal. Though he was beaten by Hades King, he wouldn't die anyway. What's more, he had boundless strength and inner energy. No matter how impressive Hades King was, it's impossible for him to beat Xiong. Xiong had the capacity to fight with Hades King. The more he fought with his enemy, the more fierce he could be.

After testing Xiong for a few rounds, Hades King has realized he could never beat the monster only by his fists.

Thus, Hades King stopped wasting his time, he did a back flip and kept a distance with Xiong.

Then he pointed his finger which had been filled with inner energy at Xiong.

Xiu!

A laser came at Xiong quickly.

This move seemed like One-finger Death Touch(A famous move in the action film in China). But this one was stronger.

Peng!

The laser made of inner energy hit Xiong and made a loud noise.

But Xiong's body was like steel, none of the attacks worked on him. But that laser of inner energy did hurt Xiong, he stepped back. It looked like his internal organs have been damaged. There was burning smell came from his body.

Hades King didn't give him the time to take a breath, he used his two fingers to hit Xiong insanely.

Xiu!Xiu!Xiu!

Xiong acted as if he's been attacked by countless lasers. He was stepping back while using his hands to resist.

Xiong didn't know what to do. Apparently, Hades King's energy was too strong for Xiong to bear.

“Ah!”

Hades King’s attack finally enraged Xiong. Xiong got furious immediately. He was like a wild beast right now, he made a deafening roar.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 258 The Impressive Hades King

The deafening roar had stirred up the wind and clouds, making heaven and earth almost lose their original colors.

The temperature in the backyard dropped sharply, and everyone felt like they were in the ice cave, they couldn’t help but trembling.

People of Hades School all looked at Xiong Zhuge. They saw Xiong was so furious with his hands waved.

All of a sudden, a devastating inner energy rushed out from Xiong's hands.

Although Xiong has killed lots of people, but he always prefers to use melee attack. This is the first time he hit someone using his inner energy.

His inner energy was really invincible.

Even the powerful laser of Hades King dissipated immediately when running into Xiong’s energy.

Seeing Xiong’s powerful inner energy was after him, Hades King’s face changed. Instantly, there came a shield of inner energy around his body.

The inner energy inside Hades King's body was incomparable.

Therefore, the inner energy he released was much stronger than other masters.

Bang!

There was a loud noise, Xiong's energy has hit on the shield of Hades King, which produced a huge shock wave.

So powerful as Hades King was, the shock wave made him fly away, he went so far and then landed on the ground.

After landing, Hades King tried to keep his balance, he didn't fall down, but the inner energy from Xiong did shock him. Now Hades King has realized why Xiong was so strong, it turned out that the hidden power in this man's body was infinite. Even on the inner energy, Xiong can do better than Hades King.

Nevertheless, Hades King's power should be attributed to his force more.

He has learnt a variety of unique fighting skills, then he combined the fighting skills with his inner energy, that's what made him invincible. He relies on the combination of these two to conquer the world.

Aware of Xiong's prowess, the expression of Hades King became unprecedentedly serious, he stared at his enemy and raised his hands slowly.

The momentum of his body was constantly rising.

His hands were gently drawing a circle in the air.

Suddenly, everyone saw there was a figure of Bagua Diagrams(A pattern from an ancient book) came into being in front of Hades King's body.

The eight diagrams was made from inner energy, it looked so mysterious and powerful.

"Go!" Hades King shouted, and at the same time, his hands were pushed forward quickly.

Immediately, the figure of eight diagrams rushed toward Xiong.

This move was Hades King's unique skill, it's called Eight Diagrams Palm.

The Eight Diagrams Palm combined inner energy with the essence of heaven and earth, its power can even destroy the earth. Then it turned into a huge net and shrouded Xiong at once.

Boom!

As soon as Eight diagrams went close to Xiong, it suddenly exploded. There came a loud noise and sparkles, the night sky was even lit.

The invincible monster Xiong finally couldn't make it under the attack of the Eight Diagrams Palm. He looked like being hit by the lightning. His whole body has been fried black, all of his hair was scorched, his huge body was also thrown out and finally heavily smashed the ground.

After Xiong fell on the ground, the atmosphere of depressive dissipated instantly. The air of the backyard also began to flow as usual, people are finally relieved now.

Those aces from Hades School, didn't even participate in the battle today, but they felt like they've experienced a disaster, during the whole

process they were so tense, until this moment, they saw with their own eyes that Hades King beat Xiong, they breathed a sigh of relief.

Sure enough, the god in their heart is invincible, Hades King is invincible.

Xiong on the ground took a few deep breaths and then slowly struggled to get up. His movements were a little clumsy, and it seemed that he was quite badly hurt and looked very embarrassed.

Xiong's always been secluded from the outside world for years, and he almost lost all his sanity, however, his perception ability is still intact, he could feel the huge power of Hades King. That's why he did not continue to entangle with Hades King. As soon as he managed to stand up, he instinctively turned around and left.

Hades King saw all of this, but he was just standing there motionlessly.

Tianzong Lyu couldn't help but ask the King: "Hades King, don't you want to chase him?"

Hades King replied in a deep voice, "There is no need to do that. The monster is so tough, even if I can catch up with him, it's difficult for me to kill him."

Hades King was exhausted because of the Eight Diagrams Palm he used earlier. But even so, Xiong still could stand up. We can tell this monster's bear ability was far beyond the imagination of Hades King. The King didn't have the full confidence to kill the monster, so he decided to let him go.

Hades King won't waste his time doing something he's not sure about.

"So what do we do now?" Tianzong Lyu asked again.

Hades King suddenly whispered: "Shhh. Be quiet."

The words fell, Hades King closed his eyes and tried to feel the surroundings with his heart.

After a few seconds, he said softly, "There are still someone alive here."

After that, Hades King opened his eyes, turned around and walked toward the cabin where Xiong was sitting in earlier...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 259 Where is Andy Wu Now?

The backyard was deserted and still, only Hades King could feel the living breath in the cabin. Tianzong Lyu and people around him didn't feel anything at all. However, seeing Hades King walking towards the cabin, Tianzong didn't hesitate to follow him up. He immediately led the rest of the people to follow the King.

Hades King's expression was serious, his pace was gentle and slow. The closer he approached the house, the more clearly he could feel the faint, almost inaudible gasp.

The door of the cabin was covered, but not completely closed. There was a gap. Hades King came to the door, without thinking, he directly opened the door and walked into the cabin.

Tianzong and others slowly followed in.

Inside the cabin was full of dark, until the flashlight was turned on, people got to see the furnishings and scene of the room. It looked

simple and humble, a wooden bed, a wooden table, and a few small stools. Besides, there was a man in the room.

He was an old man, slumped in the corner of the cabin. His body was soaked in blood, his white hair was stained by blood, and his body was as limp and weak as if he had been stripped. He looked like a dying man.

As his face was facing inwards, people couldn't see his face clearly. Without hesitation, Tianzong immediately went to the old man and turned his face towards people.

Suddenly, a pale and wrinkled face without color was shown to everyone in the room. The old man whose eyes were closed was feebly panting, as if he just had few breath left.

"He was Yan Zhuge." Tianzong recognized Yan and blurted out.

This white-haired old man was the landowner of Zhuge Family, his name is Yan Zhuge.

According to investigations of Hades School, today Yan has saved Andy Wu's life in the Flowing Garden Villa. Hades School deliberately sent someone to Zhuge's house to catch Andy. Of course people of Hades School remembered his face.

Hades King indifferently looked at the dying man, he asked: "Who is that monster at the door?"

Hades King didn't care about Zhuge Family at all, but suddenly, a powerful monster appeared there, Hades couldn't control his curiosity any more.

Yan opened his eyes weakly. His dazed eyes glanced at the room. Then he opened his mouth and murmured in a very faint voice, "Who are you?"

Hades King didn't want to waste his time, he answered immediately: "I'm Hades King."

Hearing these words, Yan's face changed, his eyes suddenly widened, he stared at the King's face carefully.

Tianzong saw Yan delayed the answer, he could not help but urging the old man: "Just tell us, who is that monster?"

Yan finally reacted, he replied gently: "He is my younger brother, Xiong Zhuge."

Hearing this, Tianzong immediately asked, "You have a younger brother? Why don't we know?"

In the case of Zhuge Family, Hades School has done a lot of investigations. But according to the investigation report of intelligence group, Tianzong doesn't even know Yan has a brother, of course they also don't know that brother could be so strong just like a monster.

Yan slightly sighed, then slowly explained: "My brother is not an ordinary people, he was different from others since he was born as a baby. He never eats food or drinks milk. He's a vampire who relies on the blood to live. We don't dare to let people know his existence, so he was imprisoned in the house by us all day long. He has lived for 60 years, but never stepped out of the house. Today, it was some of you who slaughtered my family, it was the smell of blood drove my brother mad and out of our control. Now he's a walking monster, no one can stop him now."

This long sentence was tough for Yan to say, in the end, his eyes has shown his hate.

After hearing this, Tianzong paused for two seconds and then asked, "Then why didn't he kill you?"

Yan sighed feebly and said: "Maybe it's because I've fed him for so many years, and that's what left him a bit of humanity."

After saying this, Yan closed his eyes again, he seemed exhausted and so weak.

Hades King stared at Yan, and suddenly asked in a cold voice a: "Where is Andy Wu now?"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 260 To die together

The fact that the Zhuge Family had produced such a monster as Xiong Zhuge and causing the Hades School to suffer heavy losses was beyond Hades King's expectations. Now that he had a clear picture of Xiong's background, then he had shifted his focus back to Andy. His main object today was still to capture Andy. Having just made his way through the Zhuge Family's mansion, Hades King had been careful to check it out, and he didn't found Andy's corpse, much less seen the living Andy.

Hearing the Hades King's asking about Andy, Yan Zhuge's eyelids moved slightly, but he did not open his eyes. He just said slowly, "I don't know."

Hearing Yan's words, Hades King's gaze instantly became a little more frightening. He intensified his tone and said in a resolute manner, "I

don't believe you. He is in your Zhuge Family. Even if he dies, he should die here just like others outside. Where exactly is he?"

The Hades King was sure that Andy was brought to the Zhuge Family's mansion by Yan Zhuge, and Andy's martial arts had gone and he also was seriously injured. Since Xiong had gone berserk and killed many people here, Andy would definitely be killed by Xiong as well.

When Yan heard this, he slowly opened his eyes. He looked at the Hades King with a firm gaze and said in a resolute tone, "I really don't know. I was injured. When my brother was here on a killing spree, I was stunned by his inner energy. I don't know what happened after that."

Yan's tone was extremely serious, which seemed that he was not lying.

The Hades King stared at Yan for a moment, and then he slightly tilted his head and glanced at Tianzong.

Tianzong had followed the Hades King for decades, and he sometimes did not need to speak to Tianzong and just gave him a glance, Tianzong knew what the Hades King meant. At this moment, Tianzong immediately ordered to members of the Hades School, "Search the entire mansion carefully. Whether he is alive or dead, you must find Andy Wu."

"Yes!"

These people were ordered to leave the cabin immediately. They split up and conducted a thorough search of the entire Zhuge's mansion.

In a short while, there were three people left in the wooden house, namely the Hades King, Tianzong and Yan Zhuge.

Yan's gaze was still on the Hades King. He weakly said, "As the head of the Hades School, why do you keep hunting Andy?"

This was a doubt in Yan's heart, although he also knew that Andy was not an ordinary person. But he couldn't figure out why a divine figure like the Hades King would keep tracking him, and even he went out of his way to personally deal with him, which was too strange.

The Hades King turned his cold eyes towards Yan and said indisputably, "You are not qualified to know about this."

Yan also knew that it was impossible for the Hades King to reveal anything to him, so he stopped asking him.

After a long period of silence, a group of people from the Hades School returned to the wooden house one after another. But they did not find Andy.

They searched the entire Zhuge Family's mansion, but they also found no trace of Andy.

After Hades King knew, his look grew colder. He looked at Yan again and said sternly, "I ask you again, where is Andy now?"

The Hades King's tone was already filled with anger. He was extremely horrible when he became angr. The atmosphere in the room had become violently suffocating.

However, Yan seemed undaunted. He remained firm and calmly returned, "Why should I, a dying man, lie to you, I really don't know where Andy is."

Yan replied frankly, and his tone was sincere.

After hearing this, the Hades King's anger grew even more. He stared at Yan closely and said in a deep voice, "Don't act here. I know that your injuries are not serious. You had an opportunity to leave this mansion, but you didn't, why?"

Tianzong and the others were suddenly startled when they heard Hades King's words. In their opinion, Yan was indeed dying, how come his injuries were not serious?

All of a sudden, everyone was looking at Yan lying on the ground.

Yan remained unfazed as he looked at the Hades King and said in a soft voice, "Because I've been waiting for you to come."

The Hades King frowned slightly and asked, "Why are you waiting for us to come?"

Yan suddenly changed his tone and said coldly, "Let you pay for the lives of my dead families."

After he said that, Yan did not hesitate and pressed the button he hid

Suddenly, the entire Zhuge's Mansion instantly exploded with a series of tremors and flames.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 261 Explosion

Yan Zhuge hadn't left the mansion of his family up to now, not because he couldn't, but because he wouldn't. Just on this day, the Zhuge family had been struck by an unexpected catastrophe without any signs in

advance, namely, a fatal blow to Yan Zhuge, and triggered his furious hatred for Hades School at the same time.

Yan Zhuge was clear that now that the mission of the intelligence group hadn't been accomplished, someone else from Hades School would arrive definitely. Therefore, he just waited here for the purpose of detonating the family's self-destruction bomb at the arrival of Hades School's agents.

The bomb buried in the Zhuge family mansion was a high explosive, whose power was so stunningly high that even a martial arts master cannot withstand its explosion.

The bomb was placed by Yan Zhuge's father shortly before he passed away just in the back courtyard.

Yan Zhuge's father told Yan Zhuge before death to detonate the bomb in case Xiong Zhuge got out of control someday in the future.

His father's last words had well been kept in Yan Zhuge's mind, but he actually never thought that he would do so someday, because he was fully aware of the power of the bomb that the time-honoured mansion of the Zhuge family would be undoubtedly blown up with nothing found left once it was triggered off. Yan Zhuge was reluctant to ruin the old mansion in a rash, nor did he believe that Xiong Zhuge would be beyond control one day. So he deemed the bomb merely as the safeguard in case of an emergency. And he would not offer to have it exploded as the last resort.

However, everything changed too fast and radically. The Zhuge family underwent a sudden massacre, and Xiong Zhuge started to be uncontrolled and went on a wild killing spree. The situation cannot be taken control of by Yan Zhuge completely.

It is natural for the thought of the family's buried high explosive to strike Yan Zhuge now. However, he came to realized that Xiong Zhuge, his younger brother, whose resistance to blows had already risen beyond human's limit, which means that the bomb might not even be able to take his life. This is also a reason why Yan Zhuge did not dare to detonate the bomb rashly in the beginning.

Another reason is Yan Zhuge's bitter hated for Hades School. That the calamity of the Zhuge family and Xiong Zhuge's loss of control were all attributed to Hades School. Yan Zhuge's mind was pregnant with so deep resentment that he might as well await the next wave of killers coming from Hades School and have these culprits bombarded by the bomb considering the bomb's probable failure to kill Xiong Zhuge. This was also to console the souls of the Zhuge family in salute.

Bang!

The bomb exploded, and the Zhuge family mansion was instantly ablaze with fire everywhere.

The Hades King, Yan Zhuge, Tianzong Lyu, as well as well-trained killers of Hades School were all ripped through by the fire.

Everything was within Yan Zhuge's anticipation.

Just one point was an exception that Xiong Zhuge's successful escape from the exploded Zhuge Mansion.

A man with long hair from head to toe was in a jungle not far from the Zhuge family mansion. This was Xiong Zhuge.

Xiong stood quietly in the jungle and watch the old mansion of the Zhuge family in flames. His eyesight cannot help but be in a state of flux.

The flames lasted for quite a long time. Xiong Zhuge also stood freezing there for a long time before he turned around silently and walked towards the depths of the jungle.

The Zhuge family's mansion eventually turned into a blackened ruin after such a big fire.

A figure walked out of the remains slowly like a ghost. He walked in such a slow pace that a long time seemed to elapse before stepping out of the ruined area.

This man was Hades King.

At this moment, Hades King's expression was extremely bloodthirsty. His eyesight was filled with ferocity, the cruelty of which could engulf everything.

Hades King's soldiers were severely crippled by the explosion, as evidenced by the death of Tianzong Lyu and a group of leading members of Hades School. Only Hades King survived by virtue of his unconventional strength. However, despite being shielded by Divine Inner Energy Cover, Hades King had been wounded by the aftereffect of the bomb considerably: his body was injured, his clothing ripped into pieces and dirtied, and the entire figure of him was now in a mess.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 262 A disquieting night

With infinite power and exalted position, Hades King was worshiped as a god, and his image was like that of a celestial and revered by all. He was an existence that mortals couldn't get close to. But now, he was in such a mess and even badly wounded.

His Hades school, also, had suffered heavy losses today.

Hades King, who was furious.

Endless anger erupted from Hades King.

"I'll get you, Andy Wu," Hades king's eerily terrifying voice echoed long into the night.

Weiyang Palace, Wujia Garden, Yanjing City.

Tian Wu sat on the throne, and Hai Wei stood in the middle of the hall. Stepping forward, Hai reported a message to Tian.

After hearing that, Tian's expression changed, and he said in surprise, "Are you sure Andy isn't dead?"

Hai nodded, "Yes, he showed up in Westplain City."

Tian frowned slightly, "Impossible, anyone who goes to the Wu Family's forbidden area is bound to die, no one has ever been able to get out of that place! How could Andy come out alive and unscathed?"

Hai spoke deeply, "I have no idea about the details, but his martial arts skills seem to be useless, and I don't know what he experienced in the Wu family's forbidden area. "

Tian's eyes suddenly became ruthless, he got Andy into the forbidden area of the Wu family to make him die without a burial place and make him dead for eternity. However, the fact that Andy could even survive from such a circumstance, which shocked and angered Tian.

The more Andy creates miracles, the more Tian can't stand him. And for a long time, Andy was like a thorn in Tian's heart, and even worse for now. As long as Andy was alive, Tian would not feel at ease, and he would eliminate him.

While Tian was silent, Hai spoke again, "Another strange thing is that, in Westplain City, there was a fake master Andrew was getting married to Jenny Xia, but during the wedding, the third son of the Zhu family, Yongsheng Zhu, appeared, he killed the fake master Andrew, and he even wanted to kill Jenny, but last, it was Hades King himself who saved and took Jenny away."

Tian was shocked again at the words, and he muttered, "Hades King himself did?"

Tian knew what kind of person the Hades King was, and Hades King was the founder of the Hades school, where had many talents, experts; generally, nothing needed to be done by Hades King himself, but this time, Hades King had got himself participated in, so it was clear that this was not simple.

Hai nodded and said solemnly, "Indeed, and that fake master Andrew seemed to be the people of Hades King's, furthermore, I was wondered that why Hades King considered Jenny so important ."

Tian couldn't figure this out either, but at present, what he was most concerned about wasn't Jenny, but Andy; for Andy was even able to survive from the forbidden place of the Wu family, which was so unexpected that Tian was very puzzled, at the same time, he also thought that Andy threatened him more than before, so he could no longer allow Andy to survive outside.

Thus, Tian immediately asked Hai, "What is the situation of Andy now?"

Hai replied, "Andy was kicked badly by Yongsheng and his life is precarious, but according to reliable information, it seemed that Hades school has dispatched lots of people searching for Andy, so Andy should still be alive."

As soon as Tian heard of this, he immediately ordered, "Use all the resources to find Andy, no matter whether he is alive or dead."

Hai nodded, "Got it."

This night was meant to be a disquieting one.

The Hades school, the Wu family, all were doing their best to find Andy.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 263 Xiangshui Village

Early the next morning, Andy and Qingqing Zhuge were in Xiangshui Village, Qingzhou City.

There is a thatched cottage on a mountain next to the village.

This mountain is thickly wooded, and the thatched cottage is built inside the mountain, which is hidden in the flourishing trees.

It is a large thatched cottage with two bedrooms next to the lobby. A small kitchen is built outside the house.

On the wooden bed in one of the bedrooms lay a man with a sickly face. He still had gauze wrapped around his neck.

He was in a coma, and a girl was taking care of him by the bedside.

This man was Andy, and the girl was Qingqing Zhuge

This thatched cottage they were in was built by Yan Zhuge. Yan is a highly skilled Chinese medicine practitioner, and he is familiar with all kinds of Chinese herbs. He likes to pick herbs in the mountain.

He sometimes needs to stay in the mountain in order to pick herbs for many days, so he built a thatched cottage on this mountain for his temporary accommodation.

Qingqing had come to this thatched cottage with her grandfather, and this place was considered Yan's secret base. Apart from Qingqing, no one knew where the thatched cottage was.

It was a very secretive and safe place.

Andy had been unconscious since Xiong Zhuge had bitten him on the neck yesterday. His injuries were serious and he had a high fever last night, but Qingqing couldn't send him to the hospital. She followed her grandfather's instructions and brought Andy to this thatched cottage. Fortunately, there were many Chinese herbs in this house, and Qingqing also had a little knowledge of Traditional Chinese medicine. She tried her best to treat Andy with her limited medical skills.

Since yesterday until now, Qingqing had not slept.

There was no smile on her once carefree face.

The drastic changes that had befallen the Zhuge Family had caused this girl of seventeen or eighteen to seemingly grow up overnight. She suppressed the pain and worries in her heart, followed her grandfather's instructions, and tried her best to survive and save the life of Andy.

Unfortunately, Andy had not woken up until this morning. Qingqing, however, was already exhausted. She was now very tired and hungry, and she almost was about to faint.

Standing beside the bed, Qingqing touched Andy's forehead to make sure his fever had subsided, before she turned around and left the bedroom.

She began to look for something to eat in the thatched cottage. However, since Yan had recently been traveling around with Qingqing, he hadn't been here for too long and he also hadn't been here for a long time to pick herbs after He put aside his family business. The thatched cottage was basically deserted here, and there was nothing to eat in it at all.

She couldn't actually sleep at all due to the complicated emotions she had in her mind. But she had really exhausted all of her energy from fleeing her family's mansion yesterday to taking care of Andy all night. She was extremely tired. So as soon as she lay down on the bed, she fell asleep instantly.

Qingqing slept very deeply, and she only woke up in the afternoon.

Once she woke up, the first thing she did was to check on Andy's condition. However, he was still unconscious. There was no way that Qingqing could make Andy wake up quickly. All she could do was just waiting for Andy to wake up himself.

However, she didn't know how long she needed to wait, but she knew that she couldn't get sick before Andy woke up. She had rested enough now, but her stomach was even hungrier. She had to eat some food to replenish her energy.

So she went through the mountains and forests by herself to the nearby Xiangshui Village.

More than an hour later, Qingqing returned with a lot of daily necessities and all kinds of food.

She didn't delay and immediately took the food and went to cook in the small kitchen.

Qingqing was a child of a well-known family. She had been pampered by her elders since childhood and lived like a princess. However, she didn't have the pampered life of a princess, nor did she live a life of having people serve her. She liked to follow her grandfather everywhere from a very young age. Wherever her Grandpa went, she went with him. She was knowledgeable and capable. Cooking was not difficult for her.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 264 The Depths Of Desperation

In a short while, Qingqing Zhuge cooked two dishes and prepared one soup. Then she started to devour what she made, caring nothing about the taste because of unbearable hungry. What she wanted was to have a good meal.

After the meal, she served some soup to feed Andy Wu bit by bit with a small spoon very carefully.

After feeding Andy Wu, Qingqing Zhuge began to tidy up the dishes and chopsticks and did the cleaning.

She buried herself in cleaning up the entire thatched hut and did not have a break. At the same time, she checked on Andy Wu's condition at times.

Yet, with the passage of time, Andy Wu's condition remained unchanged.

Two days later, Andy was still lying unconscious on the bed.

Yan Zhuge valued Andy Wu, while Qingqing Zhuge had always define Andy Wu as an ordinary person and therefore had never paid special attention him. In addition to this, since it was Andy who was to blame for the catastrophe happened to her family, she had a grudge against him. Despite this viewpoint, she care for Andy to the best of her ability. Although she had already been reduced to a maid from once a lady, she persisted.

It is simply because Yan Zhuge's words had been engraved Qingqing's mind.

Yan Zhuge exhorted Qingqing Zhuge to manage a living and attend Andy Wu attentively, for the fact that Andy was the only person who could took vengeance and revitalized the Zhuge family.

Qingqing Zhuge was always totally obedient to her grandfather's words, so she did the job without complaints in spite of dissatisfaction.

"Will you come around on earth?" It was the third day after Andy Wu passed out. Even if Qingqing Zhuge had strong willpower, she cannot help resisting an impulse of of giving up because of helplessness.

However, at the thought of Yan Zhuge's instructions, Qingqing chose to clench her teeth to move on. After heaving a heavy sign at the sight of Andy, she turned around and left for Xiangshui Village for shopping.

Just before arriving back to the hut, Qingqing Zhuge noticed that the door was open. All of a sudden, her heart beat faster at thought of Andy's possible regaining consciousness.

So Qingqing Zhuge rushed into the hut immediately.

The moment she entered the hut she froze there, since there were seven people or eight standing inside.

These people can be safely judged hooligans at a first glance, according to their casual dressing and a strong air of indecency they took on. One of them who was seated and appeared to be aggressive, indicated his leadership of the gang in an explicit manner.

His name was Shi Wang, the local tyrant within dozens of small villages nearby.

The qualification for a head was the proof that Shi Wang must be certainly somewhat capable, yet he never made a living by himself. Instead, he just led a bunch of his little brothers wandering around all day long. Moreover, he was also a lecherous bastard lurking only for ladies. Any girl who was less attractive within the nearby villages could count on throwing herself from his mercy.

When he glanced Qingqing Zhuge at the first sight, Shi Wang's eyes were glittered with lust. He drooled over such an attractive girl.

"I cannot believe there is a fairy like you living in this shit place!" In the surrounding villages were scattering his provocateurs everywhere. Qingqing Zhuge frequently bought foodstuffs in the neighbouring Xiangshui Village these days, so she had been targeted at naturally. It is the very reason for Shi Wang's presence today.

Qingqing Zhuge had always lived with her grandfather and never lived alone. Faced with such an unexpected group of ill-intentioned people all of a sudden, she was instantly attacked by a panic. However, she tried her best to stay calm from facial expression and asked Shi Wang, "What are you guys coming to my home for?"

Shi Wang replied, licking his lips, "Certainly for you. Look, such a pretty pussy! Why are you satisfied with attending a paralyzed trash lying on the bed? You, come to serve me, and I bet you will live well."

Qingqing Zhuge ignored Shi Wang's teasing remarks. And she intimidated him toughly, "Get out of my home right now, otherwise I will call the police."

Shi Wang responded nothing to Qingqing Zhuge's threats, because he had been fed up with the "Call the police" words. He chose to turn a deaf to them completely. He just frankly ordered the gangsters around him, "Someone, bind her, place her on the bed."

Immediately, two people came up to take Qingqing Zhuge.

Bang, bang!

Qingqing Zhuge did not hesitate to attack them and the two were repelled in a flash.

Then she turned around hastily to dash towards the door.

Shi Wang said wickedly, "Yo, a martial performer! Interesting!"

Upon finishing the words, Shi Wang moved and his body quickly flashed past Qingqing Zhuge, standing in her way at the door.

Without a second thought, Qingqing Zhuge struck again.

Pitifully, although Qingqing Zhuge mastered some martial arts to some degree, she had merely knew a little, which was as superficial as her medical skills. Despite being effective in handling ordinary people, her plain martial arts cannot work in the case of tackling a man with excellent martial arts.

Shi Wang's skills were way more extraordinary and Qingqing Zhuge failed to resist. Only with two strikes, Qingqing Zhuge was constrained.

"Help, help!" Pressed against the door by Shi Wang tightly, Qingqing Zhuge cannot move except for screaming for help.

Shi Wang grinned evilly, "Stop dreaming! There is not even a single ghost here. Who can save you?"

Shi Wang's group of followers also laughed gloatingly. It seems that this wicked group fancied the scene Shi Wang bullies ladies and girls sexually.

Qingqing Zhuge was about to weep but failed to do so at the disposal of such a group of blackguards. She shuddered in her heart and she was truly terrified at the moment.

Just when Qingqing Zhuge was sent to the depths of despair, Andy Wu's voice was heard unexpectedly, "Let go of her."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 265 Qingqing Zhuge

Andy had woken up. At this moment, he was standing at the door of the bedroom, looking at Shi Wang coldly.

After Shi Wang turned his head and saw Andy, he immediately released Qingqing Zhuge, walked up to Andy and asked, "She's you! wife?"

"No." Andy replied.

Shi Wang's face turned cold and said in a deep voice, "No? Then why did you interfere in her matter? Are you trying to get yourself killed?"

Shi Wang often did bullying things. Even if Qingqing was really Andy's wife, he wouldn't be afraid of Andy, not to mention that she wasn't.

In the past, Andy wouldn't have wasted his time with a scoundrel like Shi Wang. He would have already kicked him away, but now Andy's martial arts had gone. He could barely walk now, but his body hadn't fully recovered. His martial arts hadn't regained. There was no way he could deal with this group of scoundrels in this situation.

Since Andy couldn't deal with them by force, he could only threaten them. "This girl is not an ordinary person. If you guys bully her, all of you will have to die."

Andy's tone was serious and his face was stern, but not only did his words not frighten these scoundrels, but many of them began to laugh at him.

Shi Wang laughed scornfully and then he said arrogantly, "You're threatening me? This is my territory; even the king would have to hide when he sees me here."

Shi Wang was so domineering that he already considered himself the emperor of this region. No matter who you were, you had to listen to his orders if you came to his territory

Andy had been in a coma these days. But while he was unconscious, he was also somewhat faintly conscious. He knew that Qingqing had been taking care of him for the past few days, and he certainly couldn't watch her being bullied.

Andy's face was cold, and he said slowly, "I advise you to leave soon, or you'll regret it."

Andy now had no martial arts, but he pretended to be powerful.

"Fuck you." No matter how Andy threatened him, Shi Wang just didn't care about him. He directly hit Andy with a punch.

Andy had only just woken up. He was still very weak and barely holding on to his body. Shi Wang's punch directly knocked Andy to the ground.

Then Shi ordered relentlessly, "Beat him to death."

Immediately, several of Shi's men ran towards Andy and punched and kicked Andy who was lying on the ground.

Qingqing stood in the doorway and watched Andy being beaten up by a group of people. She felt very anxious. She was surprised that Andy had finally woken up and appeared in her desperate moment. She had thought Andy could save her. However, she hadn't expected that Andy couldn't do her a favor even if he woke up. He acted like a loser and even got himself beaten up by these scoundrels.

"You guys stop beating him." Qingqing really couldn't bear to see Andy being beaten. She shouted.

Shi immediately looked at Qingqing and asked, "You like this trash?"

Shi really looked puzzled when he asked that question. Andy was dressed no different than a beggar and also was a patient. Shi really didn't understand why Qingqing, a beauty, would care about such a person.

Qingqing bit her lips and said, "No, I don't like him. he hasn't recovered from his illness yet. I'm afraid that he will die if you guys beat him like this."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 266 Horrible Death

After hearing the words and failing to refrain himself from seeing Andy Wu on the ground, Shi Wang spoke out, "Stop."

Then, Shi Wang turned to Qingqing Zhuge with a lecherous grin, "I already promised you he can fuck off, so it is right for you to satisfy me something, right?"

Qingqing Zhuge was clear what Shi Wang hinted for sure. So, she replied immediately, "Behave yourself! I can give you money, as long as you let go of us."

As the daughter of the wealthy Zhuge family, Qingqing Zhuge never ran short of money. That is why she would certainly be glad to do the deal with money if money could work.

Unfortunately, Shi Wang was of the type of person lusting for sex as opposed coins. Unexpectedly, he rejected the proposal flatly without any consideration after hearing the words, "I don't care about money. I care for you."

Indeed, Qingqing Zhuge was very innocently beautiful, and whichever man would be enchanted by her beauty quickly. Although Shi Wang had captured many beautiful games, he had never come across a beauty as attractive as Qingqing Zhuge in this confined place. Now he witnessed such one lust-arousing game at last, how possibly can he let her free easily?

After the words, he walked in haste towards Qingqing Zhuge.

"You bastard! Don't touch her." On seeing the move, in spite of remaining on the ground, Andy Wu couldn't help but utter his words of opposition.

The moment Shi Wang heard Andy Wu's voice, he flied into a rage. He immediately turned around and walked up to Andy Wu, and started to kick him with his foot.

With continuous kicking, he cursed furiously, "Poke your nose into my business! Poke your nose into my business!"

As a practical practitioner of martial arts, each kick of Shi Wang was so penetratingly powerful that Andy Wu's bones soon creaked.

What a proud man of influence Andy Wu was! Except for being three years' fool, he had always been supercilious in the rest of the elapsed time. From his perspective, no one was worth his attention, and people like Shi Wang were even humbler than ants. But now, he was reduced

himself to being beaten by these lowlifes. While he got agitated by the humiliation, he felt chagrin.

However, although Andy's martial arts skills had gone, his willpower persisted. No matter how hard Shi Wang kicks were, he managed not to groan with pain by gritting teeth and holding breath tightly.

"Stop kicking, please." Qingqing Zhuge couldn't bear to see the cruelty and had been trying to dissuade him from imposing the bully.

But Shi Wang had no response. On the contrary, he kicked with way more force, as if he wouldn't stop until Andy Wu was kicked to death.

At the end of the act of violence, Andy Wu couldn't hang on at long last. Mouthfuls of blood spurted from his mouth, and he was almost at his last gasp since his body was not essentially strong.

"Brother Shi, please stop." One of Shi Wang's brothers noticed the potential danger and tried to advise Shi Wang not to continue.

Shi Wang had given Andy Wu a good beat and relieved his fury, and it did not be his intention to take one's life. So he collected his foot and left Andy Wu straight for Qingqing Zhuge. With no more craps, he grabbed her directly and intended to tug her towards the bedroom.

"Let go of me, let go of me." Qingqing Zhuge's face turned pale with terror instantly and cried for mercy frantically.

Shi Wang completely ignored it. Instead, he just grabbed Qingqing Zhuge and dragged her into the bedroom brutally.

Andy Wu has not yet lost in coma. He wanted to deter Shi Wang when he watched Qingqing Zhuge was dragged away by the devil. But his will

was strong while his body was too weak to collect any strength to stand on his own feet, even he even had the strength to open his mouth to say something. What he could do was only to see the act of violence proceeded and lied on the ground idly by.

Just then, a small steel pellet flied from distance suddenly and struck straight Shi Wang's forehead.

Ah-tchew!

Shi Wang's forehead was instantly pierced through, blood currents shooting out of the hole.

His men also fell over.

Shi Wang already kicked the bucked.

Some of the other men were awed into silence, not knowing what to do.

Surprisingly, the course of that little steel pellet prolonged after penetrating Shi Wang's skull. As it had eyes, it changed to strike several of Shi Wang's men.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Before trying to call out, let alone resisting the attack for escaping, these hooligans died a horrible death and fell over one by one, .

After the entire Shi Wang's gang were down, a man stepped into the thatched hut.

The small steel pellet with a seemingly spiritual mind returned to this man's hand obediently...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 267 Gaoyang Kong, the group leader of divine weapons

The tall man in a gray long gown who stepped into the thatched hut was about fifty years old with dark skin and handlebar mustache. He held the blood-stained steel ball in his hand, playing it slowly.

He viewed the terrible lethal weapon in his hand as an ordinary steel ball. In fact, it has extraordinary power because it was a divine weapon called the Soul Locking Ball.

And the man with handlebar mustache is Gaoyang Kong, the leader of the Divine Weapon Group of the Hades School.

Gaoyang Kong is not the most powerful among the eight leaders but in a high status because he specializes in the development of divine weapons. The Soul Locking Ball he uses now is a very divine weapon, also exclusive for of him.

This originally ordinary thatched hut was full of the smell of blood at that moment. The whole lobby looked like a morgue with corpses lying on the ground in disorder. However, Gaoyang Kong turned a blind eye to these bodies and came to Andy Wu, looked down at him, and said dispassionately, "You are Andy Wu, right?"

He said calmly and differently without any emotion.

Andy Wu was seriously injured. Although he had been lying on the ground to rest for a while, he was still very weak. He opened his eyes

slightly looking at Gaoyang Kong and tried his best replying: "Yes, who are you?"

Gaoyang Kong said coldly: " leader of the Divine Weapon Group of the Hades School, Gaoyang Kong."

Hearing the three words of the Hades School, Andy Wu was despairing, for he knew that once he was took into the Hades School, he would definitely be behind the eight ball.

Just then, a group of people appeared out of the door of the thatched hat.

This group of people are just the trainees of the Divine Weapon Group of the Hades School.

Gaoyang Kong didn't say much else anymore and ordered harshly: "Get him."

Immediately, two of the trainees rushed into the hat, came to Andy Wu and lifted him from the ground on both sides and quickly took him out of the thatched hut without saying anything.

It was Qingqing Zhuge at the door way of the bedroom. It could be said that she had experienced some ups and downs mentally since she was almost forcibly assaulted first and then suddenly saw Shi Wang together with other people die afterwards. However, since she personally came upon a extremely bloody and cruel scene in her own house last time, she can make psychological adjustment quickly now and soon she recovered herself. When Andy Wu was about to be took away, she rushed out without hesitation and shouted at Gaoyang Kong: "Where are you taking him?"

Although Andy Wu is almost good for nothing now, he is the only hope of Qingqing Zhuge anyway. She has lost everything and just hopes that Andy Wu will become extraordinary as her grandfather said and revenge her family, so she can never watch him be taken away without doing anything.

Gaoyang Kong glanced at Qingqing Zhuge and said coldly: "Don't force me to kill you such a woman."

Obviously, Gaoyang Kong is so cold-blooded and merciless that he kills even without blinking. The reason why he just showed Qingqing Zhuge mercy just now was totally because he disdained to kill a woman who lacked even the strength to tie up a chicken.

After hearing what Gaoyang Kong had said, Qingqing Zhuge felt an uncontrollable shiver. She opened and shut her mouth, unspeaking.

"Don't get in trouble for saving me." Andy Wu said gravely to Qingqing Zhuge.

The Zhuge Family were slaughtered for Yan Zhuge and Qingqing Zhuge saved Andy Wu at Flowing Garden Villa. However, Qingqing Zhuge still saved him in the end and tried her best taking care of himself. Therefore, Andy Wu was grateful to Qingqing Zhuge and also guilty about that. He had already implicated the entire Zhuge Family and really did not want to get Qingqing Zhuge in trouble anymore.

"Go!" Gaoyang Kong ordered again.

After saying that, he left indifferently followed by a group of people.

Qingqing Zhuge was really unwilling to see Andy Wu be taken away. She wanted to stop them, but she still knew that she couldn't do anything at

all by herself. On the contrary, she would lose her own life in vain if she kept talking wordily.

Qingqing Zhuge was really anxious and helpless.

"Leader Kong, you are really fast?" a sound suddenly came to Gaoyang Kong's ears as he just walked out of the small yard of the thatched hut.

The man who spoke is Liang Yan, the leader of the Spy Group of the Hades School.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 268 Wu Family VS Hades School

Hades school suffered a great loss in Zhuge family. Because of this, Hades Kings got provoked. He vowed to get Andy Wu back. And he appointed all the people in the Hades school to complete the task.

There are eight groups in Hades school. Every group leader is excellent. They are powerful in personal ability and martial arts, and they have their own huge influence in the local area. For example, Yongshou Zhu, who is the leader of the assassination group in the Hades School, is also the head of the Zhu family. He is the King of Jiangdong.

This time, all the group leaders knew clearly that Hades King paid much attention to arresting Andy. So, they did all they can to be the first one to arrest Andy.

Though the thatch hut was so secluded, these group leaders were not ordinary people. So, it was no wonder that they found it after they made all their efforts.

Seeing Liang Yan came lately with a group of people, Gaoyang Kong said: "Sorry, you're late."

Whoever arrests Andy deserves the best award. So the leaders of these groups take this task seriously. And they seem to have a rivalry with each other.

However, the relationship between Liang Yan and Gaoyang Kong is good. So, Liang didn't care too much about that Gaoyang came before him. He only said to Gaoyang: "I thought I would be the first to come and didn't think that you would come before me."

There came several groups of people when the two were talking.

There are eight groups in the Hades School. Besides the assassination group and intelligence group who were already killed, there were still six groups left.

These groups didn't usually connect with each other and had never carried out a task together. However, this time the six groups got together in the thatched hut, which was hard to see.

So, when these people got together, they couldn't help talking with each other.

"Alright, let's get Andy back quickly for our dean pays much attention on him. We'd better not delay." Liang advised.

Other group leaders nodded for approval after hearing his words.

Thus, they all stepped to leave.

But just at this moment, there suddenly came a powerful voice: "Leave Andy here."

As this voice came out, there appeared a crowd of people who walked quickly towards the thatched hut and finally barred before all the people of Hades School.

The number of these people added up to several hundreds. And every one of them was so powerful and wasn't afraid of those from Hades School.

"Who are you?" Liang stood out and asked coldly.

Liang was the first group who were admitted into Hades School among the group leaders. He was a senior in Hades School, who had the highest rights and status. So, his words were of great importance.

After Liang asked, a powerful middle-aged man among the people in front of the people of Hades School, who was nice-looking, stood out and said to Liang in a deep voice: "I am from Wu family in Yanjing City, He Wu."

He is very skillful in Kungfu and shows valour and skill on the battlefield. He is a well-known Grand Kungfu Master nationwide.

Tian Wu also paid much attention to Andy. So, Wu family did all they can to find Andy. Even He, who came out for few times, came in the flesh this time.

Hades School is one of the leading organizations in China. In general, they do not pay much attention to the big families. However, for them, the Wu family is an exception, because the Wu family is the first family in China and has a strong strength.

He was well-known in earlier years.

So, hearing He's words, the people of Hades School change their facial expressions suddenly.

Liang stopped for a while and then asked:"what do you want to do with Andy?" There was in internal strife and Andy was already be removed out of Wu family, which Liang was well aware of.

He said coldly:"This is our affair and there is no need to explain to you."

As the person who shows valour and skill on the battlefield of Wu family, He has the ability without doubt. He deserves to be proud even he knows that Hades School is powerful. He doesn't care about these people from Hades School.

Seeing He was so overbearing, Liang' face fell and said coldly:"Andy is the person our dean wants so we can't give him to you." Liang' s tone is uncompromising.

Hearing his words, with a sudden chill in his eyes, He took his sword out from his back and said:"In that case, I won't let you go."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 269 Baihong Sword

Crane Wu's weapon was called Baihong Sword, which was also a divine weapon and had super killing power.

As soon as the Baihong Sword was unsheathed, a white light flashed out, stinging the eyes of many people, shining brightly.

When Crane Wu summoned the Baihong Sword, it also showed that he wanted to duel with someone, and he was bound to take away Andy.

When all the people of Wu Family saw this, they immediately became vigilant, and were ready for a fierce battle.

Liang Yan's look which already darkened grew more frightening now. He faced Crane and said discontentedly, "There has never been any conflict between Hades School and Wu Family; you really want to get into a fight with us because of Andy Wu?"

Crane said indisputably, "I must take Andy away today." His tone was still resolute.

"Do you think you guys can take him away from us?" Liang said with a serious look

Every group in the Hades School was incredibly powerful, and now all six groups of the Hades School were gathered here. Their powerful combined strength was evident at a glance. There were nearly three hundred of them in total, of whom six of team leaders were Great Masters.

Whereas the Wu Family only had a total of over a hundred people, and there were only three Great Masters in their ranks.

Whichever any aspect they were compared, the gap between the two sides was huge.

Liang was self-assured.

When Crane heard Liang's words, he couldn't help but smile faintly. Then he spoke out loudly, "Commander Xu, come out quickly."

Crane's voice was loud, reverberating through this huge mountain forest.

Soon a group of people ran out. The leader of the group was precisely the Wu Family's Guard Commander, Yang Xu.

Yang brought more than a hundred Wu Family's guards with him and joined up with Crane's group.

Wu Family and Hades School were then basically equal in total numbers.

Yang was also a Great Master. With a total of four Great Masters now, the Wu Family had fewer Great Masters compared to the six Great Masters of the Hades School. But Wu Family's Great Masters were absolutely confident in their own strength, and they didn't care about the six team leaders of Hades School.

"I'm going to take away Andy, you can't stop me." Crane was very confident, and he seemed to have full confidence that he could take someone away from Hades School.

Liang certainly wouldn't be afraid of the Wu Family. But he also knew that if they really fought, he didn't have one hundred percent chance of winning, so he had no intention of starting a fight. But Wu Family was so aggressive and arrogant that Liang couldn't stand it any longer. Immediately he also summoned his weapon and shouted at Crane coldly, "Really? You just try it."

Seeing Liang summon his weapon, the people from Hades School were ready to fight as well.

The battle was on the verge of starting.

Crane saw that Hades School couldn't possibly release Andy on their own initiative. So he didn't speak anymore, and directly ordered, "Go."

As he spoke, he took the lead and rushed towards Liang and other members of Hades School.

The other Wu Family members immediately followed Crane in a swarm.

Liang looked straight ahead and immediately took his man to welcome the battle from Wu Family.

The battle instantly started.

The Hades School and the Wu Family were two top forces in the country. When such two forces fought, it was like Mars hitting Earth, changing the face of world.

The fight was incredibly intense right from the start. In the blink of an eye, many people were knocked to the ground. The intensity of the battle was truly unprecedented.

On the other hand, Andy who was in the ranks of Hades School was tied with a rope and was being guarded.

"You're a member of the Wu Family?" As the two sides engaged in a fiery battle, Qingqing quietly came close to Andy and asked him curiously.

"Yes." Andy returned gently.

Qingqing was from a reputable family, but her family was only the second largest family in Jiangdong Province. Even the Zhuge Family was inferior to the Zhu Family, the first family of Jiangdong Province. Wu Family could be the number one family in the country, a family whose

power was beyond Qingqing's imagination. She didn't expect that Andy was a member of the Wu Family. There was no wonder that her grandfather thought that Andy was extraordinary.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 270 Hades King VS Tian Wu

Qingqing Zhuge paused for a while and asked: "Did Family Wu come here to rescue you?"

Andy Wu responded feebly: "No, they also came here to kill me."

Andy was still desperate at this moment, because he knew clearly that whether he falls into the hands of Hades School or Family Wu, he will get killed by one of them. Therefore, the result of the battle between Hades School and Family Wu meant nothing for him. He didn't really care who is the winner.

Qingqing's face changed after she heard these, she thought people of Family Wu deliberately came here to save Andy, and they even fought with Hades School at any cost to take Andy back. It's obviously that Andy held a high position in Family Wu, if that, not only Andy can be saved, her family can also get justice. However, Andy did tell her, his family came here to kill him.

Qingqing felt like being hit by a lightning, she couldn't believe it, it's a big blow for her.

The two sides were still fighting with each other, it's a great war that can be called holy war. People who participated in the fight were all masters who can fight alone. Now so many masters were in the hot battle, the

scene really caused a stir. Insects and birds in the forest all fled in shock, leaves were falling from the trees, there was nothing but chaos.

The overall strength of Hades School was almost equal to Family Wu. So after a battle, both sides have injured a lot, no one could tell who is the final winner.

When they were fighting each other fiercely, suddenly, a voice came from the sky: "Stop."

Just one word, composed and powerful, enlightening the deaf.

In an instant, both sides stopped fighting immediately.

They saw a figure falling from a nearby hill and landing in the middle of the crowd.

"My lord Hades King."

At the sight of this man, people from Hades School said respectfully.

This sudden visitor was no other than the head of Hades School, Hades King.

Seeing Hades King came here in person, the expression of Crane Wu has changed, he didn't care about those sub-chiefs of Hades School at all, he even had the confidence to beat some of them. However, he couldn't ignore the strength of the grand master-Hades King. He knew Hades King was very powerful, and as a martial artist himself, he was always in awe of Hades King.

"We should follow the order of arrival. Since Andy had been caught by us at the beginning, how can you take away our capture?" Hades King stared at people from Family Wu and criticized.

His voice was calm, but his momentum was terrifying, and his majesty overruled everyone.

Crane was such a self-confident man, but he did not dare to offend Hades King, he stepped forward, facing the King, responded seriously: "Andy is our family member, our master has given us a strict order, we must take him back."

There is no other way, Crane had to mention their master Tian Wu's name.

But it didn't work on Hades King, after hearing what Crane said, Hades King became even more serious, he said without mercy: "You should go back and tell your master Tian, don't oppose us, it's not good for him."

The tone of Hades was sharp and unassailable.

Crane didn't dare to provoke Hades King, but he also didn't have the nerve to defy the order of Tian, right now, he was really struggling.

Just at the time he didn't know what to do. Suddenly, a voice spoke lightly. "There is no need to tell anyone. I've heard what you said."

As soon as the voice sounded, a figure appeared in the eyes of the crowd, he came from the forest in leisurely pace.

The man was young, but imposing. He seemed to born with his own aura.

He is the current master of Family Wu, Tian Wu.

Tian was known as a resolute and ruthless man. He was an unknown bastard before, but he struggled to leap and become the master in the family. It's easy to tell that he's such a scheming and capable person. After Tian became the master, Wu's Family also became stronger day by day, all the people in the family respect him. He is the unique king with extraordinary status in the family, he hardly shows up unless for something important.

But this time, he came here for Andy.

Seeing Tian appeared, even Hades King was surprised, he stared at Tian in a strange way: "You came here for Andy? How is that possible?"

Tian answered calmly: "You also came here for him, why can't I?"

Hades King frowned and said firmly "I must take Andy away, I hope you will not get in my way."

Tian smiled and said as firmly as Hades King: "You said exactly what I'm about to say, I hope you can give him to me."

Hades King's eyes were cold, he said in a deep voice, "So you really want to be my enemy?"

Tian said unconcerned, "I don't want to be your enemy, but I don't mind it if you don't do as I said."

As the head of the first family in this country, Tian's always been proud and arrogant. Even in the face of his predecessor Hades King, he also kept his head up.

Hades King was totally enraged by Tian, his eyes were cold, his momentum spurted out against the sky, he said to Tian coldly: "If you want to take away Andy from my hands, let's see if you have the ability."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 271 The Fury of the King

Nothing is more formidable than the outrageous Hades king. Whoever was there all felt the overwhelming fury of the king as if a storm is brewing, leaving them all nearly breathless.

That was the rage of the king.

But Tian Wu was still at ease, standing straight and upright in the face of the king. He said to the king like he had never been his concern: "Now we're talking! So this fight is just inevitable, right?"

And that was the audacity of Tian.

"If so, I would like to see what the Master of Wu's family has got in him!"

No sooner had the king finished his words than he sprinted towards Tian like a tornado.

The founder of the Hades school, the Master of Wu's family. Two men at the top of martial arts began to fight. It made all the people around both nervous and excited, for there may not be a second chance of witnessing such a magnificent fight.

Members of the Hades school held the king as god for they all knew his power, even though they hardly saw him showing it. Their eyes all fixed

all the king since they were privileged enough to be at the front seat watching their king fighting another top Master.

In the blink of an eye, the king got to Tian's side and punched.

Boom!

The immense power triggered explosions in the air, and the inner energy in his fist came with weight as enormous as the mount Everest.

Tian didn't hesitate. He gathered his strength in right hand and punched back.

The power of their attack twisted and tangled, radiating intimidating power to miles away. Like the detonation of a nuclear bomb, all the mountains are trembling under their power, everyone around was knocked back meters away, barely kept their footing.

But Tian and the King stood still, didn't even budge.

The king was aware that he had underestimated Tian. He drew his fist back and commenced a series of attacks.

Like the arrival of death, Tian was met with non-stop punches and kicks, all of which were highly empowered by the king's inner energy. The king's attacks drove away the air, causing wild wind roaring around him.

Tian was in his full attention. He dodged, blocked, fenced, and fought back the fastest he could, like a samurai cutting up the rain of bullets.

Not until then did the fight between these two great Masters began.

No one dared to come close, concerning that they might be killed even if it was just one step closer. The king and Tian were swift and powerful, their moves were strange and various, driving whoever around extremely excited.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 272 Tian Wu VS Hades King

The king was a mystery. Everyone knows that his power is undoubtedly invincible, but no one had ever witnessed it. He should be an old man given the long history of the Hades school, but he looked young and vigorous like he's only around 30.

And his cloak-and-dagger power was revealed in this fight with Tian.

He kept attacking like he never got tired, so was his unlimited inner energy which swallowed Tian like raging tsunami. He left Tian not even a second to catch a breath, each punch and kick of his came with formidable power enough to tear the ocean apart.

As for Tian, he didn't become the Master of Wu's family for no reason. It was surprising enough that he was still alive under the attacks of the king. He was like a serpent lurking in the bush, waiting for the best chance to lay a lethal bite on his enemy, Both him and Andy are genius who were born with strong capability and mentality.

But look at them! Andy had been maimed and lost his power as Tian lived and prospered.

Qingqing had seen many fights between Masters, but none of it had such intensity. It completely went beyond her understandings, leaving her in astonishment.

Keeping her eyes fixed on the fight, she asked Andy: "Who do you think is going to win?"

Andy was still under control of two guys from the Hades school, but he was also watching the fight. He answered: "The king, maybe."

Andy used to fight with Tian, thus he knew what Tian was capable of, but he didn't know anything about the king. It was his first time to have seen the king showing his power. Andy perceived that the king's inner energy was like the vast universe, boundless, which enabled him to keep fighting forever, and he only got stronger as the fight went on. Tian's strength probably couldn't hold that long.

"Kah!"

Suddenly, Tian stepped out of the fight, then dashed to the king after he let out a furious shout.

"Thousand Mountains!" (a kind of kungfu)

It was his unique Kungfu move.

Tian had spent years collecting books and scrolls on which the secrets of Kungfu were recorded, the Thousand Mountains was invented by himself based on all the things he had learned, combining their power altogether.

Tian's tremendous inner energy came with the weight of a thousand mountains.

As it came down toward the king, he extended his right leg and moved his hands, drawing a mysterious trace in the air. Shortly after that, a

glowing Bagua Diagram appeared out of the king's simple move, radiating light and thunder.

"Off!"

And there came the collision of the Bagua diagram and the Thousand Mountains

The crashed was the mountain.

Tian's inner energy dispersed as it met the diagram. The weight of the mountains in the air dissipated like a landslide, crumbling down into small pieces of rubble.

But the diagram didn't stop, it went further toward Tian's body after it dispersed the mountains.

Bang!

Tian was knocked far away like a kite then hit the ground.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 273 Tian Wu was Knocked Down

Hair messed, clothes ripped, blood ran out of mouth. Tian Wu's confidence and calmness were severely damaged after he hit the ground.

As for the king, he still stood there like a tower, refusing to move even just a bit.

There came the silence.

People of the Hades school barely hold their admiration of the king from screaming it out. They were so proud that it was such a man that was leading them, proud that they had all made their contribution to the Hades school.

But Wu's families were all deeply worried. They knew the legendary power of the Hades king as well as that of their Master, Tian. They were so sure that Tian would defeat king given he was so confident. To witness their Master being bashed away destroyed their faith, filling their heart with despair.

Andy stared at the king with untold and complicated emotions in his eyes.

The king's voice was scornful: "Master of Wu's family? Master?"

Tian's eyes glimmered with murderous hatred. He wiped away the blood on his mouth and rose to his feet.

Slowly, we walked up to the king.

He was more of stomping than walking. It was like there were fetters on his ankle, each step he took was so heavy that it sent dust into the air, leaving pits wherever he laid his foot on.

Tian was incensed.

He came to the king's side and said grimly: "Why so hurry? This is not over yet."

Instead of being dreaded or intimidated, the king's calmness remained. The coldness in his eyes locked on Tian, and he said to him

expressionlessly: "Then you'd better give the best of you, otherwise this would get boring."

The Master of Wu's family, such title was just nothing to the king.

"Take this!"

Infuriated was Tian's voice. His inner energy burst out, driving the air away into the woods, leaving the tress shaking form the roaring wind. It nearly suffocated everyone around, people were scared of his power too.

Whoosh!

Tian dashed to the king like a running lighting, unstoppable.

"Now we're talking!" The king swung his robe, preparing for Tian's coming

Tian was a gigantic tide on the ocean that wipes away all the lives on earth; the king was the ferocious shark fighting against the tide.

There began their battle again.

Each time their attack met there was an explosion, each time their inner energy collided there was a blast. Like the thunderstorm, the intensity of their fight froze everyone

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 274 The Power of Blood Dragon Sword

Obviously, this fight between Hades King and Tian Wu was fiercer than before. Each skill was so violent and murderous. Tian Wu's second failure

triggered his fighting spirit as well as his potential. He was like an awakening and vibrant dragon attacking Hades King continuously and powerfully. Each martial arts movement was magnificent and murderous, with no flashy elements.

The movement of Hades King was intense and violent as well. He had a courageous aura field. He didn't care about Tian Wu at all. But when he came to feel some stress from Hades King, he became more serious attacking with a faster speed and more swift reaction. He didn't make himself in a passive situation.

Tian Wu was like roaring waves, while Hades King was a shark braving the wind and waves.

"You are quite extraordinary among your peers. But it is bad luck for you to fight with me," Hades King said contemptuously. He looked down upon Tian Wu and had faith in himself.

Upon finishing, Hades King jumped upward to the sky and suddenly changed his direction towards Tian Wu. He, with his rolling inner energy, punched towards Tian Wu downwards.

Tian Wu was surrounded by a strong sense of suffocation and oppression, but he didn't get panicky. On the contrary, he also increased his inner strength and his consciousness of fight burst thoroughly.

Boom!

Tian Wu punched with the maximum inner strength again the fist of Hades King.

His fist seemed to smash the air and soared straight up into the sky.

Hades King's fist was downward with inner energy billowing, running into Tian Wu's fist.

Bang!

The collision of two figures with the strongest inner energy produced gusts of wind.

As the wind flew, people standing far away, they felt pain in their body, and eyes difficult to open, heart beating like a drum.

Many unconsciously close their eyes and hold their breath.

When they opened their eyes again, they only saw that Tian Wu had been constantly struck to a distance.

However, Hades King landed on the ground firmly and proudly, with an appearance of dignity and majesty.

When Tian Wu finally controlled his moving body, Qi and blood inside were in an unstable situation. The blood came out through his mouth, indicating he failed again.

Hades King was at the point of vantage again. Tian Wu, whose fight spirit was triggered, still had no way to win Hades King. Hades King looked at Tian Wu disdainfully and said coldly open: "Don't waste your strength. You can't take Andy Wu from my hands."

Now, Hades King fully mastered Tian Wu' strength, and he concluded that he was by no means his rival. That meant Tian Wu has no chance of saving Andy.

Even though Tian Wu was hurt again, he didn't give up. Hearing what Hades King said, Tian Wu gave him a vicious smile and said with a lowered voice, "Really?" I don't think so. "

Upon speaking these words, Tian Wu's right hand suddenly reached up to the sky and shouted, "Give me the knife."

Suddenly, a big blood-red sword, coming from nowhere, fell to Tian Wu's hand directly.

It was Blood Dragon Sword.

The body of the Sword was blood-red, reflecting a dazzling light under the sunshine and generating a remarkable sense.

Holding the Sword, Tian Wu was different. He was like a Lord full of power. He seemed to be an integral part of the Sword. He made the Sword more tyrannical, and the Sword made him more impressive. He, together with the Sword, was as shine as light.

Seeing this scene, Hades King's face changed slightly. He glared at Tian Wu and said seriously, "No wonder you are not afraid of me. You have Blood Dragon Sword."

Blood Dragon Sword was an artifact shocking the underworld. Hades King, a veteran in the underworld, certainly had heard of it. At this moment, seeing Tian Wu holding the Blood Dragon Sword, he showed a solemn complexion never seen.

The people of the Hades School suddenly changed their attitude the minute hearing Blood Dragon Sword. They only heard of the Sword from the legend. None had imagined the precious Sword that remained

missing for decades would appear in front of them. They all were attracted by the Sword and added a sense of reverence.

Feeling people's attention, Tian Wu suddenly felt a sudden satisfaction. Looking at Hades King proudly and questioned, "Aren't you confident that I can't take Andy away?" Now, I'd like to see if you can beat the power of my Blood Dragon Sword! "

Words finished, Tian Wu suddenly jumped up, holding the Sword and hewed at Hades King with an epoch-making aural field.....

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 275 Nowhere to Run

The mighty Blood Dragon Sword became even more powerful under the impetus of Tian Wu's inner energy, and one slash was capable of shaking the earth.

The people present all held their breath at this moment, their hearts racing and their eyes suddenly wide with different looks. The people of the Hades School instantly were scared soaking in cold sweat. They knew that the Hades King was super powerful, but they had also heard about the terrifying power of the Blood Dragon Sword. When they saw the Blood Dragon Sword slashing down at Hades King, they can't help but be nervous.

But the Hades King couldn't be defeated easily. His mentality, reaction skills and his strength were all unmatched. At this critical moment, he didn't hesitate to exert his endless inner energy immediately

A shimmering golden shield of inner energy formed above his head. At the same time, the Hades King sidestepped violently, dodging Tian Wu's unstoppable slash

Unexpectedly, The Blood Dragon Sword struck the air, but the aftermath of the sword's momentum was still powerful enough to shake the earth. Only the trajectory of the tip of the Blood Dragon Sword was seen to extend straight into the trees ahead. A big, sturdy tree was split open in a shockingly large gash, and then the entire tree instantly swayed.

All the people present were shock. They just couldn't believe what they saw.

The people of the Hades School were slightly relieved, but still didn't dare to relax. They still couldn't help but worry for the Hades King. The Blood Dragon Sword was so powerful, if the Hades King was struck by the sword accidentally, the consequences would be dreadful.

Seeing that the Hades King dodged the slash, Tian didn't stop for a moment and immediately wielded the Blood Dragon Sword again, launching a second attack on him.

Before Hades King had chance to react, Tian wielded his second slash towards him. The slash was swift as lightning, slicing through the air with a blood-red blade with flickering and dazzling light.

There was another moment of nervous and shock for those present. Tian's change of moves was so fast that it was impossible to see his moves clearly. The terrifying power of the Blood Dragon Sword made all people's heart tighten even more.

The Hades King's perception of crisis was so strong that he dodged through sword swings on instinct purely, avoiding Tian's deadly slash once again.

Without thinking, Tian continued his attack. His entire demeanor had changed dramatically after holding the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand. It seemed that he had become another fierce and violent person. Not only were his strikes consistent, but each slash carried unparalleled killing power which could destroy everything. The Blood Dragon Sword was completely at his disposal, displaying its infinite power to the fullest. He was in full control of the Blood Dragon Sword, and each blade was capable of being used with ease.

Tian's combination with the Blood Dragon Sword was like the combination of Death and Killing God. Each of his strokes was a direct attack on one's life, and a less powerful person would have been killed by him long ago.

The Hades King was unusual; he was the strongest being, which was why he was able to fight Tian who was holding the Blood Dragon Sword without weapons. Naturally, he was also aware of the might of the Blood Dragon Sword and his flesh could not withstand the blade, so he had been using his inner energy to protect his body. He was trying his best to dodge it as fast as he could, trying not to fight the Blood Dragon Sword head-on.

Thanks to Hades King's quick reaction, perception ability as well as body movements and inner energy, all of which were incomparable to human beings, he was able to ensure that he remained unharmed in this situation.

They two fought thrillingly, and the onlookers watched them with shock, and everyone's heartstrings remained taut. Anyone could feel that the

power of the Blood Dragon Sword in Tian's hands was terrifying to the extreme, and every slash had the potential to make the ground collapse. If any of them were to fight against Tian, they would never survive more than three seconds. And while Hades King came out of crisis after crisis, he was still in danger. It was as if he just kept hovering on the edge of life and death. If he made one mistake, he could be split in half by the Blood Dragon Sword immediately.

Qingqing Zhuge did not support Tian, let alone the Hades King, but she was also nervous when she watched this battle, which was a kind of instinctive reaction. The fight was truly thrilling and dangerous. If she had been the one being chased by the Blood Dragon Sword, she would have already been chopped to pieces.

Qingqing Zhuge couldn't help but shudder. She couldn't dare to think about her encounter with the Blood Dragon Sword, because she was scared to death when she just thought about it. The power of this knife was too terrifying. Qingqing couldn't help but exclaim to Andy, "This Blood Dragon Sword is so powerful. Is the Hades King going to lose?"

Andy's gaze also remained focused on the two in the fight. His forehead knotted in a frown. Hearing Qingqing's question, he only softly replied, "If Hades King has no other way to deal with this, he could be really in danger."

The fight between the two lasted for a few minutes. Tian still kept attacking the Hades King, while the Hades King was trying to dodge him.

However, Hades King could dodge this sword for a while, not forever. If he kept expending his inner energy like this, catching the right moment to dodge in an incredibly frightening situation, and keeping the highest vigilance all the time, his mental and physical energy were bound to fail

to carry his body. By now, Hades King's face began to show a bit of unbearable look.

On the other hand, Tian was becoming more and more excited, more and more vicious. His eyes were filled with ruthless and deep battle intent.

The Blood Dragon Sword was so powerful that he couldn't make himself stop.

"I'll see how you can hide." After splitting the air with countless slashes, Tian shouted at the Hades King suddenly. His momentum, once again, soared.

With this overwhelming momentum, Tian held his grip on the Blood Dragon Sword tightly and suddenly waved it rapidly. Instantly, the air flashed with blade light and each blade shadow carried a raging and terrifying inner energy.

The sword movements filled with indestructible power were too fast and in a moment, they intertwined into a murderous net of knives

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 276 A Thrilling Scene

As soon as the net of knives formed, it immediately enveloped Hades King completely leaving him with no room to retreat, let alone dodge.

When Hades King saw this, his eyes suddenly darkened. Of course, he knew that he had nowhere to hide this time, so he stopped dodging as well. He transformed his inner energy into a shield and gathered his

power on his fist. He fiercely punched out, bringing this impregnable golden shield directly with boundless power towards Tian Wu furiously.

The fist wind that Hades struck out seemed to coalesce into the shape of a frenzied dragon, clinging to his right arm. His fist struck out with the might of a killing dragon. All of the extreme power was released, violently shaking the sky, making a whistling sound, like a mad dragon roaring.

Along with this crazy roar, a golden inner energy bomb came out of the Hades King's fist and rushed straight towards the blood-red net of knives.

When the golden blade light intersected the red blade light, there was a loud bang, releasing a powerful inner energy aftershock that spread out in all directions and enveloped the scene.

In an instant, a hurricane gathered in mid-air to split the heavens and earth, forcing the onlookers back. The trees and bushes of the jungle were all souging and swaying violently.

It wasn't until the aftershocks dissipated that the onlookers stood still. At that moment, everyone saw Tian standing upright on the ground, holding the Blood Dragon Sword in his hands, with the majesty of an emperor and the arrogance that radiated from his body.

And Hades King's face was slightly distorted. His body was only able to stabilize after retreating many steps in a row. At the corner of his mouth, blood oozed out. His arm was hacked out with a blinding slash, laying his arm bare to the bone, bleeding.

This time, the undefeated Hades King had lost in the end.

Seeing this, the people of the Hades School all changed their look. Although they knew clearly that the Blood Dragon Sword was unstoppable, but when they actually saw Hades King's injuries with their own eyes, they still were deeply shocked. They couldn't accept the fact. To them, it was like the statue they had been worshiping had collapsed suddenly.

This fact was too terrifying for them.

And all of the Wu Family's eyes were glowing with joy. Their eyes were filled with reverence and admiration as they looked at Tian. The Blood Dragon Sword was the heirloom of their Wu Family, and Tian was their family head. The fact that their family head had used the Blood Dragon Sword to defeat Hades King made them excited and even proud of it. At this moment, Tian was the absolute king in their hearts.

Tian stood there proudly with a smug look in his eyes, looking down upon Hades King with arrogance, saying, "Hades King, you're nothing more than that."

He mocked Hades King mercilessly with the words that Hades King had mocked him before.

Hades King wiped the blood from the corner of his mouth, then tore a piece of fabric from his clothes and wrapped it around his arm's on the wound. Then he coldly said, "Blood Dragon Sword is truly worthy of its name."

Hades King defaulted to his defeat, but he admitted that he had lost to the Blood Dragon Sword, not Tian Wu.

Tian didn't care about Hades King's words, he stared at Hades King with a stern gaze and said coldly, "As the saying goes, "The winner is the king

and the loser is the bandit. Now what power do you still have to compete with me for Andy?"

"Who said I lost?" Hades King laughed softly and said coldly,

After he finished speaking, Hades King's right hand slammed into the air.

Suddenly, a ray of blade light was revealed between his sleeves. A soft sword popped out from his sleeve and landed on Hades King's right hand in a smooth manner.

The sword light was cold and murderous.

A soft sword has a soft body like cloth and it is not easy to grasp the strength to use it. When practicing it, it requires the user's attention and spirit to be highly concentrated. Therefore, among the types of swords, it belongs to the high difficulty type of swordsmanship. It is a very different weapon from a hard sword. Although it is soft, it is no inferior to a normal hard sword. The advantage of a soft sword is that it can cut through blood vessels and ligaments in the joints and kill people invisibly.

Hades King's soft sword is called Stygian Sword. It took the Hades School's Divine Weapons Group decades to make it. The materials used in it are absolutely fine, and the process of building it was even more time consuming and laborious. Every forging and every fusion casting was extremely rigorous.

As the saying goes, "Ten years whets one sword." The power of this Stygian Sword could be imagined.

Originally, Hades King didn't intend to let the Stygian Sword be exposed to the world, but Tian's Blood Dragon Sword was truly difficult for him to

resistance. Under such situation, he could only summon his long treasured weapon.

As soon as the people from the Divine Weapons Group of the Hades School saw Hades King summon the Stygian Sword, they became hyper excited. This Stygian Sword had always been the proudest creation of the entire group, but they had never seen the sword's power. Now, finally having the privilege of seeing Hades King use this sword, they were of course overwhelmed with excitement. Their eyes showed a burning anticipation, and their blood seemed to be burning.

Tian, however, was not amazed by this soft sword. This Stygian Sword was made within the Hades School, and Hades King had never used it externally, so others didn't know the origin and power of the Stygian Sword. To Tian, it was only an unknown sword. Seeing Hades King treat such sword as his last weapon, Tian couldn't help but laugh sarcastically and he said, "How dare you to fight my Blood Dragon Sword with such soft sword?"

Hades King ignored Tian's taunts and said loudly, "Cut the crap, just fight."

After that, Hades King did not hesitate to hold Stygian Sword. His body stretched and with the power of soaring into the sky, he roared out and launched a fierce attack against Tian.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 277 Hades King's Counterattack

Hades King, after being continuously attacked, finally took the initiative to attack.

With Stygian Sword in hand, Hades King generated in people an intimidating sense. He seemed to have evolved into a Sword Fairy who was moving as fast as a flash. His movement was swift and fierce. And Stygian Sword, in his hand, was like a furious flood dragon breaking through layers of barriers run to Tian Wu directly with rolling inner energy.

In a moment, the atmosphere in the scene changed again. The jubilant Wu family became serious, looking at Hades King with tears welling up to their eyes. But the previous sense of frustration and depression of people of the Hades School disappeared. They had hope. They believed Hades King with Stygian Sword would not let them down.

Tian Wu, however, still showed an indifferent look. Seeing Hades King attacking with Stygian Sword towards him, he sneered, "You overrated your ability."

Then, he waved his Blood Dragon Sword to fight against Hades King.

The two top players, each armed with the best weapons, had a face-to-face battle.

This time Tian Wu had lost his superiority in the attack. Hades King, equipped with his weapon, didn't hide anymore. Both took the initiative to attack.

In the face of Hades King's flashy movement, Tian Wu remained unafraid and confident. He was able to know which the real sword was. The minute when the sword was going to stab his chest, he turned around suddenly to hide from the attack and then waved his Blood Dragon Sword stung to Hades King.

Tian Wu's swift and sudden attack was unexpected, so Hades King had to stop attacking and turned over, which saved him from the stab of Tian Wu.

Immediately, Hades King continued his attack after changing his direction and movement.

The eye couldn't take the back-and-forth between the two in a moment. Even though they kept focusing on their attack, they still couldn't figure out the movement. Two influential figures, equipped with swordplay skills and techniques of using sword respectively, mastered all kinds of skills and movement. Thus their fight was so fierce.

Tian Wu's Blood Dragon Sword was fierce, rigid and imposing while Hades King's Stygian Sword was gentle, soft and changeable. The two completely different types of weapons decided their distinct style. Each has its own advantage. The outcome could hardly be told.

Tian Wu now was still arrogant and confident. He did not care about Hades King's sword because he considered the soft sword not powerful and penniless. He believed his masculine Blood Dragon Sword was able to defeat the soft sword.

With such confidence, Tian Wu's attack became increasingly violent. Each move was rampage and fierce, containing rolling inner energy. He remained in the dominant position and kept starting attacking Hades King.

He didn't care about the power of the Stygian Sword because he just hoped to defeat Hades King and take Andy Wu away.

Although Hades King was injured, he still kept a sound mentality. So did his movement and aura field. He was powerful as usual. In addition,

when he used his Stygian Sword, his power was ignited in a minute. He defended himself by using that sword as flexible as a snake with his strong power. The sword could always help him to escape from the continuous attack and create chances to attack.

He was determined to win the final victory of the duel.

Time quickly passed. They had fought for the countless round. Their weapons opened cracks over the Void, bringing disaster to the battlefield and changing it from mountain forest to hell.

Tian Wu used up his patience as he couldn't win. He began to feel puzzled why the soft sword made him so strenuous in the fighting.

Hades King was patient. He dealt with Tian Wu's every move calmly. But he grasped the minute when Tian Wu distracted slightly and injected his inner energy into his soft Stygian Sword. Suddenly, the sword became rigid and more of a battle-axe.

Hades King then stabbed Tian Wu's chest with his sword as powerful as a battle-axe at the best time.

Seeing this, Tian Wu's pupil suddenly contracted and defended against the attack with Blood Dragon Sword to prevent him from being stabbed

However, Tian Wu didn't expect that the rigid sword became soft suddenly when it contacted his Blood Dragon Sword and it went straight to his chest.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 278 Killing Hades King

Although that sword was beautiful, its power was horrifying.

Pew!

With a sudden sound, Tian Wu's chest was severely hurt by the sword and blood came out of the wound.

Tian was bleeding.

The whole audience was shocked.

"How is this possible?!" Tian could not help murmuring, shockingly staring at the Sword in the hands of Hades King.

At this moment, Tian was really shocked and even ignored the severe pain from the wound. He really did not expect that the sword which he looked down upon, was so powerful. It can even pass the Blood Dragon Sword and severely hurt him.

Hades King calmly held the Hades Sword and coldly said to Tian with scorn, "You thought that only your Blood Dragon Sword is powerful, didn't you?"

Hades King admitted that the Blood Dragon Sword was a powerful weapon indeed, but his Hades Sword was even powerful. He had one hundred percent confidence in his Hades Sword.

Not to be outdone, Tian suddenly changed his attitude and said fearlessly, "I did underestimate your sword. But now, I am going to show you the capability of my Blood Dragon Sword."

After saying that, Tian moved suddenly, tightly holding the Blood Dragon Sword, carrying the strongest energy and anger and rushed towards Hades King again.

Tian became angry, and the Blood Dragon Sword seemed to also show its power. In any case, Tian did not believe that there was any weapon that could defeat his sword. He firmly believed it that the sword was the best and invincible.

Tian, who was angry, caused huge impact. When he was moving forward, he seemed to have rolled up the dust up to the sky, and the energy of heaven and earth seemed to be absorbed by him. The Blood Dragon Sword in his hand is more like a roaring lion, showing a dazzling red light with terrifying power.

Tian and his Blood Dragon Sword can't wait to tear up Hades King and his Hades Sword!

Hades King already felt that Tian at this moment could not be underestimated. Immediately, Hades King used his inner energy, tightly held the Hades Sword, and rushed toward to Tian with the speed of lightning.

These two people, once again, fought at close quarters.

But Tian was like mutated. His body was as hard as steel, with overpowering momentum, swift moves and roaring energy. Tian's Blood Dragon Sword was violent and unstoppable, tearing up everything from sky to the ground, directly toward Hades King.

Hades King didn't neglect but responded cautiously. Although Tian's Sword tightly followed Hades King, attacking him directly, Hades King had the Hades Sword, thus he could dodge and defense when he want

to. No matter how strong Tian's inner energy was, it can't suppress Hades King, and Tian got no chance to win.

Tian couldn't even touch Hades King, which made him much more furious, and his offensive became more and more fierce. He seemed to have eternal power to continue to launch crazy attacks. With shadow-like sword, murderous look, magnificent momentum and strong determination to win, he had reached the most berserk level.

Rage!

There is no doubt that Tian had entered a state of rage.

All the people present were shocked because obviously Tian changed very quick and attacking ruthlessly like going crazy. Everyone couldn't help but shudder.

Hades King deeply felt the rage of Tian. However, Hades King didn't panic. He became more and more cautious. After a series of battles, Hades King didn't get hurt. The two were still on par.

However, Tian did not stop changing. When Hades King was fighting carefully, Tian's inner energy kept boosting. Devil gray indistinctly appeared in Tian's eyes, and all of a sudden, a plume of black smoke appeared on the body of the Blood Dragon Sword and gradually spread over Tian, making him look dark and horrifying, as if a dark envoy coming from hell.

That's the evil energy.

By then, it was not Tian who controlled the Blood Dragon Sword, but the Blood Dragon Sword controlled Tian.

Surrounded by the black smoke, suddenly Tian jumped into the sky, holding the Blood Dragon Sword, and fiercely chopped toward Hades King.

Like a mountain, Tian swooped down, with the momentum of destroying everything, and thrust toward Hades King. Tian was furious, his anger so fierce as if can make the earth splits, getting Hades King nowhere to hide.

Hades King frowned, and immediately used all his inner energy without hesitation. At the same time, he raised the the Hades Sword to block the attack from Tian.

Bang!

The Blood Dragon Sword severely chopped the Hades Sword.

With a crack sound, the Hades Sword instantly broke into two pieces.

With irresistible force, Tian, holding the Blood Dragon Sword, continued to attack towards Hades King.

As the Hades Sword broke off, Hades King showed panic, and he hurriedly stepped back.

Bang!

Hades King dodged the attack of Blood Dragon Sword, but the super energy bought by the Blood Dragon Sword fiercely hacked on the Hades King's body.

At the moment, Tian's attack threw Hades King into the air and make him heavily fell to the ground.

After falling to the ground, Hades King spitted lots of blood, his face twisted miserably because of the great pain.

Hades King was defeated.

The whole audience was shocked.

The atmosphere was frozen.

However, Tian, who had defeated Hades King, did not seem to have dispelled the anger in his heart. His eyes were still terrifying, and the murderousness emanating from his body was still surging.

Tian showed no sign of stopping, as he saw Hades King falling to the ground, he flashed to the side of Hades King like a demon, raised the Blood Dragon Sword, and suddenly chopped toward him...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 279 Hades King Disappeared

Hades King and Tian Wu have no rancor against each other, and they duel today just for Andy Wu. By rights, they need not to fight at outrance but slog it out.

But now, Tian Wu seemed to be insane already. He had lost his sanity and totally became a bloodthirsty beast, viewing Hades King as the prey that he desperately desires to hunt. He waved his sword toward Hades King, trying to kill him with one slash.

At that moment, everyone there unconsciously held their breath and became stunned with tense heartstrings and the people of the Hades School were even more nervous. They were already terrified in a cold

sweat just now seeing that the Hades Sword was chopped off and the Hades King stroke down, and couldn't even breathe at present as if being taken by the throat as Tian Wu went straightly to kill Hades King, just staring closely at the Blood Dragon Sword in Tian Wu's hand.

Just as everyone was staring tensely, Tian Wu's Blood Dragon Sword pierced the void, heading for Hades King fiercely.

Bang!

What followed the attack was the shaking earth, the billowing dust, a big sound and the seemingly discolored sky. The whole scene seemed like that an earthquake, with shaking branches, flying green leaves and spreading stirred dust everywhere.

All the people at the scene were blurred, still standing in the same place motionlessly as the wood carving but with heart beating already like the knocked drum. Everyone there got the only idea at the moment: Hades King had been dead definitely.

The power of Tian Wu's Blood Dragon Sword was enough to slay the gods and ghosts, thus there would be no way for Hades King to live no matter how formidable he is.

All the people seemed to be frozen. Everything was gradually still. And the dust filled in the sky slowly fell and disappeared.

When the dust was totally dispersed, everyone could finally see clearly again.

They could only saw that Tian Wu's Blood Dragon Sword hit into the ground, glowing blood red under the sun.

However, they couldn't believe that there was no one beside the Blood Dragon Sword.

"Where is Hades King gone?" Someone who thought that was incredible scream which broke the silence.

Hearing that, other people quickly rubbed their eyes and looked at where the Hades King was just now beside the Blood Dragon Sword. However, everyone was completely sure that there was no one, only Tian Wu's Blood Dragon Sword hitting on nothing.

The Hades King vanished into thin air.

All were shocked and dumbfounded.

Even Tian Wu frowned slightly with grim expression on his face, staring straight at the ground where the Blood Dragon Sword was.

After being stunned for a while, they began to look blankly around, searching for Hades King.

"There, behind the tree on the east side." suddenly someone found Hades King and screamed out in shock, immediately pointing to a tree on the east side.

Hearing that, everyone quickly looked in the direction the man pointed in surprise.

Sure enough, Hades King was standing behind that tree destructively but had recovered calm and stared at Tian Wu coldly.

Apparate.

The Hades King should did Apparate.

This is a very special trick, which can only be done by the most powerful Grand Master. The so-called Apparate is a trick by which one can instantly change its position, moving from one place to another in a flash. It is magical indeed but takes a lot of inner energy.

In the life-threatening situation, Hades King had to did Apparate to avoid Tian Wu's fatal blow.

The fact that Hades King was still alive had excited all the people of the Hades School. Their king is truly extraordinary. Hades King deserves his reputation. He won't die so easily. He is always a legend in everyone's heart.

Tian Wu raised his head looking at Hades King coldly and combatively with horrible expression in his eyes, as if he would devour Hades King stoutly.

Hades King was also looking at Tian Wu with horrible expression in his eyes. He stared somberly at Tian Wu and said coldly: "You should want to put me to death directly."

Hades King sounded angry and resentful. Apparently Tian Wu had gone too far making Hades King get mad.

However, Tian Wu was still deprecating and homicidal and said crazily and sharply: "You are just the one I want to kill!"

After saying that, Tian Wu became manic again in a flash with extremely rampageous inner energy mixed with a breath of the dark hell and seemed to become a demon again. Suddenly, he waved the Blood Dragon Sword combatively toward Hades King to kill him.

Wu Tian had already lost his original intention, caring about nothing but fighting to the end and killing Hades King.

Seeing that Tian Wu was already crazy, Hades King showed a fierce look in his eyes unintentionally. He couldn't retreat but only fight resolutely. The fight wouldn't end with winning and losing but life and death.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 280 Never give up

Hades King's attitude became more earnest than ever. He attached extreme importance to the battle which determined his survival, and he had to do his best.

While Tian Wu was rushing to him, the inner energy of Hades' whole body was slowly converging, then slowly releasing, just like the tide rising and falling, it was controlled expertly.

At the same time, Hades took himself into a wonderful state which was unusual and profound. With the state he could release all his fighting power and brought out his best fighting skills.

When the energy was held together, everything would be normal. When the energy was released, everything would be destroyed.

At the moment, Hades King was unflappable, but also bloodcurdling.

Before the two men started to fight, the diffused energy of them had already crashed into each other. suddenly, the air was full of hostility. An extreme competition would be started.

Tian always took the faint edge of evil around him. His eyes were still horrific and fierce. He rushed to the front of Hades, picked up a sword and smashed it down on Hades violently.

The sword filled with the force of mountain and sea, chopped with terrible great power, which could end one's life immediately.

Hades had no weapons yet, Tian with the incredible Blood Dragon Sword in comparison. It was obvious that Tian prevailed. So Hades King needed to be more careful. Just then, Hades was still in the state of profound. He concentrated all the perception and centralized spirit to perceive the crisis. When Tian almost hurt him, Hades fled as quickly as lightning.

The action failed, Tian continued to attack the opponent immediately, even more crazily. On the other hand, Hades King avoided hurting unhurriedly.

It seemed that Hades did not face Tian deliberately. As if He was planning something as moving.

Whereas, Tian didn't think calmly about it. In fact, He was incompetent to think now. His sole aim was to kill Hades, which made him possessed. Without catching a breath, his attack did not stop for a moment. He waved Blood Dragon Sword and held the point of the blade to vital parts of Hades. Once Hades let down his guard, the nether world would gain a ghost.

The fight was extremely perilous. All the people there pay the most attention to the men who were dueling.

Wu's family looked solemn but flashed the sparkle from their eyes. They were in awe of Tian when he brought out his courage and power, they

also trusted him. Although Hades escaped just now, he would be beaten sooner or later. Their master Tian was invincible.

Folks of Hades School looked cautious and tense. Hades escaped from Tian's fatal hit by the art of flash moving, which made others felicitated. And Hades's people were able to caught their breath easily. But in a flash, Tian took action madly once again. Hades were chasing by Tian without a break. Mates of Hades's hearts were thumping, and all were worried about Hades.

As an audience, Qingqing Zhuge was also uptight, the fight between the two men was perilous and splendid. She was entranced into the combat and got sweaty. She wondered to know the final result between them. She had thought if one party was defeated, it would be over today, but now it seems that the purpose of the battle evolved into one must be dead. Tian apparently got ready to kill Hades.

Qingqing was tense, while she was also a little excited. Actually, she was glad to see Hades' death. After all, Hades School was the big enemy of Zhuge's family. Her eyes now also appeared faint flicker, and she could not help to speak to Andy Wu, "your host is not same as before. Wouldn't He just plan to take you? Why does he keep thinking about killing Hades now?"

Andy replied deeply: "Tian's heart for victory is so strong. His mind has been invaded by the demon of blood dragon sword. Now, he will never stop until he kills Hades."

Then Qingqing was slightly excited, said: "Is it mean Hades will die affirmatively?"

Andy's eyes were still staring at the battle and said to Qingqing, "Hades wounded the body, meanwhile, he is in the absence of weapon, which is

really a disadvantage to cope with Tian, but it seems he has not done his best. Who will win in the end, it's hard to say"

Perhaps others hadn't saw anything else, but Andy knew it. It was not normal Hades. It looked as if he was fleeing, in fact, he may be reserved. And Andy knew clearly that Hades was at such a life-or-death moment now. Once his infinite potential was inspired, he would be extraordinary. He was such a person, who would never let himself die easily. Whether the situation would be reversed was really unpredictable.

Just then, It turned into converse between two warriors.

Hades suddenly changed from being vulnerable to being energetic. He avoided no more, instead, he brought out all his inner energy and power instantaneously.

With the burst of energy, Hades' feet stepped on the ground firmly and whole body instantly flew to the sky.

"Demon-killing palm!"

Hades rushed to the mid air, and suddenly howled. After that, his body flew down to the ground, and he stretched straight his hands in front his head, as if he was a falling meteorite, pressing down to the place where Tian was standing.

The blood of Hades' whole body was boiling at this moment. His fighting intention reached a peak state, and his murderous spirit also completely erupted. All the folks there had gotten the vast boundless feeling of death. Just then, he seemed to be the king of battlefield.

Instantaneously, all the people there felt as if the dark clouds pressing the top and the sky changing color. A fierce and terrible killing intention

spread through the whole space. The atmosphere in the field seemed to be condensed and fixed by the killing motive, which was terrifying and horrible.

As if sky would collapse.

In the center of the vortex, Tian felt such suffocative and oppressive. He was completely shocked by Hades' momentum. There was almost nowhere to hide for him, and his eyes suddenly turned cold. Instantly, he quickly brought out all the inner energy on Blood Dragon Sword, Then he rose weapon with all his power carrying the glorious brave and fierce, and roared to the sky.

Bang!

Two men's inner energy hit each other. Suddenly, a loud noise resounded through the space.

Generated waves immediately scattered around, the people tumbled to the ground by forceful waves. Mountain trees, leaves and weeds, which got a bigger disaster. Insects, birds and small beasts, which were also so startled that they fled with screaming. Whole mountain were just messy.

Everything was in a mess. After the confrontation between Hades and Tian, Hades was still standing on his head in mid-air, as if he was frozen. Tian was wounded by the hit and fell on his knees. His mouth was full of blood and his face became painful.

Pooh!

Tian suddenly opened his mouth, spat out much blood, then, he fell down weakly on the ground, as if being pulled bones and muscles. His face was pale, his eyes were chaotic.

Hades jumped in a circle, then back on the ground. His posture was elegant.

Demon-killing palm was Hades' only art, which was vigorous and could beat all deities. However, the palm let his own consumption extremely large. Once he used it, capability was unable to recover without a month rest. So Hades' status was also very poor at this moment, but at least he could stand straight. Now, he was the winner.

But for Tian, apparently, was failed.

As soon as Hades dropped on the ground, he looked down at Tian and said, "Since you have determined to kill me, I can't let you go."

As talk finished, Hades King rose his finger and pointed to Tian. Immediately, a laser energy stabbed through Tian's head.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 281 Protect the Family Lord

The inner laser energy was so powerful, fierce and unmatched, just like the hand of death, reaching out to Tian Wu.

Tian, who had fallen to the ground, was exhausted. He was weak and almost passed out. He got no strength to dodge or hide, just lay on the ground, like a lamb to be slaughtered.

When the servants of Wu family saw this, they were all freaked out. They were still full of confidence the moment before, and believed that their lord would definitely win. But at this moment, Tian fell so unpredictably. Now, Hades King was going to kill him. Seeing this, they were really nervous.

Everybody there witnessed that the inner laser energy directly hit Tian's head and all of them were instantly becoming tense. Their eyes were all wide open, but at the moment when that inner laser energy was about to hit Tian's head, it vanished out of thin air.

Tian turned out to be safe and sound.

Suddenly, everyone couldn't believe what they saw.

Hades was also shocked, but he was sure that it was an invisible super energy that destroyed his laser energy. Immediately, he became alarmed and asking coldly: "Who is there?"

Hades King's voice echoed through the jungle. As soon as the voice fell, a figure slowly walked out of the woods.

It is a gray-haired old man, very old, but hale and hearty. While walking slowly, he said, "Hades, long time no see!"

This old man is the chief manager of the Wu family, Hai Wei.

Hai Wei also came to the forest early, but instead of appearing together with Tian, he kept hiding in the dark and observing everything. Now, seeing that Tian was about to be killed by Hades King, he only then exposed himself and saved Tian.

When he spoke to Hades King, there was a faint smile on his face, as if to say hello to an old friend he hadn't seen in a long time. However, he stared at Hades King with an unpredictable way.

Hades King's face changed slightly when he saw Hai Wei. With a little displeasure, he said coldly to Hai Wei: "Yes, a long time, and you come to bother me?"

Obviously, Hades King and Hai Wei were old acquaintances, and Hades King was very dissatisfied with Hai Wei's rescue of Tian.

Hai Wei slowly came to Tian, helped him stand on his feet, then he faced Hades King, said softly: "Since you have won, my lord has also been injured and learned the lesson, is it really necessary to kill him?"

Hades King was cold, he said sharply, "Huh, this bastard is too arrogant, relying on himself with a blood dragon sword, he wants to kill me. So I do the same to him. "

Hades King became angrier after saying this, because at that time Tian was really going to kill him.

Hearing this, Hai Wei said bluntly: "A young man would inevitably be impulsive."

Hai Wei was not emotional at all when he said that, he was like a bystander.

Hades King will naturally not accepted such an explanation. He stared at Hai Wei and said in a deep voice: "Hai Wei, I have always been curious, with your ability, you can easily lord it over a district, why do you want to stay at the Wu family? Even serve Tian Wu?"

Hai Wei was a master ranking the top, Hades King knew this for a long time. Many years ago, Hades King fought with Hai Wei. He knew the real strength of Hai Wei. What confused Hades King was that Hai Wei had been working in the Wu family. Although he was the chief manager, in the end he will be considered a slave. In the past, Hai Wei served Qingdi Wu, and now Tian Wu. Hades King could not understand why a person like Hai Wei who should have stood at the top would willingly submit to others, or even to a youngster like Tian Wu.

Hearing Hades King's question, Hai Wei's eyes faintly showed a deep glint, he paused, and then said unhurriedly: "I am old, just want a place to live in the rest days of my life."

Hai Wei's answer was obviously perfunctory. Hades King knew that Hai Wei won't tell the truth, so he wouldn't go deeper. He continued to stare at Hai Wei and asked in a solemn voice: "You come only to protect Tian Wu?"

Hearing this, Hai Wei began to check people at the surroundings. Finally, he saw Andy, and answered coldly to Hades King: "There is no doubt that I want to protect my lord, and Andy, we must take him away, too."

Hai Wei sound firm and unquestionable.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chaper 282 Andy Wu's Choice

Now the focus shifted from the battlefield to Andy Wu.

All couldn't help to throw their eyes to Andy.

Qingqing Zhuge, standing next to Andy, felt the attention and became scared. All things were destined to happen. Andy Wu couldn't escape from the two parties.

Andy himself remained calm. He wasn't surprised by Hai Wei's appearance. It seemed he had known all things.

Hearing Hai Wei's words, Hades King replied immediately, "No way. I came for Andy Wu today. I can let you take Tian Wu away. But Andy Wu, that's impossible."

Hades King was determined. He shall take Andy away today, no matter at any cost.

Hearing Hades King's answer, Hai Wei seemed more robust looking at him and said arrogantly, "What if I shall take Andy away? Do you think you can stop me now?"

Hades King knew Hai Wei was powerful. His last attack, Devil-killing Palm, consumed his major inner energy. He had nothing left but his body. So, he couldn't fight Hai Wei for the time being because he had no chance to win.

Hai Wei was so determined and even at the cost of the fight, which made Hades King pulled a long face.

Hades King was confident to take Andy away. But he knew he didn't have the ability now because he couldn't defeat Hai Wei due to his injury. Once fighting, he would be the one at a disadvantage.

Speculating for a moment, Hades King started to ask, "Why did you Wu Family spend such a blowup to take Andy Wu away? Isn't Tian Wu getting along well with him?"

Hai Wei told the truth without any holding back, "We are not to save him. We need to take him away because we have something to ask him. Did you know Andy Wu escape from the forbidden area of Wu Family?"

In the Forbidden Area of Wu Family.

Hearing such words, Hades King's countenance changed. He knew what the forbidden area of Wu Family was. He gave a glance to Andy Wu and then asked Hai Wei, "Is it real? How could people survive there?"

Hai Wei nodded and replied gravely, "Yes, we put him there and we don't think he could be alive. But we didn't expect he fled away and his martial arts became invalid. There was something that he knew only.

Hades Kings was shocked at the fact. He understood why Wu Family was so determined to take Andy from him. But he couldn't hand over his prey to others.

Thinking for a while, Hades King said, "I allow you to interrogate Andy Wu. But he must go with me after your interrogation."

We suffered huge losses because of Andy Wu. Hades King couldn't let others take Andy away easily.

Hai Wei refused Hades King's requirement, "No. Andy Wu is a member of the Wu Family. It is our family that has the final say on his life or death."

Hai Wei was determined as well. He spoke on behalf of Tian Wu. Hades King knew Tian Wu wanted to dispose of Andy by himself.

Hades King made a concession, but Wu Family didn't, which made Hades King angry. But no matter how angry he was, he had no confidence to fight against Wu Family. More specifically, he wasn't able to fight Hai Wei.

"You can take him away today. But we will be enemy from now on," Hades King said to Hai Wei.

Hai Wei didn't care about Hades King's menace and only replied lightly, "Well, thanks."

Then Wu Family took Andy Wu under Hai Wei's order and escorted Tian Wu as well.

.....

In the evening and in the estate of Wu Family.

In the Weiyang Palace, Andy Wu was trussed up tightly.

Tian Wu was like an Emperor sitting in the palace. He grimly glared at Andy Wu and said coldly, "Just tell me what you have experienced in the Forbidden Area of Wu Family."

Andy looked at Tian Wu tranquilly and replied calmly, "I will die anyway. Then why do I have to tell you?"

Hearing these words, Tian Wu didn't get angry. Instead, he laughed and ordered, "Bring people here."

Immediately, Yang Xu, the guard commander of Wu Family, held Qingqing Zhuge to the palace.

She was not only tied up. Her hair was also messed, with the face being pale, the mouth being blocked, and tears filled her eyes. It seemed she had been tormented severely.

Seeing this scene, Andy's countenance grieved and stared at Tian Wu, "Come for me. Why did make her involved?"

Andy Wu felt guilty for Zhuge Family and Qingqing Zhuge. He appreciated her caring these days, so he couldn't implicate her.

Tian Wu hid his smile and said coldly to Andy, "Now you have two choices. Tell us what you have experienced in the Forbidden Area or watch her dying in front of you."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 283 Tian Wu's Choice

Tian Wu said with a cold and emotionless tone and his killing intent was also displayed.

Andy knew Tian Wu well. He knew that if Tian could say it, he could certainly do it. Killing a Qingqing Zhuge was easier for him than killing an ant. But Andy couldn't let Qingqing die. So he immediately said, "I don't remember what I experienced in the Wu Family's forbidden area."

Naturally, Tian didn't believe his words. His look turned even colder as he looked at Andy and said gloomily, "You still don't want to tell me the truth, do you?"

Tian's voice was deep, and his eyes revealed a stronger killing intent.

Andy looked serious and spoke sincerely, "I am telling the truth. I lost my memories in the Wu Family's forbidden area as soon as I woke up. I don't even know how I lost my martial arts."

Andy spoke earnestly, while Tian thought it was just his excuse. As long as Andy didn't give a clear explanation, Tian wouldn't let him go. He shook his head, looked at Qingqing, and then said to Andy sarcastically, "You're really cold-hearted. The whole Zhuge Family was wiped out because of you. Now there's only one girl left, and you're not willing to speak the truth for her. Why are you so cruel?"

Tian's words were like a sharp blade piercing into Qingqing's heart. Suddenly Qingqing had trouble breathing, and her heart ached. She saw her father killed and her family members die tragically one by one, but when she left home, her grandfather was still alive. She'd been worried

about her grandfather's safety, holding a glimmer of hope that her grandfather would be safe.

But now, her last glimmer of hope was cut off. Tian's words seemed to tell Qinging that all people of Zhuge Family were dead, except for her who was still alive. This fact was too cruel to her. Even though she had prepared for it, it was still hard for her to accept it when she really heard such news

Andy was also complicated when he heard this. He was indeed filled with guilt towards Zhuge Family, and that was why he wanted to protect Qingqing. However, it wasn't that he didn't want to tell them about his experience in Wu Family's forbidden area, but he really didn't remember it.

And of course Andy had no choice but to remember the experiences when he was in forbidden area. But as soon as Andy thought of the forbidden area of the Wu Family, he had an unbearable headache. He couldn't remember anything except for the headache, and to him, the memories in the forbidden area of Wu Family were a blur, or even a blank.

After trying to recall several times with nothing coming to mind as a result, Andy gave up. He looked at Tian and explained again, "I really didn't lie to you. I really don't remember anything about the Wu Family's forbidden area; I don't even know how I escaped from the forbidden area."

Andy's words were earnest. He really had no idea how he escaped from the Wu Family's forbidden area. At that time, when he had just awakened, his entire body was in a trance and he was delirious. The only thing he cared about at that time was the life and death of Jenny, so he first went to the Flowing Garden Villa to look for her.

Andy was pleasantly surprised to see that Jenny was still alive. But Jenny's disbelief that he was Master Andrew and the fact that the fake Master Andrew wanted to marry Jenny made Andy gradually come to his senses. He was desperate to prove that he was Master Andrew, but Yongsheng Zhu suddenly appeared and interrupted everything. He wanted to fight Yongsheng Zhu to save Jenny, but just then he realized that he had lost all his martial arts, which shocked himself. Even now, Andy couldn't accept the fact that he has lost all his martial arts.

After never hearing the answer he wanted, Tian's patience was gradually worn out. He looked at Andy coldly with murderous intent, and said harshly, "Until now, you still haven't said anything. Since that's the case, you'll see how she will be killed by me."

After saying that, Tian stretched out his hand and stored up his inner energy, trying to attack Qingqing.

Qingqing was surrounded by painful emotions, but she still felt fear as death approached her. At the same time, she was also very regretful and sad that she was unable to fulfill her grandfather's instructions to her. Not only was she unable to revitalize the Zhuge Family, but she, the only living member of the Zhuge Family, was going to be killed. Her heart was incomparably pained.

"Stop it!" The moment Tian was about to release his inner energy, Andy immediately shouted anxiously.

When Tian heard his words, his hand stayed in mid-air, staring at Andy, he said coldly, "You change your mind. Are you going to explain it to me?"

Andy looked at Tian squarely and spoke resolutely, "I really lost my memory of that time. Now no matter how you threaten me, I can't say

anything. But if you give me some time, I will tell you everything when I remember it. I just hope you don't kill her."

Andy's tone was incomparably sincere and even had a bit of a begging tone. He had tried his best to save Qingqing's life.

Tian stared at Andy deeply, and for a moment, he didn't speak again. However, he silently lowered his hand that was ready to kill Qingqing.

Andy looked at Tian firmly, waiting for his decision.

As Qingqing recovered a little from her own grief, she could feel Andy trying his best to keep her safe. She couldn't tell what she was feeling now. She really didn't want to die, so she hoped that Tian would believe Andy's words and give him some time.

After thinking about it, Tian finally said in a solemn tone, "Okay, I'll give you one day. After one day, if you don't say anything, I'll make you two live in hell."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 284 Andy went mad

Tian Wu knew that Andy's weakness was Qingqing Zhuge, so no matter how Andy struggled, Tian Wu was convinced that Andy couldn't escape. Since Andy couldn't remember anything that happened in the forbidden area now, he would give Andy some time. He must know anything about the forbidden area of the Wu Family anyway.

After saying this, Tian directly instructed Yang Xu, "Lock them in the dungeon."

"Yes." Yang Xu took the order and he immediately brought a few of his men to bring Andy and Qingqing Zhuge to the dungeon of the Wu Family's Manor.

The dungeon was on the ground floor of the Wu Family Manor. This entire floor was a basement which was originally a utility room used to store things. However, after Tian became the head of the family, there were too many people in Wu Family who rebelled against him, so Tian had purposely transformed this utility room into a dungeon for holding people. As long as there were people in the Wu Family who disobeyed him, he would either kill them or lock them in this dungeon and then tortured them by various means.

After Yang brought Andy and Qingqing to the basement, he ordered his man to untie them before throwing them inside one of the dungeons.

The dark dungeon was airtight, damp and dirty. The smell inside was very pungent, mixing with the strong smell of urine, blood and musty smell inside, which made people vomit.

After Andy and Qingqing were thrown in, the only iron door of the dungeon was closed. Once the iron door was closed, the inside was even darker and more confined, and the smell was even smellier. This place was used to hold people for torture. Those who were released from here were either tortured to death or tortured half to death, so not only was there a strong smell of urine and blood here, but also it had an air of death about it.

It was like a forgotten coffin.

Andy could barely tolerate this environment, but Qingqing was just a little girl. Even though she had traveled to many places, she could never get used to such a place. She almost cried out as soon as the iron door

closed. She couldn't stand the smell, the atmosphere, and the invisible torture. She felt terrible.

Andy noticed Qingqing's pained face with the help of the faint light coming in through the door. He felt more and more guilty. He faced Qingqing and said deeply, "I'm sorry, I'm the one who got you into this."

Andy's voice was a bit hoarse and his tone was filled with guilt.

Qingqing couldn't show much forgiveness for Andy. It was true that her family had been killed off because of Andy. Now that she was captured by Wu Family and left in such an extremely scary place, even she could be killed by Tian at any moment, which was also completely caused by Andy. She blamed Andy in her heart, but she still kept in mind what her grandfather had told her. She wouldn't lose her faith in Andy anyway.

After a moment of silence, finally Qingqing said to Andy seriously, "What's the point of talking about this now? The most important thing now is to find a way to survive ."

Andy nodded and said solemnly, "I will definitely find a way to protect you."

Hearing this, Qingqing was slightly stunned. Then she stared at Andy and asked word by word, "You really don't remember what happened in Wu Family's forbidden area?"

"Yes." Andy said without thinking,

Qingqing had actually sensed the sincerity of Andy's words before. She also knew that Andy didn't want her die, but Andy couldn't remember what happened in the Wu Family's forbidden area, so she couldn't escape the death in the end.

At the thought of this, Qingqing became anxious again. She said to Andy, "What should we do now? Tian Wu only gives us one day, can you really remember something?"

Qingqing wanted to live, and she also hoped that Andy could make a miracle, even if this hope was very faint. Now Qingqing could only rely on Andy. Her family was ruined; her grandfather was dead. Andy was the only one she could rely on in her life.

Andy didn't want Qingqing to spend a painful day in fear, so he promised seriously, "Don't worry; I'll do my best to remember it. No matter what happens, I'm going to keep you alive."

Andy's tone was particularly firm. Qingqing felt an invisible strength. She looked at Andy and returned, "I believe in you."

Andy was her last hope, and she could only choose to trust him.

Trusting others wasn't an easy thing to do. Andy wouldn't have been hurt if Jenny had trusted him in the first place. He didn't blame Jenny, but her attitude towards him did break his heart. While Qingqing knew that he had gotten her and her family into trouble, she still did her best to take care of him. Now in this life and death situation, she was so scared and uncomfortable, but she also chose to trust him, which touched Andy very much. Andy was determined to save Qingqing.

So Andy closed his eyes, discarded all the distractions, and tried to remember the things about the Wu Family's forbidden area.

But as before, as soon as he thought of the Wu Family's forbidden area, Andy's head hurt immensely. It seemed that the memory had been sealed in his brain, and it was wrapped around countless pain nerves. Once Andy tried to check this memory, he had to go through one pain

nerve after another first. Every time he touched one, his head hurt a little more. The process was literally killing him.

The deeper he thought about it, the more his head hurt. It was as if his entire head had been blown apart. It was simply unbearable.

He held his head up, pulling his hair hard with one hand, and kept pounding his head with the other. He tried to ease the pain inside his head, but it was no use. His pain continued and even grew stronger.

Gradually, Andy's face twisted, becoming more and more hideous. One of his eyes also glowed with horror, and blue veins even appeared on his skin. It was like he had mutated, and his entire body went berserk. He was hitting his head wildly and manically. He was also screaming.

It was as if ten thousand ants were tearing at him in his brain, and he was in immense pain as if fire was burning inside his body.

After Qingqing saw that Andy was like a madman, she was terrified. She immediately said to Andy in fear, "Andy, what's wrong with you, are you alright?"

Hearing Qingqing's voice, the manic Andy raised his head abruptly; he looked at her fiercely, a strange and terrifying greed flashing in his eyes.

In the next instant, Andy suddenly grabbed Qingqing and fiercely threw her down, then tore her clothes frantically.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 285 Four Great Kings

Andy Wu lost himself completely and looked like another person who was controlled by a demon. Facing such a little girl like Qingqing Zhuge, he just tore her cloth urgently and ferociously without any sympathy.

Qingqing was freaked out and cried, "Andy, stop it!"

Andy took lost his sense, and he could not hear anything, even what Qingqing said he could not hear it. He seemed to have become a monster thoroughly and was enjoying his own food continuously.

Next morning.

After a whole night's recuperation and the treat of Wu's top-level drugs, Tian Wu's wound recovered.

Weiyang Palace, in the dinning room, Tian wu and Hongzhu Ye were eating breakfast at the table. Hai Wei stood aside in silence, like a loyal guardian.

The atmosphere was silent and grim.

Suddenly, the guardian of the Wu walked into the dinning room in hurry, leading Yang Xu, and said to Tian wu nervously, "Lord, lots of people are rushing into the house and they cannot be stopped.

Yang Xu was the leader of the guardian and also a Great Master in Kungfu, who owned strong power. He made no mistakes since he guarded the Wu family, only once he was derelict in his duty, that is, was beat by Andy, while he was responsible in other time. But this time, his last line of defense was broke by someone, who intruded in the Wu's hacienda, which like a iron buck. This was a big deal for the Wu and Yang Xu also didn't know what should he do and became nervous unprecedentedly.

Hearing that, Tian Wu became stern suddenly and spoke, "Who dare to create a disturbance in the Wu Family?"

Yang Xu said immediately, "They are from Hades School, and Hades King is also there."

Hades King came!

After fighting with Tian Wu yesterday, Hades King came for him today. Tian Wu absolutely knew why Hades King were here, but he rushed into his hacienda unscrupulously, making Tian Wu angry. Tian Wu gnashed his teeth and said somberly, "Hades King, how dare you choose such a mortal way."

Tian Wu remembered clearly that he was mauled heavily by Hades King's God-killing Palm and almost died. He intended to strike Andy and didn't want to fight with Hades School. But Hades King was too mean, Tian Wu was not polite anymore.

Hearing that Hades King came in person, Hongzhu Ye, sitting at the table, frowned unintentionally and said anxiously, "Honey, Hades King dares to trespass the Wu Family blatantly, is he coming here prepared?"

Hongzhu Ye had an general idea about what happened yesterday. She knew that Hades School was the polar opposite to the Wu Family and the Hades King hates the Wu family, and Hades King barged into the Wu with some people this morning, which made Hongzhu Ye kind of worried.

Something cold sparkled in the eyes of Tian Wu and he snarled, "What can you do although prepared? The Wu Family doesn't fear him, even the whole Hades School."

After saying that, Tian Wu stood and said to Hai Wei, " Mr Wei, we should leave."

After the words fell, Tian Wu stepped away at once and Hai Wei followed him closely.

And Yang Xu also strode away.

They went out of Weiyang Palace and Hades King strode towards them with a great throng when they were halfway to the gate of hacienda.

Seeing Tian Wu, Hades King said leisurely, "Tian Wu, we met again."

Hades King said that softly but, obviously, he was not so kind. The people who followed him all were combative and their eyes all radiated harsh light.

The whole momentum was even insuperable. The number of the huge team was more than 500 and each was a kungfu master, and most of them were from Hades School, while others were unknown.

And there were three more people who went side by side with Hades King.

They were all advanced in age, and two of them were grey-haired, the other was bold. All of them were old with thoughtful eyes, which seemed like that they had gone through a hell of a lot. Obviously, they were all old.

Hai Wei, who was calm all the time became shocked suddenly after seeing the three people and shouted, "The Four Great Kings were gathered unexpectedly."

Hearing that, Tian Wu felt the surprisingly shock from Hai Wei. His face turned into a sulk and frowned, saying to Hai Wei in a low voice, "Mr. Wei, you know them?"

Hai Wei steered at the four people and explained, "Emmm, these four people were renowned here and the three who walked aside the Hades King are neck and neck with Hades King. Many years ago, they were called "Four Great Kings". The bold was Wolf King, and shorty by the Wolf King was Warrior King, and the one who wore a black gown was Shadow King. They had disappeared from all the corners of the country for many years, but all appeared together here today.

The Four Great King were Hades King, Shadow King, Warrior King and Wolf King, respectively.

Many years ago, the whole world was in chaos, and there was no order in the underworld at that time, even the discipline. No one would admit their defeat. Especially those who really knew something even not willing to be complain. Too many people wanted to be dominant, and then fighting emerged in the underworld. Everyone would kill each other for the so-called authority and position. The whole underworld was filled with blood and atrocity, coldness and ruthlessness. And the chaos lasted for a long time.

At that time- the extremely chaotic age, the Four Great Kings arose.

The countless masters competed in the messy underworld, and no one admitted failure. And under the situation of no one can be the leader, a new force suddenly rose, the four people swept away the millions of enemy troops and created their own myth by their preeminent power.

They were called Kings, and numerous masters all bent their knees to them. They broke the mess and became the leader in their own area.

But when they reached their peak, Shadow King, Warrior King and Wolf King retreated from the sight. Only Hades King established Hades School, which developed and expanded fast and became more and more powerful as if taking a rocket.

Finally, Hades King became the only legend in the hearts of future generations.

Tian Wu was unfamiliar with the legend of Four Great Kings, and he only heard about Hades King, but didn't know the other three Kings. But what Hai Wei said meant that they were comparable to Hades King and once were called Four Great Kings together. Obviously, their power were quite remarkable.

After a moment, Tian Wu asked Hai Wei carefully, "How does the other three Kings' power compare to Hades King?"

Hai Wei said heavily with blank stares, "Their power were almost the same before, but the three Kings disappeared after these years, so I don't know how strong they are."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 286 Kill them all

Tian Wu's face was still very serious after hearing that. Since these four kings were able to be legends and wield absolute power in their territories in those days, their talent and ability must be very strong. The Hades King could become so powerful now, so the other three people could be also powerful. Suddenly, there were three other monster-level masters, so Tian felt displeased.

When Tian was silent, the Hades King had brought all the people coming over Tian. They stopped and stood erect.

Today's Hades King had recovered his energy and spirit. He was awe-inspiring. He looked so confident and callous. He had become the original Hades King, invincible and omnipotent.

As soon as he stopped, Hades King faced Tian, "I have given you a night. Now, it's time to you to give me Andy Wu."

Tian coldly glanced at the large army behind Hades King. Then he stared at Hades King and said with a cold voice: "You come here so early and just want to take away Andy Wu?"

Hades King smiled meaningfully and said bluntly: "Of course not, I will take away Andy Wu, I will also punish your Wu family. As you took away Andy Wu yesterday, I said, We Hades School and your Wu family are at daggers drawn."

When he said this, Hades King was powerful, and he already had absolute confidence.

Hearing the words, Hai Wei came out. He faced Hades King directly and said with a deep voice: "Unexpectedly, the Four Great King were gathered together at our Wu family today. Hades King, you take great pains."

Yesterday, Hai had a fake smile towards Hades King. Today, Hai has behaved in a very blunt way towards him. There was no need to pretend.

Hearing Hai's words, the bald Wolf King suddenly said loudly, "Hai Wei, you are really servile man. Don't you feel ashamed to be a lackey in such an old age."

The Wolf King seems to be familiar with Hai. He should have known Hai long ago, but he didn't care about Hai. His tone of voice was very impolite.

When Hai faced Hades King alone, he was full of confidence, but now, Hades King has found other three kings, which made Hai have to take it seriously. Looking at the Wolf King, he said in a cold voice: "You actually have chosen to retreat from the lawless world. For many years, none of the three of you have any news. I'm curious. Why did you choose to go out to help Hades King?"

The four kings were equally famous, Which not meant the four people are a group. On the contrary, in fact, the four of them were not related.

In the early years, the lawless world were in chaos, and the men were so powerful and invincible. They represented the strongest in four main parts of the country respectively.

They were called the Four Great Kings. But in fact, there was no relations among them. But the other three kings suddenly appeared to help Hades King, which really made Hai unable to figure it out.

For the doubts of Hai, the Wolf King had no meaning to explain. He only responded lightly: "You don't need to know this."

Hai gritted his teeth, and said again: "The profit the Hades King promised you , my Wu family are willing to double it to you."

Hai knew that if the Four Great kings were to unite together, then the Wu family might be more dangerous. So Hai wanted to disintegrate the four old monsters.

When Wolf King heard Hai's words, he couldn't help but smile slightly. He didn't reply to Hai. Obviously, he was not tempted by Hai's conditions.

At this time, Hades King sarcastically said to Hai: "Hai, don't waste your breath or time. My relationship with these three people is not something you can disintegrate. In fact, I don't want to trouble them, But you took advantage of my injury yesterday and forcibly took away Andy Wu, which made me so angry. Your little master Tian has repeatedly want to kill me several times. Today, I just want your Wu family to pay for what you've done."

During the speech, the body of Hades King exuded awe-inspiring bloodlust.

Hearing this, Tian couldn't help it anymore. He stood up and said loudly to Hades King: "This is my Wu family. It's not your turn to speak."

Although Tian also knew that the Four Great King cannot be underestimated and will be difficult to match. But in any case, here was the Wu family. As the head of the Wu family, how can he tolerate the other party to act presumptuously in his territory. Since they cannot coexist , Then just fight.

Tian's words just finished, and suddenly a large group of people gathered together turbulently.

He Wu, the God of War of the Wu family, brought all the masters of the Wu family coming over. At least there were nearly a thousand people. This huge number suddenly overshadowed Hades King side.

The Wu family's side was great in strength and impetus.

As the most mighty family in the country, the overall strength of the Wu family is naturally unmatched. There were a great number of talented men still remained in concealment.

Such a battle made the whole scene hot, and the atmosphere changed suddenly. Nearly a thousand people gathered behind Tian, and Tian's emperor's vibe suddenly appeared.

The average person will certainly be frightened by this scene, but the Four King who had been in the lawless world for many years ago, they could not be easily bluffed.

"Unexpectedly, after so many years, the Wu family has not made much progress. With so many people, except Hai, I can't find any talents.

"Yeah, I thought that this time I can show my strength. It seems that I still think too much."

"It's no wonder that such a little wretch can become the owner of the family. It turns out that the Wu family has already become weak."

The masters of Wu family were dispatched.

Shadow King, Warrior King, Wolf King showed disdainful sign.

The three of them famous monsters. As early as many years ago, they were stood on the top of the world.

Therefore, none of the so-called masters of the Wu family could let them take seriously.

Tian had always been arrogant. Now, as the head of the Wu family, he was even more conceited. How could he bear being so despised by

others? As He was furious and about to fight, Hai stopped him and motioned him not to act rashly.

Then, Hai said with a deep voice: "Hades King, you are a wise man. You should know why Wu family can be the top family in this turbulent days. You can't get the slightest benefit if you really want to fight with us. I advise you to sit down and have a good conversation."

Hades King was prepared today. He was determined to destroy Wu family. Hai's words aroused his morale. He shouted at Hai, "I'm also curious, why the Wu family has always been the first family. Today, let me know your Wu family's strength."

When the words fell, Hades King faced hundreds of people behind him and ordered sharply: "Fight!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 287 Wolf king

Kill at your will!

The words made the fighting blood of all the people of Hades School boil.

They felt deeply wronged when they were in the mountain forest of Xiangshui village yesterday. They are widely traveled men and couldn't stand it. They caught Andy Wu first, but the people of Wu family took him away like bandits. With a Blood Dragon Sword, Tian Wu wanted to fight against Hades King and kill him. But Hades King defeated Tian with bare hands. Arguably, Andy should have been taken away by Hades School. But who knew that Hai Wei came suddenly. He took advantage of another's perilous state and took Andy away without discussion.

All these things had made the anger of the men of Hades School boil. The members of Hades School detested the bossy, rascally and even shameless behavior of Wu family. The fire of oppression that was built up in their hearts was going to burst.

Now it's time for them to release their anger, of course they won't restrain themselves.

All of a sudden, more than five hundred people behind Hades King, all with high level of fighting spirit, roared and rushed to the Wu army. They were as powerful as cannon-balls. They wanted to destroy the Wu manor completely.

Tian also couldn't stand up with it anymore. Today, Hades King broke into Wu manor with his men and several old men belittled him and looked down upon Wu family. What's more, even Hai took the initiative to sue for peace, Hades King paid no heed to it. Hades King ordered to launch an attack without hesitation. All these things made Tian very angry and he couldn't endure it anymore.

Immediately, with towering rage, Tian ordered loudly, "Go ahead, kill them all!"

Tian's voice split the air above the manor.

The fighting spirit of Wu family legion was kindled immediately. Wu family is the first family in the country. The masters of Wu family are all strong and proud, how could they tolerate outsiders to do such unbridled things on their manor? They vowed to kill all these mad men.

Nearly a thousand people, like a shower of arrows, rushed towards the troop of Hades School immediately.

A big battle broke out.

The two sides were at war in an instant. As soon as the battle began, it was fierce, just like mountain torrents were rushing down.

The people of both sides are of high status and they can't stand being suppressed and despised. They are courageous and proud masters who wanted to lash out and unleash a torrent of anger and aggression at each other.

Therefore, everyone who joined the fight showed their absolute strength. With bursting momentum, they killed people with no mercy.

At that moment, Wu's Manor, which is like the imperial palace, became a large battlefield. Flames of war were raging and killings were everywhere.

It was destined to be a war of no precedent. The battle was great, fierce and cruel. Everyone is good at martial arts. They attacked quickly, maliciously and accurately. Every move they took was deadly and they didn't stop until the opponent was dead.

Both the people of Wu family and Hades School regarded each other as the enemy who killed their fathers. Every time they attacked, they showed no mercy. Their eyes were full of the strong intention to kill. Their momentum and morale were extremely strong and they were all red-eyed monsters. It was like a battle between beasts. The roar was loud and blood was everywhere.

In an instant there were many bodies on the ground. There were blood and limbs in the middle of the air. The manor was in a barbarous and chaotic state.

It seemed that everyone had gone mad and was in a murderous state. Even if they were seriously injured, they didn't give up easily. They fought to their last breath. In everyone's faith, there was only one word: kill.

The people of Hades School are executioners. They are all warriors who have been thoroughly tested and who have committed innumerable murders. They are not afraid of death, and they are good at martial arts, so they fought fiercely, bravely, and heartily in the battle.

However, the people of Wu family outnumbered the people of Hades School. What's more, there are many brave killers of Wu family, most of them are fierce ace. So Wu family had an advantage in this fierce battle.

As the battle went on, Wu family's advantage became even greater. The people of Hades School gradually didn't feel up to fighting.

After seeing this, Hades King said to the Three Great Kings next to him solemnly, "It's time for you to do something."

Hades King is not stupid. He knew, of course, that he could never defeat Wu family with the people of Hades School. The reason why he dared to break into Wu manor with confidence today was that he invited Three Great Kings to help him.

In the military society, a super master can defeat a large number of soldiers. And Hades King brought three super masters all at once. So in Hades King's eyes, the people of Wu family were just a group of ants.

After hearing what Hades King said, Wolf King said first, "I haven't kill people for a long time. I will take the lead to stretch my legs."

After saying that, with the momentum of a hurricane, the Wolf King rushed towards the crowd without hesitation.

Just as the saying goes, it never rains but it pours. Wolf King was like a large and hungry wolf awakened by someone. With gaping jaws and razor-sharp claws, he killed people madly. He showed a fierce and incomparable intention to kill. Every move of he carried an overwhelming force. Every time he attacked, there were many people of Wu family being killed.

How powerful he is!

When Wolf King entered the battle, there was a reversal immediately. Every people of Wu family who were within the sight of Wolf King couldn't live more than three seconds.

The treasured sword is not yet blunt.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 288 The Miserable Wu Family

The aged Wolf King was stronger than when he's young completely, he was fiercer, madder, and more powerful.

Hai Wei had been guarding at Tian Wu's side and hadn't made any move, he was just waiting to see what would happen, but now, seeing the Wolf King join the battle, the Wu family's superiority began to change into inferiority, Hai Wei finally could not stand anymore and he said to Tian Wu in a deep voice immediately, "I'll go to distract the Wolf King. "

As soon as he said that, Hai Wei acted swiftly, his energy condensed in an instant, and with a whoosh, he swept into battle with powerful energy to attack the Wolf King. Wherever he passed, a gust of wind blowing like

sharp knife, and a surging and incomparable inner energy was also released from him, made people feel extremely oppressed.

Rushing to the Wolf King, Hai Wei swung his fist directly at the Wolf King's face curtly.

The Wolf King immediately shifted his focus, he no longer targeted at those warriors of Wu family, he intercepted Hai Wei's fist as fast as he could. At the same time, his strength also exploded out fully, and an excited glow radiated from his eyes. He had been crushing the slaughter without any pleasure, and now, someone who could combat him took the initiative to find him, he was extremely excited.

In an instant, the Wolf King started to fight with Hai Wei.

Hai Wei struck first, throwing punches in succession, his moves were so fast like waves surging in the void and his fists moved like a whirlpool in people's eyes, and inner energy was moving fast round his fist like a drill running towards the Wolf King.

The Wolf King's hands clawed in the air, each finger was like a vicious wolf's claws that incredibly sharp, inner energy surged beneath the vicious claws, his intention to kill was even more aggressive as if the air had been be scratched and scarred by him.

They used their fists and claws fought time to time in the void, their thick and matchless inner energy swept through the air and radiated out, causing those who were fighting around them being burned and couldn't help but scream.

Hai Wei was also a miraculous man, before he entered the Wu family he was already a top master, after he entered the Wu family he worked as head manager dutifully, but his power did not remain stagnant, he has

never stop practicing Kungfu in the Wu family for so many years, and when he had time he would instruct Tian Wu to train martial arts. It could say that he was obsessed in martial arts, back then, he even castrated himself to be able to practice a special skill at the cost of no longer being a man. But for him, if there were huge advances in his martial arts ability, he could ignore the rest.

The Four Great Kings were powerful, and Hai Wei wasn't weak either.

As soon as the Wolf King fought against Hai Wei, he felt the violent energy from Hai Wei immediately, the Wolf King felt being oppressed in an instant. However, the Wolf King was instead more excited. The Wolf King being called the Wolf King not only because he had ambition, but also because his character and Kungfu moves all like a wolf. He would become braver during a fight, and would not back down when he meets a strong opponent, instead he would be more powerful.

After several rounds, Hai Wei and the Wolf King fought evenly, and it was hard to tell them apart. The two of them had absolutely no communication with each other, they just kept fighting.

The situation became more and more intense.

Seeing that the Wolf King and Hai Wei were fighting so thrillingly, the Shadow King's eyes also shone brightly and said in a high voice, "Alright, I'm in."

Saying that, the Shadow King also instantly moved his body and attacked towards the fighting crowd fast.

As soon as the Shadow King joined the battle, the situation instantly changed again. Shadow King was also an unstoppable existence, killing one person in a second and showing no mercy for anyone.

They got rid of the Wolf King and gasped for a few seconds, but now the Shadow King joined in the fight. Warriors in the Wu family felt so tired. No matter how fierce and strong they were, once they met the Shadow King, there was only one consequence for them, death.

Instantly, the situation of Wu family became miserable again.

When Tian Wu saw this, he frowned and immediately stretched his right hand towards the sky.

Swoosh!

The Blood Dragon Sword came from nowhere again as it always did, speeding through the air and finally falling steadily into Tian Wu's hands.

As soon as Tian Wu grasped the Blood Dragon Sword, his momentum changed dramatically, he didn't hesitate and immediately dashed towards the Shadow King with a thick and mountainous murderous intention to kill.

The Shadow King was still in the midst of fighting, and when he sensed Tian was rushing towards him, he immediately stopped his actions and stared at Tian with shining eyes.

Almost instantly, Tian had rushed in front of the Shadow King, he waved his Blood Dragon Sword and slashed on the Shadow King curtly.

The Shadow King was in no hurry, he coagulated his inner energy in the maximum level and dodged Tian's slash, then he fought with Tian with bare hands.

The Shadow King was like a shadow, he was so swift that every time he changed his position, it was like he was moving instantly, he could move

from one place to another like miracle. It was because of his speed that the Shadow King could still tangle with Tian while staring at the Blood Dragon Sword and let out a ghostly sigh, "What a Good sword, but unfortunately, it fell into the hands of a sucking boy."

The Shadow King was praising the Blood Dragon Sword, but at the same time, he also belittled Tian.

After hearing that, Tian was instantly irritated, and suddenly his invisible murderous intention to kill became thicker and heavier, as if his energy had condensed into a sharp thorn that dashing straight towards the Shadow King, so deep that overwhelmed the people around him.

Tian was so competitive but even more emulative, what he hated most in his life was people looking down on him, but the Shadow King showed his disdain for Tian as soon as he started to talk, how could Tian Wu still endure, at this moment, Tian Wu almost erupted his full strength, he kept attacking the Shadow King fiercely, one slash after another, intended to kill the Shadow King.

Although the Shadow King was old, he really didn't look like an old man, his reflexes, as well as his speed and agility were in the best level, his strength didn't weaken at all, and even much stronger. He was like a gust of wind, came and went without a trace, leaving people dazzled and even more confused.

In less than a minute, the battle between the Shadow King and Tian also already heated up, the two of them fought fiercely against each other.

The Warrior King beside saw the situation, looked at the Hades King and said confidently, "You have not recovered yet, so you don't need to do anything, we will take care of the Wu family."

After that, the Warrior King didn't wait for the Hades King to speak, he directly rushed into the battlefield swiftly like a dark shadow and started to fight, he was so imposing that his strength was super powerful, his killing moves were sharp, and he killed people as easy as killed a chicken.

The Hades King's injuries were basically nothing, however, due to the Devil-killing Palm he used yesterday, he had injured greatly, his power had not recovered yet and he was still a bit weak, so he did not participate in the fight, he just stood there watching the visual feast with appreciation.

Time passed by, and the fight was still going on.

The Wolf King and Hai Wei were entangled in an indistinguishable fight.

The Shadow King and Tian fought furiously, and they were now 50-50.

Wu King was known for his mighty force, he was old but his martial arts ability was even stronger than he was young, when he went in for a kill, how could the Wu family resist it, the situation of the Wu family was getting worse and worse.

Throughout the battlefield, the Wu family was clearly on a losing streak.

The Wu family was about to fail.

But at this moment, a thick and powerful voice vibrated over the manor suddenly, "All of you, stop!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 289 The Wu Family was destroyed

It was a man's voice, deep and distant, as if it came from far away, but was close to people's ears.

It was as if this voice had infinite magic power, instantly making all the people on the battlefield who had become crazy because of killing stop their actions and freeze in place.

The chaotic Wu Family's Manor was suddenly quiet. It was as if everyone there was fixed on the ground, standing immobile.

Only the fresh blood was still flowing slowly, ghastly corpses lying on the ground everywhere.

In a moment of silence, a man slowly walked over from one of the manor's paths.

It was a middle-aged man. He was dressed in mourning white with an imposing appearance. A pair of his eyes stared coldly ahead, and his eyebrows were as black as the ones painted on. He has the majesty of ten thousand people who can hardly stop him. He looked very formidable and cool. However, his handsome and expressionless face was haggard, with thick black circles under his eyes, as if he hadn't had a good sleep for a long time up.

He was the former head of the Wu Family, Qingdi Wu, the father of Andy and Tian Wu.

It had been a long time since Qingdi Wu appeared in front of people. After Andy and Qingcheng Liu suffered something successively, Qingdi Wu had also disappeared and never showed up openly again. Even the people of the Wu Family's Manor had never seen him again.

Now Qingdi Wu appeared again. The people of Wu Family present all could not help but be surprised. They had an indescribable feeling in an instant. Their looks were complicated and all of them stared at him as he came slowly along.

Qingdi Wu walked very slowly, with heavy steps. Every step was full of endless majesty and momentum.

When he arrived on the battlefield, Qingdi walked straight to Tian without looking away. He looked deeply at Tian with majestic look, and he said in a stern tone, "Haven't you always considered yourself the most suitable candidate for the Wu Family's head? It hasn't been too long yet, but the Wu Family is about to be destroyed by you."

Qingdi's tone was serious, filling with rage.

Qingdi treated Tian with no mercy at all. In front of so many people, he also did not give Tian, the current head of the Wu Family, any face at all. He just blamed Tian mercilessly in public.

Tian was extremely aggrieved. He went very red in the face. Ever since he became the head of the Wu Family, he had done his best to do everything. He thought that he did everything for the Wu Family, and the Wu Family had really grown strong over the past few years under his charge, and Tian had always been proud of that.

He had been suppressed for too long, and now that he was at the top, he just had to make something of himself. He wanted to show all those who looked down on him that he, Tian Wu was the most capable of all. He even wanted to impress his father, Qingdi Wu. However, Qingdi had never acknowledged his strengths and recognized his power.

Today, Hades King brought people into the Wu Family's Manor and even he brought three old but powerful men, which had actually made Tian realize that the Wu Family had a huge crisis. But he had an unconquerable personality, and he could not tolerate others defeating him. He wanted to defeat all these people who were so rampant and despise him. He wanted to prove that he could lead the Wu Family to win this battle.

But even though he tried his best, the result was not what he wanted. Wu Family was outnumbered, but they were no match for the top master on the other side. The Wu Family had truly faced the greatest crisis in its history today.

It was also true that this crisis was caused by him, the head of the family. Even though Tian had the intention to refute his father, he had no reason to refute him.

After holding it for a long time, Tian spoke with difficulty and said in a deep voice, "Do you appear today just to see my joke?"

Qingdi was stern, and his eyes also carried the anger that Tian hadn't live up to his expectations. He took a glance at the bleak scene, and then said to Tian word for word, "I appeared just because I don't want to see the family destroyed like this."

The Wu Family's hundred-year foundation was about to be destroyed, and Qingdi would never ignore it. He would never allow the family to be wiped out.

After saying that, Qingdi gazed at Hai Wei again and said sternly, "I thought that having you by his side would help him to restrain his temperance, but I didn't think you'd follow him into doing something reckless."

Qingdi's tone carried a deep reproach as well as infinite disappointment.

Not only did Hai Wei have a certain status in the Wu Family, but he was also a famous figure in the martial arts world. But right now, facing Qingdi's accusations, he was also like a child who had done something wrong and was speechless.

There was a moment of silence. At this time, the Hades King stepped forward. He faced Qingdi directly and said, "I've always been curious. You're also considered a super powerful man, why was your son able to force you to retire as head of the Wu family?"

Hades King also had an understanding of Qingdi Wu. Qingdi had been in charge of the Wu Family for many years, and the Wu Family had always been strong and stable, and Qingdi himself had an exceptionally high reputation. It was because of Qingdi's presence that Wu Family was able to develop steadily. No matter how turbulent the outside world was, the Wu Family's position as the number one family had never been changed.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 290 Qingdi Wu's fury

But three years ago, Tian Wu was able to make turmoil to overthrow the Qingdi Wu's rule and became the head of the family.

Many people really couldn't figure out that. The Hades King was also puzzled.

Hearing the words of the Hades King, Qingdi's gaze turned and stared at him, his eyes as cold as a blade, his voice as cold as ice, "You don't need to know too much about the Wu Family."

Hades King smiled faintly, then said, "Tian Wu was able to seize the position of family head from you, I originally thought that he was someone who was capable, but after taking a few fights with him, I realize that he is nothing more than a young and impulsive brat. Such a person can become the Wu Family's head. It seems that the outside world has touted your Wu Family's status highly. Your Wu Family is actually not worthy of being called the first family at all."

In the country, there are countless families of all sizes. Even in Yanjing City, there are many powerful families, but the Wu Family has always been named the first family by outsiders, which hadn't been changed for many years.

Hades King had no previous connection with Wu Family and didn't know them very well. But after the battle with the Wu Family, he realized that the Wu Family wasn't as godlike as it was described.

Qingdi didn't care about this sarcasm from Hades King. He only coldly looked at Hades King and the other three Kings. Immediately, he was very dissatisfied with these four people, "You are all over a hundred years old, and now you have united to deal with my son. Aren't you afraid of being laughed at?"

In fact, the four kings were all old masters who had lived over a hundred years and experienced a lot of ups and downs in their life, and their combined age exceeded four hundred years. They said that Tian was a brat and they all disdained him, but they joined forces to deal with him, which really was beneath their dignity.

The arrogant four kings were hit in the soft spot by Qingdi's words. They had become famous as truly respected seniors. Tian hadn't even born when they commanded the world. They really didn't care about Tian, but

they did do something to bully him together. This really tarnished their majesty and reputation.

Especially Hades King, his look instantly turned very unpleasant when he heard Qingdi's words. He was a god in the eyes of people, an insurmountable legend, and he had always been looked up to. But now, he was fighting with Tian who he despised. He was even more extremely angry as he thought of the loss he had suffered from Tian yesterday. Then he said to Qingdi coldly, "Tian Wu is too unscrupulousness. Not only did he fight with me because of Andy, but also he even tried to kill me, otherwise things wouldn't have developed like this.

When Qingdi heard this, he glared at Tian. Immediately, he said seriously to the Hades King, "My son is indeed arrogant. Today he has been taught a lesson and paid the price, so let's leave this matter at that."

In fact, without knowing things in detail, Qingdi had already guessed that the cause of the current situation was definitely related to Tian. If Tian made other trouble, Qingdi wouldn't care about them, but now that this was a matter of the survival of the Wu Family, Qingdi would definitely have to interfere with it.

Hades King was not marrow-minded person, but he wouldn't leave this matter alone easily. Without thinking about it, he returned decisively, "Many people of Hades School have died because of your Wu Family. If I just leave like this, how am I going to explain this to the people in the Hades School?"

Even though the Wu Family had already paid a heavy price, the Hades King would not give up on it.

When Qingdi heard this, his face darkened as he said coldly, "What do you want?"

Hades King spoke solemnly, "First, hand over Andy to me. Second, let Tian Wu kneel down and apologize to me. As long as you accept these two conditions, we can leave."

At this moment, the Hades King was like a supreme emperor, overlooking everything with an arrogant posture.

He was an intruder, but he wanted to be the victor.

Hearing his condition, Tian was the first to call out to him, "You're not qualified to make me kneel."

Tian had become the head of the Wu Family, and he was to be looked up to. How could he abandon his dignity to kneel to someone? He would rather die in battle than give in.

The Hades King paid no attention to Tian at all. He just looked at Qingdi indifferently, waiting for Qingdi's reply.

Qingdi's look completely darkened, his eyes filled with anger. The condition put forth by Hades King was tantamount to completely trampling the Wu Family underfoot. The Wu Family had been the number one family in the country for many years. Every member of the Wu Family had a pride and dignity that couldn't be trampled on. Qingdi was enraged by Hades King. He stared at him and said coldly, "I advise you to give up now and leave quickly. I also advise you not to pay attention to Andy in the future, or else don't blame me for being rude to you."

The Hades King didn't care about this threat from Qingdi. He spoke sarcastically, "You are a loser who was forced by your son to give up the head of the family. Where do you get the courage to threaten me? I can make the Wu family disappear from the world now."

The Hades King's killing aura rose high at this moment.

Qingdi stepped forward and faced him directly with sharp gaze. He said overbearingly, "Really? I don't believe, just try."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 291 Qingdi Wu took up the gauntlet

Apparently, Qingdi Wu wasn't afraid of Hades King. If Hades King insisted, Qingdi would fight.

After saying that, the momentum of Qingdi changed dramatically. He showed an incomparable domineering air, which spread quickly. The air was like black clouds pressed down overhead, forcing everyone to stop breathing.

At ordinary times, Qingdi doesn't show his true strength. From the appearance alone, he is a gentle and elegant man. However, at that moment, the elegant image of Qingdi suddenly disappeared. He had changed and was totally different from what he used to be. His momentum was rigid and domineering, and his eyes were deep and sharp. There seemed to be an endless abyss which can engulf all things in his eyes, which made people feel cold and creepy at the sight of them.

Qingdi had no fear even in the face of the Four Great Kings.

All these present felt that Qingdi is extraordinary.

As a senior martial arts master, Hades King felt the extraordinary momentum of Qingdi clearly. But he still didn't care. For him, the Wu family was on the wane and it couldn't raise a big storm. So what if Qingdi is awesome? As Hades King had Three Great Kings on his side, he

was not afraid of Qingdi at all. His expression didn't change and he just looked at Qingdi coldly. "Do you think you can turn the tide?" Hades King said murderously.

There was a stern look in Qingdi's eyes. "I think I can." Qingdi said seriously.

He said that loudly and forcefully. The confidence of Qingdi influenced all the people of Wu family. Everyone was more determined suddenly.

Qingdi's solemn words clearly showed that he didn't care about the Four Great Kings. The Four Great Kings were too arrogant to bear the contempt of Qingdi. Immediately, Warrior King stood out and shouted at Qingdi, "What a tone! I should like to say how dare you say that."

Warrior King is always confident in his martial arts. It was the first time that he was despised like that. He didn't know how strong Qingdi is, and all he knew was that Qingdi made a big mistake in despising him. He was bound to smite the arrogant face of Qingdi.

With this faith and anger, Warrior King sprinted out like a sharp arrow. He was with the power that could break everything.

Warrior King is short, but because he has been practicing martial arts for many years, he is sinewy. He was so fierce and powerful that he didn't look like a centenarian at all.

Almost in the blink of an eye, Warrior King rushed up to Qingdi. Then, without saying anything, he punched Qingdi forcefully with his fist.

When Warrior King was punching, his short but strong body exploded a furious and unsurpassed momentum. A streak of invisible inner energy

spurted out from his body. His fist, together with the tremendous inner energy, came straight to the face of Qingdi.

All these present were tensed and worried suddenly. Warrior King's punch was too quick and strong. And his inner energy was very powerful. Everyone couldn't help thinking that Qingdi was in danger and his face would be smashed.

However, unexpectedly, Qingdi suddenly changed his position in this critical moment. No one saw how he moved, and he was standing ten meters behind where he had been. As soon as he stood still, he moved his right hand. Before anyone knew what was happening, he waved his hand vigorously in the air.

Bang!

There was a grey wind in the manor suddenly. The wind was bitter and fierce, sweeping towards Warrior King. In the blink of an eye, the road in front of Warrior King was muddled by the magical wind.

Warrior King's eyes blurred in an instant, and he had to stop.

There was no time for Warrior King to react. A streak of inner energy suddenly rushed out the wind. In the shape a giant hand, the inner energy broke through everything and hit Warrior King, who had just stopped, murderously.

Warrior King is extremely sensitive to crisis. Almost as soon as the inner energy broke through the wind, he felt great pressure. It seemed that the Buddha's Five-Finger Mountains was crushing towards him, and there was nowhere for him to hide.

Without any other choice, Warrior King used his own inner energy to form a powerful shield.

Bang!

A loud noise resounded through the sky. The powerful inner energy sent out by Qingdi banged against the inner energy shield of Warrior King.

All of a sudden, the inner energy shield of Warrior King was smashed to pieces. The inner energy of Qingdi is really powerful, as if it had the momentum of tsunami. With the energy of smashing everything, Qingdi's inner energy broke the inner energy shield of Warrior King, and continued to sweep irresistibly towards Warrior King.

Without the shield, Warrior King couldn't resist Qingdi's inner energy at all. In a moment, Warrior King was hit by Qingdi's inner energy. Then he flew out and finally hit the ground hard.

Qingdi defeated Warrior King just by one move.

All these present were surprised.

The manor suddenly became silent.

Qingdi has been the master of Wu family for many years. He is of high status and respected by many people. Few dared to offend him, so he rarely fights. Most people in the Wu family don't know the true strength of Qingdi. Even those who know Qingdi well only know that his power is unfathomable, but they don't know how powerful Qingdi exactly is. But at that time, everyone saw that Qingdi defeated Warrior King, one of the Four Great Kings, just by one move. How amazing and unbelievable it is!

All the people of Wu family were shocked. But there was excitement in their shocked eyes. At the same time, they adored Qingdi.

Tian Wu was also shocked. For a moment, he felt Qingdi, who was in front of him, was very strange. Tian doubted if Qingdi is still his elegant father. Why his father has such an unbelievable power?

At that moment, Tian didn't know what he felt. He was a little dull. A thousand things flashed through his mind, and he became confused and puzzled.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 292 People were all shocked

Shadow King and Wolf King, both of the Four Great Kings, changed their facial expressions slightly. Like Warrior King, they were dissatisfied with Qingdi Wu's arrogance and thought Qingdi was too dismissive of them. But at that moment they knew why Qingdi is so confident and they couldn't help but take Qingdi seriously.

There was a deep look in Hades King's eyes. He knew Qingdi must have certain skills as he dared to engage in wild talk. But the performance of Qingdi just now exceeded the expectation of Hades King. Hades King knows better than everyone that Warrior King is known for his martial arts and he is by no means ordinary. But Hades King was shocked that Qingdi could knock Warrior King down by one move. Hades King had to think twice about Qingdi.

After staring at Qingdi for a while, Hades King asked Qingdi in a deep voice, "Since you have such strong strength, why have you been forced to abdicate by your son?"

After hearing Hades King asked this question again, Qingdi blurted out without thinking, "I said that you don't need to know much about Wu family."

As soon as Qingdi's words fell, Warrior King suddenly turned over and stood firmly on the ground. He confronted Qingdi and shouted angrily, "I'm unconvinced. Come again!"

The most confident thing in Warrior King's life is his martial arts and he suffers little in fighting. But he was knocked down by Qingdi. How could he bear it? His pride was shattered and his fighting spirit was fully aroused. He must save his face back.

He, Warrior King, will never concede defeat.

Qingdi turned his eyes to Warrior King and said nonchalantly, "You are no match for me." The words represent the absolute confidence of Qingdi.

After hearing what Qingdi said, Warrior King flew into a fury. He could admit that Qingdi is strong, but he himself is not weak. He spat a mouthful of blood on the ground and roared at Qingdi, "Go to the hell!"

After saying that, Warrior King's eyes were ablaze with fire. His anger reached its acme in an instant. He was driven by anger and faith, and he unleashed all the power that was in him. His momentum became infinitely strong. With murderous look and ghastly horror, his momentum was breathtaking and chilling.

Whoosh!

With this terrible momentum, Warrior King rushed out. His body was like a shadow and his movement was like a wind. He swept over Qingdi madly like a whirlwind.

Everyone could feel that Warrior King used all his strength this time. His momentum was really strong and frightening. People around him seemed to be oppressed by a chill wind. They couldn't breathe. Their skin was cold and painful and their hearts trembled.

Everyone held their breath and stared at the aggressive Warrior King.

However, Warrior King's speed was almost too fast to be seen by the naked eyes. Just whooshing, he was in front of Qingdi. But he didn't stop. He continued to pounce on Qingdi like a hungry tiger.

Warrior King was really horrible. His momentum was sky-high and his inner energy was invincible. He almost spared no effort to pounce on Qingdi. He wanted to tear Qingdi to pieces.

However, the incredible scene happened again. Warrior King missed the target once more. Even though his speed was approaching his limit this time, he still didn't hit Qingdi. Qingdi suddenly disappeared as before.

Warrior King was startled. At the same time, he felt an air of icy cold behind him. He turned around as fast as he could. But he saw Qingdi was just like a ghost, looking at himself silently.

Warrior King was shocked and unconvinced. His speed just now had exceeded the limit, how could Qingdi be faster?

Qingdi is not a man. He is a god.

When Warrior King was in a shock, Qingdi stretched out his right hand and waved it vigorously in the air.

Whoosh!

This time, there was no wind, but the inner energy as heavy as Five-Finger Mountains. The inner energy rushed out of Qingdi's hand and collapsed towards Warrior King.

The inner energy was too powerful and fast. It pressed on Warrior King like Mount Tai was falling down on him.

"Ah!"

Warrior King had no time to think and he felt a great crisis. He immediately recovered from the shock. Then he roared and let out the hidden energy in his body without reservation.

Warrior King, who is short, was like a sober giant dragon. It was as if his figure suddenly became enormous. A powerful momentum was released from his body and it quickly spread.

"Go!"

Warrior King said a word and he pushed his hand forward at the same time. Suddenly, a streak of inner energy crashed into Qingdi's inner energy.

Bang!

Not surprisingly, the inner energy of them two banged together.

In an instant, there was a loud noise. Warrior King's inner energy was destroyed by Qingdi's inner energy. With the momentum that could destroy the world, Qingdi's inner energy rushed to Warrior King.

Immediately, it seemed that Warrior King was bombarded by huge shells. His short and strong body flied out and hit the ground heavily again...

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 293 Four kings fought as one

Warrior King whose body looks like a giant stone, and his body hit on the ground heavily making a quaky sound. And the ground seemed to shake. He looked extremely awful after a mouthful of blood being spurted from his mouth.

Comparatively, Qingdi Wu stood there as solid as a huge mountain. He is heavysset with calm expression and transcendent majesty. It seemed that he was born to be a king.

Everyone on the scene was shocked seeing that Warrior King still couldn't fight against Qingdi Wu with all their strength and was even struck down by him with just one move. It was really weird that the powerful Warrior King was so vulnerable facing Qingdi Wu. How could people believe that!

Everyone was impacted to a greater or lesser degree.

And it was no doubt that Warrior King was the most critically impacted.

At that time, Warrior King was not slightly wounded feeling a severe pain in his limbs and bones. However, that was not too much for him as he was battle-scared. He was more shocked than painful.

He did never expect that he would be so vulnerable facing Qingdi Wu and should be beat repeatedly by him as he was invincible before.

He was more indomitable than shocked and panic!

He couldn't believe he would really suffer such humiliating defeat.

Warrior King gradually became ferocious and horrific from shocked with his eyes turning red. The expression in his eyes was extremely horrible and Qingdi Wu had probably already died if it could kill people.

The seriously injured Warrior King, supporting himself with arms, rose slowly from the ground, then steadied himself and stared at Qingdi Wu and said furiously: "Go on!"

After saying that, Warrior King rushed toward Qingdi Wu again in a rage as if he had went crazy.

Just as Warrior King started to move, Hades King came over in a flash and blocked his way and said to him solemnly: "Just stop, you can't beat him."

Hades King said that in a heavy and helpless tone. He didn't want to accept the fact but had to face it.

Later on, Shadow King and Wolf King also came up to persuade Warrior King not to be impulsive because he would be in a worse situation if he continued to fight against Qingdi Wu.

Warrior King was unwilling to be beat by Qingdi Wu and less willing to admit that he is no match for Qingdi Wu. He was desperate to vanquish Qingdi Wu and save face but had gathered his wits and faced the fact after being persuaded by Hades King and the two. It was a fact that he

couldn't be more powerful than Qingdi Wu anyway, which also couldn't be changed definitely even though he was unwilling.

After being silent for a moment, Warrior King looked at Hades King and said with grievance: "Could it be said that I just watch him being so arrogant?"

Hades King shook his head and said seriously: "Of course not."

Then, Hades King glanced at Shadow King and Wolf King deeply and said solemnly: "it seems that we should fight together."

It was really world-shaking and once-in-a-century that the four kings joined hands with each other!

Who could beat those four who stuck together?

Hearing that, Shadow King, Wolf King and Warrior King nodded unanimously as they all knew that they could beat Qingdi Wu only in that way.

Since they decided to fight together, Hades King didn't say anything more but immediately said aloud to all people of Hades School: "All back up!"

The people of Hades School stepped back at once about one hundred meters away and stopped.

Then, there was the wide open ground, on which Hades King, Warrior King, Wolf King and Shadow King flashed at the same time as if their minds thought alike, and formed an array of four with Hades King at the front followed by Wolf King, Shadow King and Warrior King at three sites around him to support each other.

At that moment, the four kings became an unbreakable entirety.

Many years ago, the four kings each had their own territory as the dominator. They are independent and sovereign powerful man, anyone of which had a serious impact on the world and all the people. And now, these four extremely powerful men should be in one. How horrible would it be!

As the array was formed, the four old extremely powerful monsters immediately gave off extremely impactive inner energy which spread at the same time and suddenly depressed the whole space and became stronger as rising and hung over all people there instantly.

Qingdi Wu's expression slightly changed and immediately said without thinking to the people of Wu Family loudly: "Go backward."

The people of Wu Family at the scene were already pushed so hard by the energy of the four that they could hardly breathe but drew back in panic instantly without hesitation after getting Qingdi Wu's order. They didn't stop till they got to a place where they could breathe and watch toward there.

Tian Wu and Wei Hai also drew back a little silently.

Suddenly, there was no one around Qingdi Wu. He stood among the corpses mixed with blood himself facing directly the four powerful kings.

As the energy of the four kings kept growing, Hades King who stood in front suddenly said coldly to Qingdi Wu: "Now I am going to show you the force of we four kings as one whole being."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 294 Qingdi Wu's self-defence

The words fell and Hades King shouted loudly. He used his hands to draw a circle and then pushed hands forward. Instantly, a sword-like beam of inner energy rushed out from his palms.

At the same time, the Wolf King, Shadow King and Warrior King also let out their inner energy at once in different ways.

Four kinds of inner energy intertwined, and each of them contained the destructive power of splitting rocks, carried the power of storm, with the power of shaking the earth.

The next moment, the four strands of energy suddenly gathered in one place and became a dragon. They converged into one which was far more powerful than before.

The dragon which combined four into one has condensed all the powerful and infinite inner energy, it had the power of destroying the earth, and also contained the attack force of creating the world, it went directly towards Qingdi Wu.

All of a sudden, the world has changed its color, the wind screamed, the building shook, the whole manor seemed as if to collapse.

Seeing this, Qingdi's eyes suddenly changed. There was a flash of cold in his eyes. Inner energy burst out from his body. The energy inside his body spurted out like raging floods. His hands were drawing a large circle in front, his inner energy was all condensed in his palm, while he was drawing the circle, the energy pooled together in front of his body.

In an instant, a barrier of inner energy, glittering with gold, was formed in front of Qingdi.

That's not an ordinary energy shield. It is a barrier made up of countless inner energy. It's extremely thick and wide, with layers stacked on top of each other. Its superpower made everything else seem blurry.

Then, Qingdi's hands gave a sudden push ahead of him. Immediately, the thick and incomparable barrier of inner energy ran into the Four King's dragon with immense power.

Boom!

The two powerful energy collided in the air.

Meanwhile, the deafening noise of bombardment sounded, the inner energy dispersed everywhere. Winds screamed more and more violently, all the trees there started to shake as if they're going to be uprooted. Rubbles and others debris on the ground were flying everywhere in the air. The place looked like there had happened an earthquake.

It's terrifying!

Those who were standing a hundred metres away even felt an unprecedented sense of oppression, which struck their internal organs and suffocated them.

No wonder that before the war, Hades King and Qingdi both told them to back off. If they were still standing here, they would have been teared into pieces!

With a sense of dread and alarm, everyone held their breath and stared at the five men in the battle.

After the collision, the golden barrier sent out by Qingdi and the dragon of the four Kings started to shake violently, it looked like the air was shaking and countless fragments were also vibrating madly.

Concussion went on a few seconds, then two strands of inner energy in the air suddenly disappeared.

Everything subsided gradually.

The dust particles floating in midair were falling down quietly.

Simultaneously, the four great Kings's faces all appeared the expression of shock, their eyes showed their doubt.

Hades King stared at Qingdi, he opened his mouth to say: "How is it possible? You can block our attack?"

Each of the Four Kings could send out the most powerful energy which can even destroy the earth. Of course the integrated power of the four is far beyond imagination, but Qingdi blocked their attack on his own. How could they believe this?

Under the shocked gaze of the four, Qingdi suddenly burst out a fierce and vigorous momentum. His eyes also became deep like a bottomless abyss. He looked directly at the Four Kings and said, "Let's see if you can block mine."

When the words were finished, Qingdi clenched his fingers into a fist. Right then, Qingdi's loud and powerful voice broke through the air and said, "Supreme Fist!"

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 295 Supreme Fist

The Supreme Emperor at heaven, the Yellow Emperor on earth, all the emperors defeated within one punch!

Qingdi Wu roared and struck the Supreme Fist (a kind of Kungfu), and suddenly his entire body emitted layers of supreme inner energy, which was strong and powerful as if a supremacy was suppressing a demon in the hell. Qingdi Wu then infused superimposed supreme energy into his right fist, and then he struck at the Four Great Kings abruptly.

Suddenly, a strong and incomparable inner energy came out from Qingdi Wu's right fist, invisible inner energy transformed into a huge fist in the air, this inner energy fist then advancing forward at the speed of a rocket, with every inch of advance, the inner energy fist enlarged by a circle, within a short distance the already huge and incomparable inner energy fist had enlarged several times. The fist was super fierce, the inner energy was strong, his desire to kill was raging enough to crush all things.

The Supreme Fist was truly earth-shattering.

The faces of the Four Great Kings suddenly changed, although the Supreme Fist's inner energy had not even arrived, the four of them had already felt their life was threatened, as if Death had already captured them, Qingdi Wu's punch was aimed at taking their lives!

Immediately, the Hades King shouted out in shock, "Inner Energy Body Protection!"

In a split second, the Four Great Kings immediately opened their arms heavily, releasing all of their own inner energy, four kinds of inner energy were released and each one of them were so strong, and in an instant, the four inner energy merged together, transforming into a huge inner energy shield that tightly enveloped the four of them to sustain attack.

Rumble!

Qingdi Wu's massive inner energy fist slammed into the Four Great Kings' inner energy shield.

In a second, there was a continuous roaring sound being heard in the manor like a loud thunderclap on a tranquil summer night.

The aftermath from the collision of the inner energy from two parties spread out radically in all directions, shaking up endless waves that swept across the entire manor. Everything in the manor was in turmoil again.

The Four Great Kings' inner energy shield was extremely strong and solid, but with the impact of the remaining power of Qingdi Wu's inner energy fist, the huge and powerful inner energy shield actually shattered slowly, then it disintegrated in a loud explosion.

Without the obstruction of the inner energy shield, Qingdi's inner energy fist continued to strike the Four Great Kings' bare bodies unhindered, although it had lost much of its force, its remaining power should not be underestimated.

The Four Great Kings were instantly struck by the remaining power of the inner energy fist, which was also earth-shaking, and the Hades King, whose vitality hadn't recovered yet, was struck backwards and looked a bit beaten up. The Warrior King, who had been knocked down twice

earlier by Qingdi and was seriously injured, was also stepped back a few steps before he managed to stabilize himself.

Although the Shadow King and the Wolf King hadn't retreated and their bodies were standing still, their faces, however, had turned ghastly pale, and it was obvious that they had also suffered considerable internal injuries.

The faces of the four of them had become extremely ugly, and they looked embarrassed beyond words.

It was thought that when the Four Great Kings joined hands, all the demons would have to step aside, and all the ghosts would be crushed. Who knew that they couldn't even defeat a single Qingdi, and even the four of them were all harmed by Qingdi.

This fact blew the Four Great Kings miserably and shocked the entire manor.

The crowd that was watching the battle from the periphery was all shocked and dumbfounded.

The Wu family were all in utter amazement, but their eyes were radiating an incomparably shining light, their former master of the family, Qingdi Wu, had such a miraculous and powerful ability! Not only was he able to defeat the Warrior King, he could even resist the combined Four Great Kings, he was truly too strong. The Wu family were thrilled, excited, and felt even more incomparably grateful. In fact, before Qingdi Wu appeared, the Wu family was desperate, because the Wu family was doomed to fail as the Four Great Kings were too powerful, no matter how strong masters in Wu Family were, they would only be slaughtered. At that moment, they were shocked and more frightened, because they afraid that the Wu family would be wiped out just like that!

Fortunately, Qingdi showed up, and he did what he said, himself alone would be able to save the day, he made vigorous efforts to turn the situation and saved the Wu Family.

The people of the Wu Family all paid their highest respects to Qingdi.

On the other hand, the people of the Hades School were all disgraced, their morale was so high today as if their blood was boiling, they had truly take pleasure in killing and it all depended on the fact that they have the Four Great Kings on their side, and these four top-tier masters were their greatest source of support. But now, the combined efforts of the four masters couldn't even defeat a single Qingdi, how could they accept such a fact.

The situation now froze for a moment.

The Four Great Kings and Qingdi had just fought one round, and they had suffered an unprecedented blow.

After a moment of silence, the Hades King spoke in a deep voice, and he said seriously to the other three, "It seems that four of us need to join hands."

Upon hearing that, the Shadow King stunned, he said deeply, "But your vitality hasn't been recovered yet, and if we join hands, I'm afraid you won't be able to get through this."

Yesterday, the Hades King had stuck Tian Wu with Devil-killing palm, which had damaged his vitality so much that his Kungfu hadn't recovered at all, the Hades King naturally had considered what Shadow King had concerned, he slowly pulled out an exquisite glass bottle from his waist pocket. He then opened the glass bottle and poured out a dark pill from inside.

The Hades King took the pill and said with a serious face, "It's fine, I have this." After saying that, the Hades King put the pill to his mouth and swallowed it.

After swallowing the pill for just a few seconds, the momentum of the Hades King had begun to change, he had just been injured by Qingdi's Supreme Fist so that he was so weak and his face was ghastly pale. But now, as soon as the pill worked, the Hades King changed from head to toe, his face turned red and radiant, a sharp gleam revealed from his eyes, and his momentum was even more majestic and energetic, fighting spirit blew again.

When the Shadow King saw this, his eyes lit up and asked, "This is the legendary Energy Building Pill, right?"

Hades nodded and said, "That's right."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 296 Qiangdi Wu Fell Down

Inner-Energy Increase Pill has a strong effect on revering inner energy and enhancing genuine energy. Masters usually use it. For a Master who involves in a fight, he will consume his inner energy and use up his genuine energy if he uses some arcane skill. Inner-Energy Increase Pill can help a Master to charge his energy.

Inner-Energy Increase Pill is a kind of miracle elixir. It was as precious as the resurrection pill. So Hades King considered it valuable and never used it. But now he had to take the pill. He had to try his best to collaborate with the other three to defeat Qingdi Wu.

After recovery, Hades King said mysteriously, "It is time for us to let others know how powerful we are."

Upon speaking these words, he moved to the forefront.

Shadow King, Martial King and Wolf King all had a tacit and stood in a line after Hades King one by one.

Wolf King stood at the end of the line. He put his hands on Martial King's shoulder and put his hands on Shadow King's shoulder, putting his hands on Hades King's shoulder. They were like a rope that consisted of four strands.

The combiner mode was started. Hades King who stood at the forefront, had a stronger power all of a sudden which was going to spurt out. In a minute, the site was swallowed by the imposing power of Hades King. Even Qingdi Wu, who was standing far away, felt a sudden sense of suppression.

Hades King gave Qingdi Wu a ferocious gaze and shouted towards the three behind him, "Let's start!"

Receiving the order, Shadow King, Martial King and Wolf King run their inner energy at the same time. They put together their inner energy at their palms and transmitted it to the former one, respectively. Hades King absorbed the power of the other three in a moment.

Suddenly, Hades King's countenance changed: his face turned contorted with blood vessel and blue vein became obviously seeable, his eye became blood-red as if there was a fire in, his muscle showed up and blood circulating crazily. As a result, his intention to kill became more potent than ever. He seemed to reach a maximum state.

It was a human being's limitation.

The sky seemed to have changed following Hades King's change. Dark clouds gathered suddenly, the wind was roaring, sands and stone were swept along the ground and trees were shaking, leaves were flying all over.

The atmosphere in the estate changed suddenly again.

When the power gathered in Hades King's body reached its limit and was going to burst out, he gathered it and pushed it to Qingdi Wu suddenly.

In a minute, a strong and enormous inner energy was released from Hades King's palm. The air was like being cleaved. It aimed at Qingdi Wu. The roaring sound produced by the power was as horrible and ferocious as that of demons.

The strength and the inner energy of the four powerful people pooled together were the strongest and the most destructive. The power was unstoppable. It was like a mighty, magnificent and rampageous dragon that was going to squash Qingdi Wu completely.

Qingdi Wu's calm face finally changed. His eyes suddenly become serious and reacted without any hesitation by throwing a punch containing his inner energy against the dreadful power running at him.

Immediately, the inner energy released by Qingdi Wu changed into a fist consisted of inner energy. The fist moved at light speed towards the dragon created by Hades King.

The power of the giant fist can shatter the mountains and rivers. The power of the dragon also had the ability to destruct the earth.

The two strongest inner energies were like Mars and the Earth, both run at each other at a fast speed and intending to destroy each other.

Boom!

The two inner energies bumped into each other, giving forth a deafening sound.

All the objects around were implicated again, and even the air was no exception.

In the chaotic Void, Qingdi Wu's fist disappeared into the air after two seconds.

But dragon-like inner energy released by Hades King remained powerful and ran to Qingdi Wu directly.

It came in a menacing manner. Qingdi Wu's eyes changed again. He immediately triggered his inner energy to shape an indestructible guard shield to protect him.

As soon as the guard shield was formed, the dragon rushed over.

Bang!

The dragon crushed into Qingdi Wu's guard shield made of his inner energy.

Against the impregnable formed by the inner energy of the four power people, Qingdi Wu's shield was totally useless.

It was no suspense that the dragon shattered Qingdi Wu's shield instantly and then attacked his body.

Bang!

Wu Qingdi was struck by the power of the dragon. He was blown up and fell from the highest point to the ground.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 297 All Things Are Not Finished

Qingdi Wu was defeated.

All people present were shocked.

The things all fell down.

Tranquility replaced of turmoil.

Wu Family's belief collapsed. They placed their hope in their God Qingdi Wu. They hoped Qingdi Wu could save the whole family and restore its glory. They had hoped that Wu could defeat the four powerful kings. However, things were quite on the contrary. All things moved back to the original state, because Qingdi Wu fell down. Their hope was dead and Wu Family would be totally destroyed today.

People of Hades School were delighted at this moment. Their faces were lit up and looked hopefully at the four Kings. They boasted admiration towards these four people and regarded him as their gods.

Qingdi Wu, who fell to the ground, didn't feel painful but somewhat shocked. He didn't expect that the combiner mode of the four should have such a strong effect.

The four kings at this time finally showed some calmness. They were complacent and felt relieved as they had defeated tough Qingdi Wu. Their victory helped to wash off their humiliation and grievances.

Hades Kings was particularly cheerful. He looked at Qingdi Wu falling to the ground and said scornfully, "Didn't you care about us? What happened to you?"

Four to one. It was an unfair fight. But Hades King didn't care about it. He only knew Qingdi Wu lost and he felt happy.

Hearing what Hades King said, Qingdi Wu's countenance didn't change a lot. Instead, he seemed more determined. He rose up slowly and said to Hades King, "He who laughs last laughs best. It isn't over."

Obviously, Qingdi Wu didn't take the result. He shall continue to fight.

He said in a calm manner but he remained motivated.

Seeing this scene, Wu Family became more excited. Qingdi Wu was defeated. He could still stand up to fight, which meant they still had hope. Qingdi Wu was still their last hope.

Hades King's delight disappeared and became stiffen suddenly. He didn't expect Qingdi Wu could stand up to fight again after being attacked by their four. But he didn't feel worried but remained confident. He said coldly with an arrogant look, "So what? You can defeat we four."

Over the years, the shadow king, the wolf king, the martial king, didn't show up in people's eyes. But they four had a close connection. They were different kings in their domain. Nobody knows they are close friends who often discuss martial arts together. They worked together on

a particular skill, that was, combiner mode. They combine into one can quadruple their power.

It can be said that they don't need to be afraid of any Master once they combine into one. Therefore, Hades King didn't take Qingdi Wu as his rivalry because he had one-hundred percent confidence that they could win.

Hearing these words, Qingdi Wu's countenance became more serious and doubted, "Really? Then I will see."

Upon speaking, Qingdi Wu's eyes became cruel suddenly. He generated in others a sense of horror. It seemed he was like a dead zone in which nothing could survive. Anyone trying to enter into this area would end up dead.

Such kind of Qingdi Wu was horrible. He was like icehouse, hell and abyss that could devour everything.

When the power reached its climax, Qingdi Wu shouted suddenly, "Tornado Palm!"

At the same time, Qingdi Wu instantly concentrated all the power on his hands, and then he pushed his palms forward.

Blast!

All things seemed to move following the Palm. Dark clouds gathered quickly. Wind was wild accompanied by thunder and lightning. Even the void was shaken. The power in the Palm was so destructive. It was like God's Palm and meant only ruin and death.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 298 The Blood Dargon Sword takes its place

The surging wind and clouds darkened the the colour of the sky.

The deadening energy turned into Inner Energy and broke through from palm. The flowing clouds and wind seemed to be mixed in the energy, spurting towards the Four Great Kings.

The deterrent force of Tornado Palm was terrifyingly powerful to a degree that the universe would be at its mercy.

Standing at the forefront, the Hades King immediately felt the enormous power hidden in the palm. He dared not to be careless, and immediately called out: "Work!"

Immediately, in the same way, the Four Great Kings gathered all their Inner Energy into the Hades King. His face was suddenly ferocious, his eyes were shining, and his body was inflated. He waved his sturdy arms with the strongest momentum and a huge and thick Inner Energy wall immediately formed in front of him.

The energy Wall was tall and thick, shining with golden light, and stands in the void as if it divide the entire manor into two parts.

The next moment, Tornado Palm slammed against the Inner Energy wall ahead of Pluto.

Bang Bang Bang!

At the moment of collision, bursts of roar swept through the sky.

The Inner Energy hit the wall of the Energy wall, but it was completely blocked and unable to move forward. Under the great impact of the collision, the deadening energy contained in the Inner Energy scattered away uncontrollably.

In an instant, the entire manor was swept by this deadening energy, which ripped through the void and destroyed all things in its way. All at once, the messy manor became even more chaotic. Even the Wu family members and the people of the Hades School who were standing a hundred meters away clearly felt the skin-cutting pain under the impact of the energy aftermath.

Strong, too strong.

Qingdi Wu was really formidable.

However, the combined Four Great King was even invincible.

The Inner Energy wall of the Hades King finally blocked Qingdi's attack.

Qingdi's complexion couldn't help but change slightly. He was shocked again. The combined power of the Four Great King was so indestructible that even his Tornado Palm could be stably blocked.

He was the clearest about the power of Tornado Palm. He was almost convinced that under his attack, everything can be broken. But the Inner Energy wall had not been broken. This made Qingdi realize that the combination of the Four Great King really exceeded a certain limit and could not be easily broken.

Soon, everything returned to normal.

The Hades King returned to normal again and his Inner Energy was dissipated automatically. His face turned white with complacency, "I said, you can not match us four. Why did you go beyond your depth stubbornly?" said Hades King disdainfully.

At this moment, Qingdi lost his previous calmness. There were obvious emotional changes on his face, and his mental energy was also greatly affected. For him, lack of sleep was a trivial matter, the Supreme Fist and Tornado Palm consumed him a lot of energy and made him very tired. However, he was not to be frustrated by this. He looked at Hades King and said in a deep voice: "I don't think so."

The four words represented Qingdi's firm determination and proud confidence. He never frustrated even if he failed two times as fight with the Four Great King. He still had full morale and a strong victory mentality.

Seeing that Qingdi was still struggling, Hades King could not help but sneer and said meaningfully: "What, are you still not convinced?"

In the eyes of Hades King, Qingdi was like a clown. He felt that everything Qingdi did was vain, and he did not care at all.

Qingdi looked calm and said, "Of course."

After finishing speaking, Qingdi stretched out his right hand and lifted it up. At the same time, his lips opened and he shouted loudly: "Blood Dragon Sword, take your places!"

The five words are resonant and powerful, resounding through the sky.

Tian Wu, who was standing in the distance with Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, suddenly felt his palms hot and uncomfortable. The bright red

dazzling Blood Dragon Sword in his hand was uncontrollable and trembling violently, Tian obviously felt that here was a tremendous force erupting in his palm.

The trembling Blood Dragon Sword, instantly rushed out of Tian's palm and towards Qingdi Wu with a tremendous power.

Hoo!

A fierce sound rang, the Blood Dragon Sword ripped the air, rushed into the sky with , and finally fell into the hands of Qingdi Wu.

Suddenly, the audience was shocked.

Everyone was shocked by this scene.

Everyone knew what kind of Divine Weapon the Blood Dragon Sword was. It was supreme powerful. It was also a symbol of power and identity. But Qingdi can let the Blood Dragon Sword itself come to his hand as it was under Tian's control. What a wonder it was!

This moment that everyone realized that Qingdi was the real master of the Blood Dragon Sword.

After getting the Blood Dragon Sword, Qingdi's state suddenly changed greatly. He seemed like the supreme overlord coming to the mortal world. He was so superior and extraordinary. He and the Blood Dragon Sword united as one, reaching the peak state.

He could really control the Blood Dragon Sword, and his power was invincible and unmatched.

After a moment, holding the Blood Dragon Sword and looking at Pluto, Qingdi said: "Now, it's time to over."

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 299 Bagua Diagram

Qingdi Wu said in a casual voice, which was like talking to himself. But it sounded he was confident. With Blood Dragon Sword in hand, Qingdi Wu was so invincible and proud.

Hades King was a bit shocked to see that Qingdi Wu was able to control Blood Dragon Sword. But he didn't overthink because he had one-hundred percent confidence in himself. Looking at Qingdi Wu, he said coldly, "Do you think you can defeat us with your Blood Dragon Sword only?"

Hades King now was not alone. So, he didn't care about Qingdi Wu and his Blood Dragon Sword. But now, they were together and he had no reason to fear. He believed they were unmatched.

Qingdi Wu gave a glare at arrogant Hades King and said aggressively, "We will see."

Upon speaking these words, Qingdi Wu seemed to have his fighting spirit motivated. The inner energy inside him gathered immediately and burst out. Blood Dragon Sword seemed to be able to feel his power and became stronger accordingly. Inner energy, together with the power of the Sword made Qingdi Wu as impressive as a God.

With his sense of pressure, Qingdi Wu waved Blood Dragon Sword and dashed out.

The body of Blood Dragon Sword was blood-red, reflecting a terrifying light. What's more, the Sword seemed to have the power to split the heaven and the earth, which could help Qiongdi Wu find his way out.

Qingdi Wu's inner energy was enhancing. With the help of the Blood Dragon Sword, he became more arrogant. He ran to the four kings and waved his Blood Dragon Sword to hew Hades King in front of him.

Qingdi Wu's power reached its maximum at this moment. So did Blood Dragon Sword. The Sword was like the brightest and loudest thunder at night.

Spectators watching this fight from a distance only felt the glaring thunder ripped the sky and split the void and attacked the four kings.

They shuddered inside.

Most of them had witnessed the power of Blood Dragon Sword in Tian Wu's hand. But now they knew the difference since they had seen Qingdi' Wu's master of the Sword. Tian Wu didn't give full play to the power of the Blood Dragon Sword. What was worse, he experienced the reverse effect of the dark power of the Sword. It was the Sword that controlled him.

But Qomgdi Wu was different. He was able to control the Blood Dragon Sword and gave full play to its role. Blood Dragon Sword, at this moment, was invincible. That was to say, Blood Dragon Sword was powerful only when used by Qingdi Wu.

Hades King knew well the power of the Blood Dragon Sword. Naturally, he would take it seriously. When Qingdi Wu was about to move, he and his brothers had begun to concentrate their inner energy to him. With

their intense inner energy, Hades King waved his hands in the void substantially.

The minute Qingdi Wu waves his Sword to stab Hades King, a golden Bagua Diagram formed in front of Hades King.

But the Bagua Diagram was different. It was like an enormous web connecting heaven and the ground. It seemed to cut the world into two halves.

The powerful Blood Dragon Sword finally fell to the surface of the golden Bagua Diagram.

Boom!

Thunder and lightning inner energy of the Blood Dragon Sword collided with that of the Bagua Diagram, producing a deafening noise.

Suddenly, thunder and lightning began to appear in the glowing Bagua Diagram.

All were shocked. The fight seemed to have gone beyond human. It was more like anomalies in nature. Such power seemed to be able to impact the world and the law of nature.

Things in the estate were implicated again. It was like a vortex making everything in a mess.

Qingdi Wu and four kings were at the center. They remained unmoved.

Blood Dragon Sword, held by Qingdi Wu stopped over the surface of the Bagua Diagram. No matter how hard he tried, the Sword couldn't move forward.

Four kings became more severe and seemed exhausting. But they didn't step back and remained their position.

Obviously, the Bagua Diagram released by Hades King stopped the attack of Blood Dragon Sword. But it couldn't be told who would win.

One second. Two seconds. Three seconds.

Time passed slowly.

Suddenly, Hades King shouted and put forward the Bagua Diagram by using his inner energy. In this process, his blue vein was quite obvious.

Blast!

The movement of the Bagua Diagram had an enormous effect. Qingdi Wu and Blood Dragon Sword experienced the reverse effect of the Diagram. Qingdi Wu was forced to step back, but he stood ten meters firmly away.

But the Bagua Diagram disappeared when Qingdi Wu stepped back.

They were pretty evenly matched.

My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 300 Smashing Slash

This is the first time that Qingdi Wu formally confronted with the Four Great Kings after holding the Blood Dragon Sword. This time, victory hung in the balance.

However, Hades King, one of the Four Great Kings, knew clearly that although they had repelled the attack of Qingdi's Blood Dragon Sword just now, they still suffered great impact. After all, he still underestimated the power of Blood Dragon Sword in the hands of Qingdi. Such power could not be easily resisted. Thanks to their combined strength, the four were able to overcome the challenge.

After this battle, Hades King began to attach importance to Qingdi and his Blood Dragon Sword. His eyes became solemn, like a bottomless cold pool. He looked at Qingdi and said grimly, "There is something indeed. No wonder you dare to be so confident. However, this alone is not enough to defeat us."

Even if it is clear how powerful Qingdi is in controlling the Blood Dragon Sword, Hades King still had answers about their confrontation that Qingdi was doomed to failure.

Qingdi also showed no timidity and said firmly, "Whether it is enough or not is not up to you."

Hades King looked fiercely and said with superiority: "It seems that it is time to show you our prowess."

At this point, Hades King suddenly shouted, "Rise!"

A word, deafening.

With this sound, the Four Great Kings stamped their feet at the same time, and the four figures rose up into the sky.

The four men remained in a vertical row, connected one by one and never separated.

"Cosmos Punch!"

Rushed into the air, Hades King roared loud. His voice rang as soon as he clenched his right hand in a fist. He threw a powerful punch to Qingdi on the ground.

This punch, with endless momentum, carried mighty internal power. It seemed that Qingdi was trapped by countless punch shadows in the chaos. Each of them wore a hideous mask and carried overwhelming power and devastating inner energy, like a myriad of roaring dragons bursting out against Qingdi.

After a short time, numerous punch shadows seemed to interweave into a huge tornado in midair. The tornado howled and swept across Qingdi crazily, as if it wanted to completely devour and destroy Qingdi.

No matter who it is, it is absolutely impossible to escape mighty punch shadow tornado. This is the terrible thing about Cosmos Punch. Cosmos breeds poles, limitation begets infinities; nothingness bore everything, nothingness is born with everything. No one could escape the inclusive obscurity.

Qingdi, surrounded by the tornado, seemed very thin in an instant. This feeling is that no matter how strong human beings are, they cannot rival the power of natural disasters. Qingdi is a human being, not a god. Of course, he felt the terror of the Cosmos Punch of the Four Great Kings.

However, Qingdi had no fear in his heart. On the contrary, his fighting spirit was aroused more fiercely. All his blood was boiling up. Once again, a strong magic power burst out of his body. The endless inner energy was raging around his whole body. He was wrapped in the rolling fierce energy. He seemed to incarnate into a giant demon and vowed to dominate the planet.

Once the momentum built up, Qingdi suddenly threw his Blood Dragon Sword into the air.

Immediately, Blood Dragon Sword rushed up into the air. In the end, it stayed above Qingdi and stopped moving.

At this moment, Blood Dragon Sword's blade emitted a hot red light, and the bursts of red light enveloped Qingdi completely.

Qingdi was wrapped by the red light, as if he were in one of the safest air-raid shelters. His eyes were tinged a color of great confidence and firmness.

Punch shadow tornado, like a furious lion, washed up on the vast red light above Qingdi.

The red light seemed to be just a light, but it was a tangible barrier, surprisingly blocked the tornado in the outside. Each of the punch shadows was resisted by the red light emitted by Blood Dragon Sword. No matter how dense and powerful the punch was, the red barrier cannot be break, and Qingdi was protected well.

The outsiders all stunned by this scene.

It was the power Blood Dragon Sword that protect Qingdi free from danger.

However, it is obvious that Qingdi's own power was also integrated into the power of Blood Dragon Sword. Blood Dragon Sword's red light was unbreakable.

The Four Great Kings in midair also changed their expressions.

Hades King's wore a ferocious face already, but now his expression became more distorted. His eyes were full of shock. He knew clearly how horrible the power of the combination of the Four Great Kings was. In his view, Qingdi would be definitely torn into pieces by Cosmos Punch. But now, Cosmos Punch couldn't even get close to Qingdi. It was unbelievable.

Just when people were shocked, Qingdi's expression froze. He pointed his right foot on the ground and rushed up. Suddenly, he rushed next to the Blood Dragon Sword like a skyrocket and held the sword.

"Smashing Slash!"

Qingdi roared with exploding momentum. He clenched Blood Dragon Sword, with the power of dominating the world, and slashed at the Four Great Kings.

The slash was deafening in sound and invincible in power. The inner energy radiated from the blade was like a sharp laser, splitting the chaotic void. The blade was rushing straight at the Four Great Kings. Its power was fierce and irresistible!

Hades King's pupil suddenly enlarged. He seemed to see a gigantic dragon with a big mouth rush into him ferociously and irresistibly

"Body protection!"

Hades King had no time to think, immediately shouted the words.

Suddenly, the Four Great Kings drove out all of their inner energy, which is condensed into cloud in the midair. The vigorous energy around the Four Great Kings, formed a huge energy shield, which covered them completely.

This energy shield was thick, strong, immense and marvelous, appearing to be able to resist everything.

Bang!

The next moment, the laser of Blood Dragon Sword violently hit on their shield.

Immediately, the energy wave broke out, deafening.

Sky changed its color and everything was in turmoil.

A moment later, the massive and unparalleled shield surrounding the Four Great Kings shook slowly, then exploded and vanished into invisibility.

But the laser of Blood Dragon Sword remained overwhelming, continue to give its blow toward the kings.

The energy shield disappeared and the Four Great Kings were all weakened. Facing the continuous attacks, they were unable to recover at all.

The laser surged forward without any hindrance, scattering the Four Great Kings that had joined together.

Poof!

Four kings were hit by the laser. Their internal organs got injured and thus the blood was vomited. Their bodies fell down from the midair and banged on the ground.